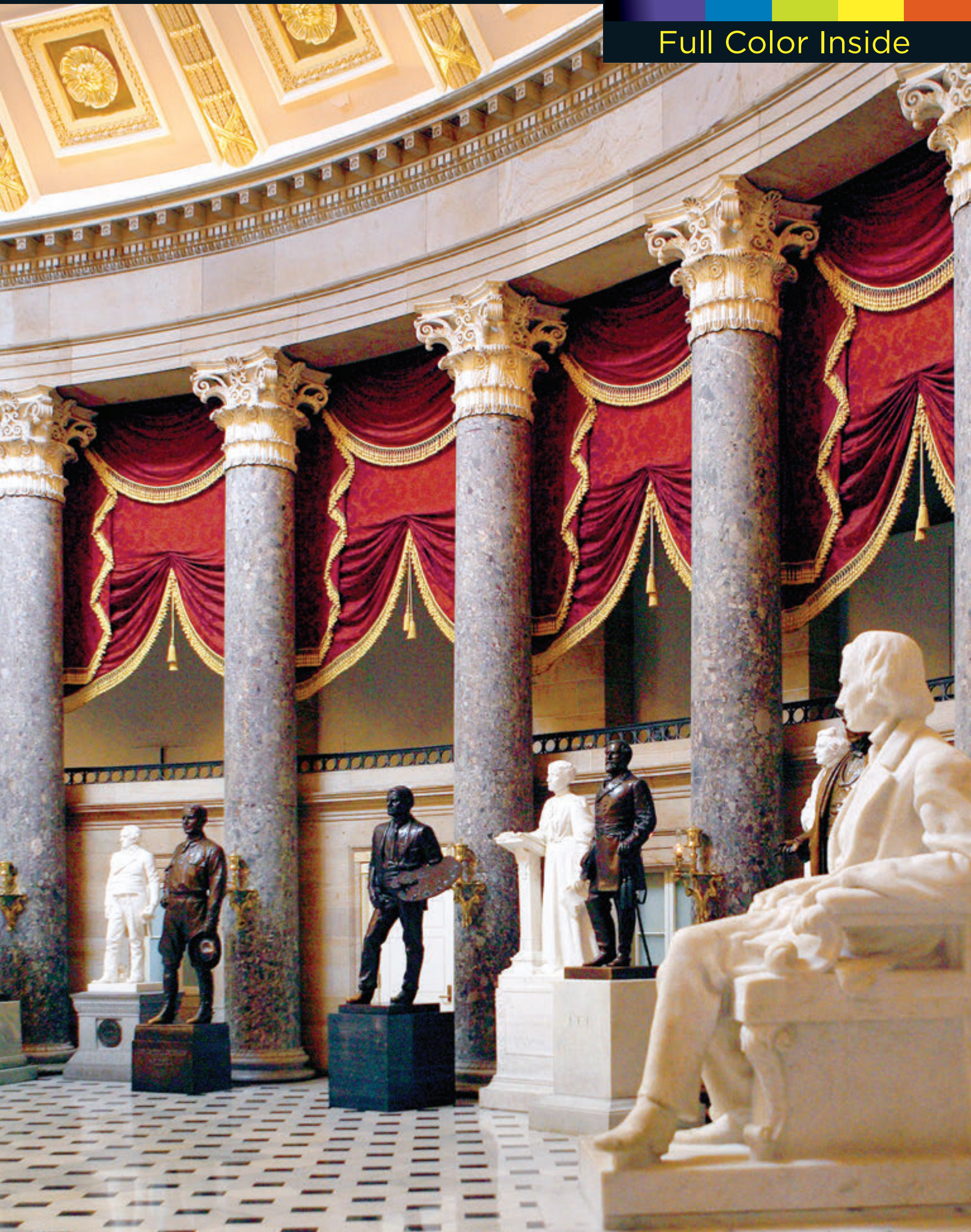
Frommer's

Washington, D.C. 2012

Full Color Inside



VISIT…

LANZAROTE
Caliente.com

NAVIGATING WASHINGTON, D.C.

Numbered Streets run north–south, and start with 1st Street on either side of the Capitol (a quadrant notation at the end of each address will tell you which side).

Lettered Streets run east–west, and start from A Street above and below the Capitol (a quadrant notation at the end of each address will tell you which side).

Avenues are named for U.S. states and run at angles across the grid.

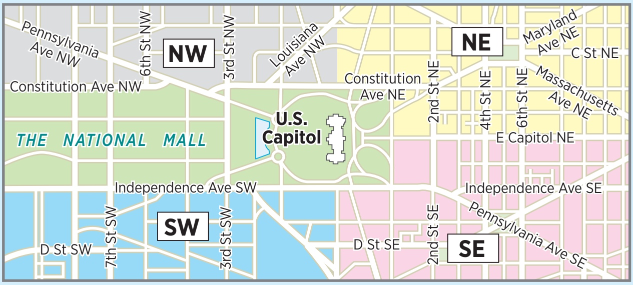
To find an address on...

...a lettered street: drop the last two digits of the address. The remaining number or numbers will tell you which two numbered streets it falls between. Then check the quadrant notation to figure out which side of the Capitol the address falls on; the same number streets exist on either side of the Capitol, so always check the quadrant (Example: 1776 K. St. NW. Drop the "76." The "17" tells you your address is after 17th Street but before 18th Street in the NW quadrant.)

...a numbered street: refer to the chart below to discover which two lettered streets the address falls between. (Example: 623 8th St. SE. Find the range that covers 623 in the chart below, which in this case is F & G. The address is on 8th Street, between F & G streets, in the SE quadrant.)

Address	Falls Between
1–199	A & Constitution/ Independence*
200–299	Constitution/ Independence* & C
300–399	C & D sts.
400–499	D & E sts.
500–599	E & F sts.
600–699	F & G sts.
700–799	G & H sts.
800–899	H & I sts.
900–999	I & K sts.
1000–1099	K & L sts.
1100–1199	L & M sts.
1200–1299	M & N sts.
1300–1399	N & O sts.
1400–1499	O & P sts.
1500–1599	P & Q sts.
1600–1699	Q & R sts.
1700–1799	R & S sts.
1800–1899	S & T sts.
1900–1999	T & U sts.
2000–2099	U & V sts.
2100–2199	V & W sts.
2200+	Beyond W St.

** Constitution Avenue (north of the Capitol) and Independence Avenue (south of the Capitol) take the place of the B streets, falling between the A and C streets north and south of the Capitol.*


Pennsylvania Ave NW
6th St NW
NW
3rd St NW
Louisiana Ave NW
NE
Maryland Ave NE
C St NE
Constitution Ave NW
Constitution Ave NE
2nd St NE
4th St NE
6th St NE
Massachusetts Ave NE
THE NATIONAL MALL
U.S. Capitol
E Capitol NE
Independence Ave SW
Independence Ave SE
Pennsylvania Ave SE
SW
D St SW
7th St SW
3rd St SW
D St SE
2nd St SE
SE

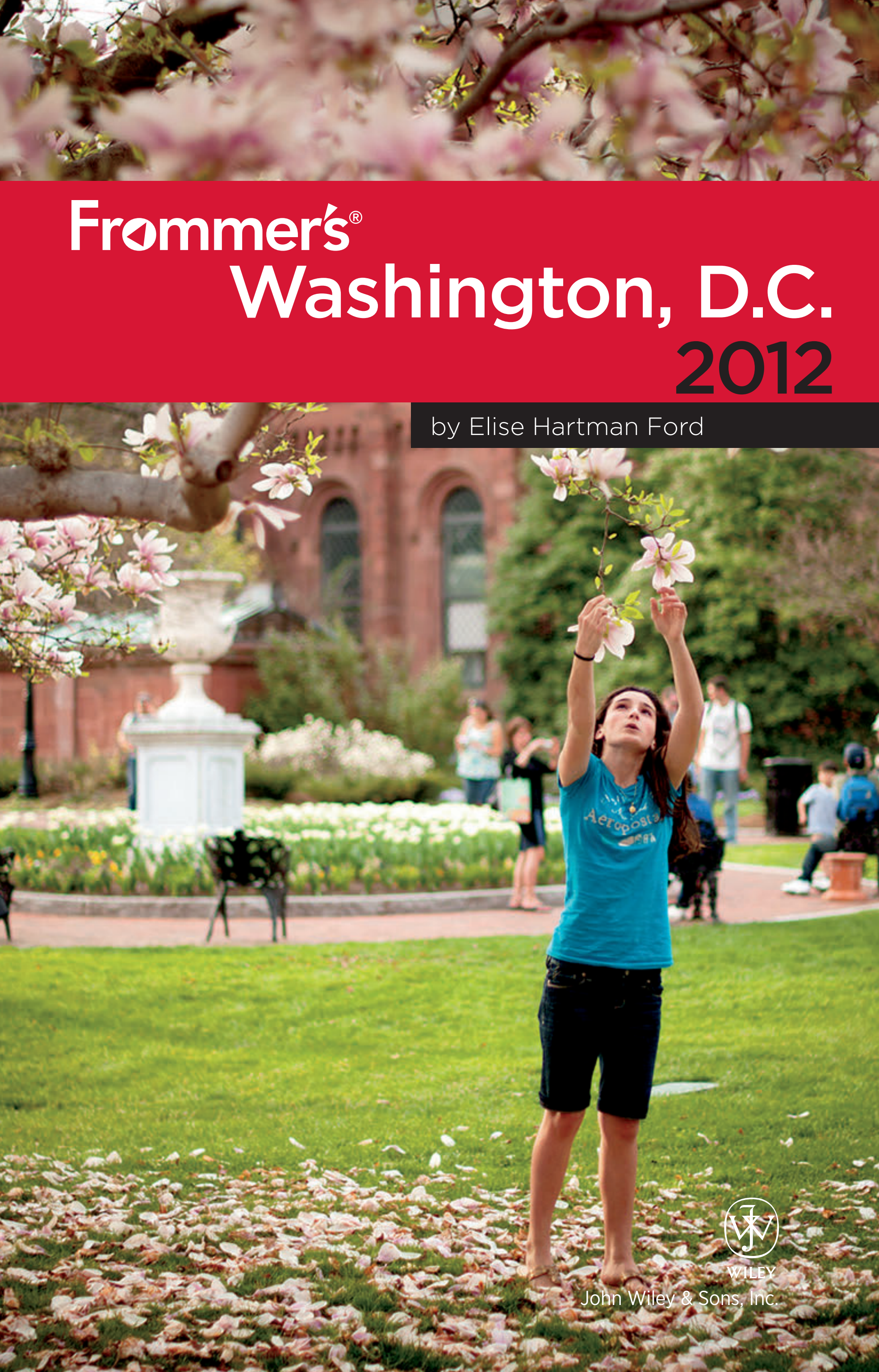
Notes:

- There are no B, J, X, Y, or Z streets.
- "I Street" is sometimes written as "Eye Street" to prevent confusion with "1st Street".
- After W Street, street names of two syllables continue in alphabetical order, followed by street names of three syllables; the more syllables in a name, the farther the street is from the Capitol.

See "City Layout," in chapter 3, for more information.

This information is intended as a general guide to aid you in your planning.
For specific directions, contact the establishment you intend to visit directly before setting out.

ISBN 978-1-118-02746-2
51999
9 781118 027462



Frommer's®
Washington, D.C.
2012

by Elise Hartman Ford

WILEY
John Wiley & Sons, Inc.

Published by:
John Wiley & Sons, Inc.
111 River St.
Hoboken, NJ 07030-5774

Copyright © 2012 by John Wiley & Sons, Inc., Hoboken, New Jersey. All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, scanning or otherwise, except as permitted under Sections 107 or 108 of the 1976 United States Copyright Act, without either the prior written permission of the Publisher, or authorization through payment of the appropriate per-copy fee to the Copyright Clearance Center, 222 Rosewood Drive, Danvers, MA 01923, 978/750-8400, fax 978/646-8600. Requests to the Publisher for permission should be addressed to the Permissions Department, John Wiley & Sons, Inc., 111 River Street, Hoboken, NJ 07030, 201/748-6011, fax 201/748-6008, or online at http://www.wiley.com/go/permissions.

Frommer's is a trademark or registered trademark of Arthur Frommer. Used under license. All other trademarks are the property of their respective owners.

ISBN 978-1-118-02746-2 (paper); 978-1-118-07693-4 (paper); 978-1-118-10748-5 (ebk); 978-1-118-10747-8 (ebk); 978-1-118-10746-1 (ebk)

Editor: Christine Ryan
Production Editor: Jonathan Scott
Cartographer: Nick Trotter
Photo Editor: Richard Fox
Design and Layout by Vertigo Design
Graphics and Prepress by Wiley Indianapolis Composition Services
Front cover photo: Beach, Southampton ©Dave G. Houser/ImageState/AGE Fotostock, Inc.
Back cover photo: Deliverance Island, St. George ©Richard Cummins/SuperStock, Inc.

For information on our other products and services or to obtain technical support, please contact our Customer Care Department within the U.S. at 877/762-2974, outside the U.S. at 317/572-3993 or fax 317/572-4002.

Wiley also publishes its books in a variety of electronic formats. Some content that appears in print may not be available in electronic formats.

Manufactured in the United States of America

5 4 3 2 1

CONTENTS

List of Maps vi

1 THE BEST OF WASHINGTON, D.C. 1

The Most Unforgettable Travel Experiences 3

The Best Splurge Hotels 5

The Best Moderately Priced Hotels 5

The Most Unforgettable Dining Experiences 6

The Best Things to Do for Free 7

The Best Outdoor Activities 8

The Best Neighborhoods for Getting Lost 9

The Best Places to Hang with the Locals 11

SITE SEEING: THE BEST WASHINGTON, D.C., WEBSITES 12

2 WASHINGTON, D.C., IN DEPTH 14

Washington, D.C., Today 15

Looking Back: Washington, D.C., History 17

LITTLE-KNOWN FACTS 26

Washington, D.C., in Popular Culture 26

WHAT WAS THAT? AN ABRIDGED DICTIONARY OF POLITICAL LINGO 28

Eating & Drinking in Washington, D.C. 29

ETHNIC EATING 30

When to Go 32

WASHINGTON, D.C., CALENDAR OF EVENTS 34

Responsible Travel 39

3 SUGGESTED WASHINGTON, D.C., ITINERARIES 41

The Neighborhoods in Brief 42

The Best of Washington in 1 Day 49

The Best of Washington in 2 Days 54

The Best of Washington in 3 Days 58

4 WHERE TO STAY 61

Best Hotel Bets 62

PRICE CATEGORIES 63

WHAT YOU'LL REALLY PAY 64

STAYING GREEN IN D.C. 65

Near Capitol Hill and the National Mall 66

Penn Quarter 70

FAMILY-FRIENDLY HOTELS 71

Midtown 74
Adams Morgan 78
Dupont Circle 80
Foggy Bottom/West End 88
Georgetown 90
Woodley Park 93
Glover Park 95
Practical Information 96
WHEN ALL ELSE FAILS 97

5 **WHERE TO DINE** 99

Price Categories 100
Best Dining Bets 100
Capitol Hill and Barracks Row 102
VIEWS WITH A MEAL 104
EATING WITH THE INSIDERS 107
Downtown, Penn Quarter 107
FAMILY-FRIENDLY RESTAURANTS 117
Midtown 120
DINING GREEN IN D.C. 122
U Street Corridor 125
Adams Morgan 129
Dupont Circle 130
Foggy Bottom/West End 134
Georgetown 137
Glover Park 143
A SEAT AT THE BAR 143
Woodley Park & Cleveland Park 145
CHOCOLATE LOUNGES & CUPCAKE SHOPS 146
Practical Information 147
Restaurants by Cuisine 147

6 **EXPLORING WASHINGTON, D.C.** 150

The Three Houses of Government 151
CALL AHEAD 154
The National Mall & Memorial Parks 168
The Smithsonian Museums 184
THE SMITHSON BEHIND THE SMITHSONIAN 186
MUSEUM EXHIBITS SCHEDULED FOR 2012 194
Other Attractions on or near the Mall 208
More Museums 215
MUSEUMS OF SPECIAL INTEREST 220
Other Attractions 230
Just Across the Potomac: Arlington National Cemetery & the Pentagon 237
Parks & Gardens 242
Especially for Kids 252
FAVORITE CHILDREN'S ATTRACTIONS 254
Organized Tours 255
Outdoor Activities 260

EQUALITY
FOR ALL

7 SHOPPING 264

The Shopping Scene 265
Great Shopping Areas 265
Shopping A to Z 269
THE ROADS LESS TRAVELED: A BACK-STREET TOUR OF HISTORIC GEORGETOWN, WITH STOPS AT SHOPS 270
EMERGENCY SHOPPING 284

8 WASHINGTON, D.C., AFTER DARK 287

The Performing Arts 288
GETTING TICKETS 290
Nightclubs 295
LATE-NIGHT BITES 303
Bars & Lounges 304
CHEAP EATS: HAPPY HOURS TO WRITE HOME ABOUT 307
ELECTRIC AVENUES FOR LIVE-MUSIC LOVERS 309
WINE BARS WOO THE CAPITAL 310

9 SIDE TRIPS FROM WASHINGTON, D.C. 313

Mount Vernon 314
Alexandria 319
ALEXANDRIA CALENDAR OF EVENTS 323
BIKING TO OLD TOWN ALEXANDRIA & MOUNT VERNON 326

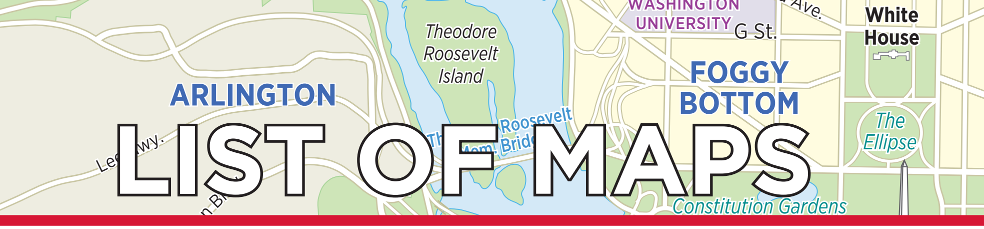
10 PLANNING YOUR TRIP TO WASHINGTON, D.C. 336

Getting There 337
Getting Around 344
FAST FACTS: WASHINGTON, D.C. 354
THE VALUE OF THE U.S. DOLLAR VS. OTHER POPULAR CURRENCIES 358
WHAT THINGS COST IN WASHINGTON, D.C. 359

Index 365

Accommodations Index 373
Restaurant Index 373

LIST OF MAPS


ARLINGTON
Lee Hwy.
Theodore Roosevelt Island
Theodore Roosevelt Mem. Bridge
WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
G St.
Ave.
FOGGY BOTTOM
White House
The Ellipse
Constitution Gardens

On This Spot . . . 18

Washington, D.C., at a Glance 44

Suggested Itineraries: Day 1 51

Suggested Itineraries: Day 2 55

Suggested Itineraries: Day 3 59

Where to Stay in Washington, D.C. 68

Where to Stay in Woodley Park, Dupont Circle & the West End 81

Where to Eat in Penn Quarter, Midtown, Capitol Hill & the West End 108

Where to Eat in Adams Morgan, Dupont Circle & U Street Corridor 131

Where to Eat in Georgetown 139

Washington, D.C., Attractions 152

Capitol Hill 155

The White House Area 165

The National Mall 170

Arlington National Cemetery 239

Lower Rock Creek Park 249

Historic Houses in Georgetown 267

Old Town Alexandria 321

D.C. Metropolitan Area 345

ABOUT THE AUTHOR

Elise Hartman Ford has been a freelance writer in the Washington, D.C. area since 1985. Her writing has appeared in the *Washington Post, Washingtonian* magazine, *Ladies Home Journal, National Parks* magazine, *National Geographic Traveler,* the travel website Home & Abroad, the London-based *Bradman's North America Guide, The Essential Guide to Business Travel,* and in other online and in-print national, regional, and trade publications. In addition to this guide, she is the author of *Night + Day D.C.,* a guidebook in the *Cool Cities* series published by ASDavis Media Group/PulseGuides.

HOW TO CONTACT US

In researching this book, we discovered many wonderful places—hotels, restaurants, shops, and more. We're sure you'll find others. Please tell us about them, so we can share the information with your fellow travelers in upcoming editions. If you were disappointed with a recommendation, we'd love to know that, too. Please write to:

Frommer's Washington, D.C., 2012
John Wiley & Sons, Inc. • 111 River St. • Hoboken, NJ 07030-5774
frommersfeedback@wiley.com

ADVISORY & DISCLAIMER

Travel information can change quickly and unexpectedly, and we strongly advise you to confirm important details locally before traveling, including information on visas, health and safety, traffic and transport, accommodation, shopping, and eating out. We also encourage you to stay alert while traveling and to remain aware of your surroundings. Avoid civil disturbances, and keep a close eye on cameras, purses, wallets, and other valuables.

While we have endeavored to ensure that the information contained within this guide is accurate and up-to-date at the time of publication, we make no representations or warranties with respect to the accuracy or completeness of the contents of this work and specifically disclaim all warranties, including without limitation warranties of fitness for a particular purpose. We accept no responsibility or liability for any inaccuracy or errors or omissions, or for any inconvenience, loss, damage, costs, or expenses of any nature whatsoever incurred or suffered by anyone as a result of any advice or information contained in this guide.

The inclusion of a company, organization, or website in this guide as a service provider and/or potential source of further information does not mean that we endorse them or the information they provide. Be aware that information provided through some websites may be unreliable and can change without notice. Neither the publisher or author shall be liable for any damages arising herefrom.

FROMMER'S STAR RATINGS, ICONS & ABBREVIATIONS

Every hotel, restaurant, and attraction listing in this guide has been ranked for quality, value, service, amenities, and special features using a **star-rating system.** In country, state, and regional guides, we also rate towns and regions to help you narrow down your choices and budget your time accordingly. Hotels and restaurants are rated on a scale of zero (recommended) to three stars (exceptional). Attractions, shopping, nightlife, towns, and regions are rated according to the following scale: zero stars (recommended), one star (highly recommended), two stars (very highly recommended), and three stars (must-see).

In addition to the star-rating system, we also use **seven feature icons** that point you to the great deals, in-the-know advice, and unique experiences that separate travelers from tourists. Throughout the book, look for:

🎁 **Special finds**—those places only insiders know about

💬 **Fun facts**—details that make travelers more informed and their trips more fun

☺ **Kids**—best bets for kids and advice for the whole family

📷 **Special moments**—those experiences that memories are made of

✋ **Overrated**—places or experiences not worth your time or money

📎 **insider tips**—great ways to save time and money

🏷 **Great values**—where to get the best deals

The following **abbreviations** are used for credit cards:

AE	American Express	**DISC**	Discover	**V**	Visa
DC	Diners Club	**MC**	MasterCard		

TRAVEL RESOURCES AT FROMMERS.COM

Frommer's travel resources don't end with this guide. Frommer's website, **www.frommers.com**, has travel information on more than 4,000 destinations. We update features regularly, giving you access to the most current trip-planning information and the best airfare, lodging, and car-rental bargains. You can also listen to podcasts, connect with other Frommers.com members through our active-reader forums, share your travel photos, read blogs from guidebook editors and fellow travelers, and much more.

1

THE BEST OF WASHINGTON, D.C.

Behind its public face of luminous marble memorials and Capitol Hill politicking, Washington, D.C., leads a wondrously varied life. Musicians trumpet the blues, rock, and jazz at clubs throughout Duke Ellington's hometown. Museums welcome culture-seekers by day, hipsters for after-hours bashes. Ever after "the latest thing," Washingtonians jam hot spots like Estadio, but swear by old reliables, whether that means savoring the blueberry pancakes Saturday mornings at Eastern Market or strolling past the White House at 2am to stop for ale and oysters at Old Ebbitt Grill.

Things to Do Lively arguments fly in the **Capitol's Senate** and **House** chambers, where resolute legislators hash out U.S. laws. A different perspective awaits atop the **Washington Monument**—a staggering view of the green-swept **Mall** and beyond. Every spring, **cherry trees** erupt in delicate pink and white blossoms, and the town goes mad. Da Vinci's mysterious *Ginevra de Benci* outstares you in the **National Gallery of Art,** while Renoir's *Luncheon of the Boating Party* reels you in at the **Phillips Collection.** Glide past stately memorials, stunningly illuminated, on a nighttime **Potomac River** cruise.

Shopping **Georgetown**=shopping. Fashionistas traipse through the international outposts and homegrown boutiques lining busy M Street and Wisconsin Avenue. Weekends, join locals at the 139-year-old **Eastern Market** for exuberant bartering with area farmers hawking fresh produce; don't miss the market's famous blueberry pancakes. Shoppers head to **U and 14th streets** for vintage clothes and inventive housewares.

Eating & Drinking Washington's restaurants reflect its population: international and always game. Dine at the Penn Quarter's sexy **Rasika** for imaginative takes on Indian cuisine. Ethiopian? Head to the U Street neighborhood's homey **Etete,** for heaping plates of spicy stews. Watch power brokers make and break deals at posh steakhouses like **Charlie Palmer Steak** on Capitol Hill, or follow a trendier crowd to the latest craze, maybe Spanish tapas at **Estadio,** on 14th Street.

The Capitol's iconic dome. PREVIOUS PAGE: **Independence Day fireworks on the Mall.**

Crowds enjoying cherry trees in bloom.

Nightlife & Entertainment Theater is huge, the options many, and the standards excellent, whether the production is *South Pacific* at the splendid **John F. Kennedy Center** or *Macbeth* at the world-renowned **Shakespeare Theatre.** Satisfy a yen for straight-ahead jazz at the suitably divey **Blues Alley,** or for indie sounds at the nationally recognized **9:30 Club.** Young urbanistas rule the bar/lounge scene, roosting at mellow pubs like **ChurchKey** on 14th Street, and hitting the dance floor at Dupont Circle's **Eighteenth Street Lounge.**

THE most UNFORGETTABLE TRAVEL EXPERIENCES

- **Watch the Supreme Court in Action:** Behind the stately marble facade of the Supreme Court building, the nation's nine, black be-gowned justices reveal intellectual brilliance and their own personalities as they listen to and question both sides of an argument. Is the famously silent Justice Thomas really silent? Is the famously aggressive Justice Scalia really so blunt? Only

John F. Kennedy Center for the Performing arts from across Tidal Basin.

A view of the Reflecting Pool, the World War II Memorial, the Washington Monument, and the Capitol.

one way to find out: Wait in line for entry and a coveted seat inside the Courtroom. See p. 161.

- **View Washington Landmarks by Moonlight:** There is nothing as spectacular as seeing the Lincoln Memorial illuminated at night, unless it's the sight of the White House, the Capitol, or the Washington Monument lit up after dark. Go by bus on Tourmobile, by bike via a Bike and Roll excursion, or by boat aboard a Potomac Riverboat Co. cruise; all three operations offer narrated day- and nighttime tours. See p. 255.
- **Visit Your Senator or House Representative:** Take advantage of your constituent status and stop by your senator's and/or representative's office on Capitol Hill to offer your two cents on current issues. Pick up passes to the Capitol's Senate and House chambers and attend a session to observe your elected

The White House.

politicians at work. Make sure you've reserved Capitol tour passes online and tour the Capitol. See p. 151.

- **Bicycle Past the Potomac River and Around the Tidal Basin:** Rent a bike and ride the paved bike/walking path that extends 11 miles from the Lincoln Memorial to the Maryland border (through Rock Creek Park). Or head the other direction from the Lincoln Memorial, following the combination of street, sidewalk, and pathway that encircles the Tidal Basin. The Potomac River, Rock Creek, and spectacular Washington sites are on either side of you as you make your way. For a really long bike ride, follow the pathway past the Lincoln Memorial, cross the Arlington Memorial Bridge to the trail on the other side, and pedal the 19 miles to Mount Vernon. See p. 260 and 326.

The base of the Washington Monument at dusk.

THE best SPLURGE HOTELS

- **Mandarin Oriental,** 1330 Maryland Ave. SW, near National Mall (✆ **202/554-8588;** www.mandarinoriental.com/washington): This is the capital's swankiest hotel. You're away from it all but still within walking distance of Smithsonian museums. Its spa and restaurant are the crème de la crème, and guest-room designs follow the principles of Feng shui to attract good fortune. See p. 66.
- **Four Seasons,** 2800 Pennsylvania Ave. NW, Georgetown (✆ **202/342-0444;** www.fourseasons.com/washington): It's so nice to be loved, isn't it? And the Four Seasons staff make you feel that way, pampering you relentlessly and greeting you by name. Thanks to two recent multimillion-dollar renovations, hotel guest rooms are 50% larger and twice as inviting, suites are redone, and the Bourbon Steak restaurant and lounge are now the scene-ist scenes in the city. See p. 137.
- **The Jefferson, Washington, D.C.,** 1200 16th St. NW, Dupont Circle (✆ **202/448-2300;** www.jeffersondc.com): This 99-room hotel wins one over with its gracious service; exquisitely decorated guest rooms, several with stunning views of the White House and Washington Monument; cozy library with fireplace and other private nooks; hip bar, Quill; sophisticated French restaurant, Plume; and overall welcoming ambience that makes you feel right at home. See p. 80.

THE best MODERATELY PRICED HOTELS

- **The Normandy,** 2118 Wyoming Ave. NW, Adams Morgan/Dupont Circle (✆ **202/483-1350;** www.doylecollection.com/normandy): The boutique

Normandy's rates start at $129 and though they can go as high as $349, they still tend to be less expensive here than at other D.C. hotels offering the same degree of personable service and chicness. Extras like an exercise room and pool are available at its sister hotel around the corner. Complimentary hors d'oeuvres and cocktails are on hand nightly. See p. 80.

- **Georgetown Suites,** 1111 30th St. NW, Georgetown (✆ **202/298-1600;** www.georgetownsuites.com): The suites are large, light-filled, and cheery and the service welcoming in this great-value hotel. All sorts of lodging are available, from studio to penthouse, but all units have a full kitchen. See p. 92.
- **Hampton Inn Washington, D.C., Convention Center,** 901 6th St. NW, Penn Quarter (✆ **202/842-2500;** www.washingtondc.hamptoninn.com): Close to the convention center and the heart of the Penn Quarter, this hotel, which opened in 2005, still has a fresh feeling about it. Included in its affordable rates are use of the hotel's pool and the daily hot breakfast. See p. 73.

THE most UNFORGETTABLE DINING EXPERIENCES

- **Michel Richard Citronelle,** in the Latham Hotel, 3000 M St. NW, Georgetown (✆ **202/625-2150**): This bastion of creatively fine French dining is world-renowned, thanks to the irrepressible Richard and his culinary artistry. If Citronelle is booked, try for a table at his other hot spot, **Central,** 1001 Pennsylvania Ave. NW, Penn Quarter (✆ **202/626-0015**). Either way, you're in for a treat. See p. 138 and p. 113.
- **Komi,** 1509 17th St. NW, Dupont Circle (✆ **202/332-9200**): A dinner at Komi restores one, thanks to creative—but not too creative—dishes (grilled asparagus with watercress and feta, squab stuffed with foie gras and figs), polished service, and a remarkably relaxed atmosphere. And then there's the chef, the unassuming Johnny Monis, who somehow has figured this all out at the tender age of 30 or so. See p. 130.
- **Minibar,** 405 8th St. NW (inside Café Atlantico), Penn Quarter (✆ **202/393-0812**): At this restaurant within a restaurant, genius chef extraordinaire José Andrés (or his stand-ins) concoct whimsical little tastes—like foie gras in a cocoon of cotton candy. Thirty or more of such creations make an unforgettable meal for 12 lucky people, six per seating. Minibar is the most elusive reservation in town, but if you're determined, call at 10am a month in advance. See p. 107.

An entree at Citronelle, in Georgetown.

- **Bourbon Steak,** in the Four Seasons Hotel, 2800 Pennsylvania Ave. NW, Georgetown (✆ **202/944-2026**): D.C.'s hot restaurant pulls in a stellar crowd nightly. The perfectly grilled steak, lobster pot pie, french fries cooked in duck fat, and roasted duck with foie gras are all getting a lot of attention. Be sure to stop for a drink before or after in the lounge. See p. 137.
- **J&G Steakhouse,** in the W Washington, DC Hotel, 515 15th St. NW, Penn Quarter (✆ **202/661-2440**). Its location at the corner of 15th Street and Pennsylvania Avenue means there are great views inside and out: Tall windows capture sights of the Washington Monument and the White House grounds. Jean-Georges Vongerichten's slow-cooked salmon, perfectly prepared steak, and molten chocolate cake are reason enough to book a reservation here. See p. 113.

THE best THINGS TO DO FOR FREE

- **Peruse the Constitution:** Only in Washington and only at the National Archives will you ever be able to read the original documents that so well grounded this nation in liberty. Here, you'll find the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution of the United States, and the Bill of Rights—all on display behind glass. See p. 209.
- **People-Watch at Dupont Circle:** This traffic circle is also a park, an all-weather hangout for mondo-bizarre biker-couriers, chess players, street musicians, and lovers. Sit on a bench and watch scenes of Washington life unfold around you. See p. 47.
- **Attend a Millennium Stage Performance at the Kennedy Center:** Every evening at 6pm, the Kennedy Center presents a free 1-hour concert

LEFT: **A chess game in Dupont Circle.** RIGHT: **Locals and visitors alike love to relax in the National Gallery of Art Sculpture Garden.**

performed by local, up-and-coming, national, or international musicians. This is a winner. After the performance, head through the glass doors to the terrace for a view of the Potomac River. See p. 230.

- **Groove to the Sounds of Live Jazz in the Sculpture Garden:** On summery Friday evenings at the National Gallery of Art Sculpture Garden, you can dip your toes in the fountain pool and chill, as live jazz groups serenade you from 5 to 8pm. The jazz is free; the tapas and wine and beer served in the garden's Pavilion Café are not. See p. 190.
- **Pick a Museum, (Just About) Any Museum:** Because this is the U.S. capital, many of the museums are federal institutions, which means admission is free. The National Gallery of Art, the U.S. Botanic Garden, and the Smithsonian's 17 Washington museums, from National Air and Space to the Freer Gallery, are among the many spectacular free places to visit. See chapter 6.

THE best OUTDOOR ACTIVITIES

- **Ice Skate at the National Gallery:** The National Gallery of Art Sculpture Garden pool turns into an ice-skating rink in winter. Rent some skates and twirl around on the ice, admiring sculptures as you go. Treat yourself to hot chocolate and sandwiches at the Pavilion Café in the garden. See p. 211.
- **Attend an Event on the Mall:** Think of the National Mall as the nation's public square, where something is always going on, whether it's a book festival in the fall, the splendid Independence Day celebration every Fourth of July, or soccer, baseball, even cricket games year-round. See p. 34 for a calendar of annual events.
- **View Washington from the Water:** Rent a paddle boat to skim the surface of the Tidal Basin for an hour, or cruise the Potomac River aboard one of

Paddle boats in the Tidal Basin.

several sightseeing vessels. The paddle boats give you a remarkable view of the Jefferson Memorial; river cruises offer a pleasant interval for catching a second wind, as they treat you to a marvelous perspective of the city. See chapter 6.

- **Sit at an Outdoor Cafe and Watch the Washington World Go By:** The capital has plenty of places that offer front-row seats. Among them are Capitol Hill's Johnny's Half Shell, where movers and shakers hustle past you on the sidewalk and peer out from limos on their way to the Capitol; the Penn Quarter's Café du Parc, which captures sights of Pennsylvania Avenue, the Washington Monument, and the grounds of the White House; and Hank's Oyster Bar, whose Dupont Circle perch is the perfect spot for watching a passing parade of live entertainment. See chapter 5.

My Faith, My Vote Immigration Reform
Immigration America

A protest on the Mall.

THE best NEIGHBORHOODS FOR GETTING LOST

- **Go Behind the Scenes in Georgetown:** The truth is, you *want* to get lost in Georgetown because it's the side streets that hold the history

Georgetown.

and centuries-old houses of this one-time Colonial tobacco port. And not to worry—Georgetown is so compact, you're never very far from the main drags of M Street and Wisconsin Avenue. For a back-streets tour of Georgetown, see p. 270.

- **Spend the Day in Alexandria:** Just a short distance (by Metro, car, boat, or bike) from the District is George Washington's Virginia hometown. On and off the beaten track are quaint cobblestone streets, charming boutiques and antiques stores, 18th-century houses and other historic attractions, and fine restaurants. See p. 319.

Embassy Row.

- **Stroll Embassy Row:** Explore the neighborhood of Dupont Circle to view smaller embassies, then head northwest on Massachusetts Avenue to admire the larger ones. You'll walk along gorgeous tree-shaded streets lined with Beaux Arts mansions, many built by fabulously wealthy magnates during the Gilded Age. See p. 47 for information about how to see the interiors of some of these embassies.

Lace up your running shoes and take a leisurely jog on the Mall.

THE best PLACES TO HANG WITH THE LOCALS

- **Shop at Eastern Market:** Capitol Hill is home to more than government buildings; it's a community of old town houses, antiques shops, and the veritable institution Eastern Market. Here, the locals barter and shop every Saturday and Sunday for fresh produce, baked goods, and flea-market bargains. Blueberry pancakes at the Market Lunch counter is an absolute must. See p. 277.
- **Pub- and Club-It in D.C.'s Hot Spots:** Join Washington's footloose and fancy-free any night of the week, but especially Thursday through Saturday, along U Street between 9th and 16th streets; in Adams Morgan; and in the Penn Quarter. See chapter 8 for bar and club suggestions.
- **Go for a Jog on the National Mall:** Lace up your running shoes and race down the Mall at your own pace, admiring famous sites as you go. Your fellow runners will be buff military staff from the Pentagon, speed-walking members of Congress, and downtown workers doing their best to stave off the telltale pencil pusher's paunch. It's about 2 miles from the foot of the Capitol to the Lincoln Memorial. See p. 168.
- **Take Tea at the Top of Washington National Cathedral:** Join a certain segment of Washington society (mostly women friends and moms and daughters) for tea and a tour. Tuesday and Wednesday afternoons at 1:30pm you can tour the world's sixth-largest cathedral, then indulge in tea, scones, and lemon tarts served on the seventh floor of the West Tower (Pilgrim Observation Gallery), whose arched windows overlook the city and beyond to Sugarloaf Mountain in Maryland. See p. 235.

Produce at Eastern Market on Capitol Hill.

Tea at the Washington National Cathedral.

SITE SEEING: THE BEST WASHINGTON, D.C., websites

- **www.bnbaccom.com**: For those who prefer to stay in a private home, guesthouse, inn, or furnished apartment, this service offers more than 30 for you to consider.
- **www.bwiairport.com**: Ground transport, terminal maps, flight status, and airport facilities for Baltimore–Washington International Airport.
- **www.culturaltourismdc.org**: Cultural Tourism DC is a grass-roots, nonprofit coalition of more than 230 arts, heritage, community, and cultural organizations collaborating to promote the less-known stories and attractions of Washington. The website lists tours, itineraries, calendars, and plenty of background information about historic and cultural sites that you won't find anywhere else.
- **www.dc.gov**: This is the city of Washington's website, full of details about both federal and local D.C., including history and tourism. Every day, the site lists a calendar of what's going on around town.
- **www.destinationdc.com**: Destination D.C. is the new name for the Washington, D.C. Convention and Tourism Corporation. This website leads you through various screens of information on what to see and do in D.C. and provides travel updates. You have to play around with the site a little to find all the information you need. Start by clicking on "Experience DC" and take it from there, for tips on where to stay, dine, shop, and sightsee.
- **www.fly2dc.com**: In addition to its extensive information about airline travel in and out of Washington (and ground transportation from each airport), this site also offers fun articles about restaurants and things to do in D.C. The monthly print magazine version, *Washington Flyer,* is available free at Washington National and Dulles airports.
- **www.house.gov**: This is the site for the U.S. House of Representatives. Find out about the legislative process, what's going on in Congress, and what's going on with your own representatives—the site links you to the individual websites for each of the representatives.
- **www.kennedy-center.org**: Find out what's playing at the Kennedy Center and listen to live broadcasts through the Net.
- **www.metwashairports.com**: Ground transport, terminal maps, flight status, and airport facilities for Washington Dulles International and Ronald Reagan Washington National airports.
- **www.mountvernon.org**: Click on "Visit" for daily attractions at Mount Vernon and a calendar of events, as well as information on dining, shopping, and school programs. For a sneak preview, click on the "Learn" tab then "Explore Mount Vernon" for a virtual tour that lets you see images of the master bedroom, dining room, slave memorial, and the Washingtons' tomb.
- **www.nps.gov**: This National Park Service site includes links to some

dozen memorials and monuments. When you click "Find a Park" then click "DC" on the map, a map of the capital's National Park sites appears, including the National World War II Memorial, Washington Monument, Jefferson Memorial, National Mall, Ford's Theatre, FDR Memorial, Lincoln Memorial, and Vietnam Veterans Memorial.

- **www.opentable.com**: This site allows you to make reservations at most of the capital's restaurants.
- **www.senate.gov**: In the U.S. Senate site, click on "Visitors" for an online virtual tour of the Capitol building and information about touring the actual Senate Gallery. Also, find out when the Senate is in session. The site connects you with the websites for each of the senators; you can use this site to e-mail your senator.
- **www.si.edu**: This is the Smithsonian Institution's home page, which provides information about visiting Washington and leads you to the individual websites for each Smithsonian museum.
- **www.visitdc.com**: Capitol Reservations, a 28-year-old company, represents 70 to 100 hotels in the Washington area, each of which has been screened for cleanliness, safety, and other factors. You can book your room online.
- **www.visitthecapitol.com**: The Capitol Visitor Center's website posts the history of the Capitol and the center, discusses the art and architecture of the buildings and the legislative work that takes place within, and is the portal to the online reservation system for booking tours of the Capitol.
- **www.washingtonian.com**: The print magazine of the same name posts some of its articles here, including information on what's going on at museums, theaters, and other cultural showplaces around town, and a directory of reviews of Washington restaurants. The magazine really wants you to buy the print edition, though—for sale at bookstores, drugstores, and grocery stores throughout the area.
- **www.washingtonpost.com**: The *Washington Post*'s site is an extremely helpful source for up-to-date information on restaurants, attractions, shopping, and nightlife (as well as world news).
- **www.wdcahotels.com**: This nicely designed site recommends hotels suited for families, urbanistas, sightseers, or business travelers.
- **www.whitehouse.gov**: Click on "Tours & Events" to learn about visiting the White House and about upcoming public events. You'll find all sorts of links here, from a history of the White House, to archived White House documents, to an e-mail page you can use to contact the president or vice president. Twitter, Facebook, and other connections are all here.
- **www.wmata.com**: Timetables, maps, fares, and more for the Metro buses and subways that serve the Washington, D.C., metro area.

2

WASHINGTON, D.C., IN DEPTH

progress towards political happiness my
ation is new…I walk on untrodden ground.

Sure, you can travel clueless to Washington. But wouldn't it help to know what to expect weather-wise in November and celebration-wise in August? Or how big the city is and what kinds of people live here? Oh yes, and some hints about the sorts of restaurants the city offers, a bit about the history of the place, and maybe some suggestions for books to read and films to watch to whet one's appetite?

These pages aim to acquaint you with background info, a little context for Washington, D.C.'s story that should stand you in good stead once you start plotting the particulars of your trip.

WASHINGTON, D.C., TODAY

Washington, D.C., is the capital of the United States and a city unto itself, and therein lie its charms, but also a host of complications—control of the city being the main issue. The District is a free-standing jurisdiction, but because it is a city with a federal overseer, and not a state, it has never been entitled to the same governmental powers as the states. For instance, Congress today, as it has from the beginning, supervises the District's budget and legislation. Originally, Congress granted the city the authority to elect its own governance, but rescinded that right in the late 1800s when the District overspent its budget in attempting to improve its services and appearance after the Civil War. The White House then appointed three commissioners, who ran D.C.'s affairs for nearly 100 years.

PREVIOUS PAGE: **The National Portrait Gallery.** ABOVE: **Rock Creek Park.**

In 1972, the city regained the right to elect its own mayor and city council, but Congress retains control of the budget and the courts, and can veto municipal legislation. District residents can vote in presidential primaries and elections and they can elect a delegate to Congress, who introduces legislation and votes in committees, but who cannot vote on the House floor. This unique situation, in which residents of the District pay federal income taxes but don't have a vote in Congress, is a matter of great local concern. Among the ways that D.C. residents publicly protest the situation is by displaying license plates bearing the inscription "Taxation without Representation." (Perhaps 2012 will witness a turning point. President Obama seems to favor D.C. statehood and may help to bring this about.)

Another wrinkle in this uncommon relationship is the fact that Washington's economy relies heavily upon the presence of the federal government, which employs about 27% of D.C. residents (according to a 2010 Gallup Poll), making it the city's single largest employer, and upon the tourism business that Washington, as the capital, attracts. Even as the city struggles toward political independence, it recognizes the economic benefits of the situation.

Does any of this affect you, as you tour the city this year? In a way, yes.

In 2012, you will find Washington, D.C., to be a remarkably vibrant city. But it wasn't always this way, and you should know a little bit of background. About 20 years ago, Washington wasn't so attractive. Tourists wanted to visit federal buildings, like the Capitol, the White House, and the Smithsonian museums, but stayed away from the dingy downtown and other off-the-Mall neighborhoods. The city had the potential for being so much more, and certain people, heroes, in my book, helped inspire action and brought about change themselves: Delegate Eleanor Holmes Norton, now in her 11th term in office, who steadfastly fights for states' rights and economic revival for the District; former Mayor Anthony Williams, who rescued the District's budget when his predecessor, the notorious, mismanaging Mayor Marion Barry brought the city to the brink of financial ruin; and the community-minded developers Abe and Irene Pollin, who used their own funds to finance the $200-million MCI sports center (now called the "Verizon Center") in the heart of town. Entrepreneurs started trickling in. Today, the wildly successful Verizon arena anchors the utterly transformed Penn Quarter neighborhood, now one of the liveliest city centers in the country.

The city's resident population has grown by more than 5% in the past 10 years, and for the first time in 50 years exceeds 600,000. Revitalization continues to take root throughout the city, from southeast D.C., where a grand baseball stadium, Nationals Ballpark, opened in March 2008, to the Columbia Heights enclave in upper northwest D.C., now a mélange of Latino culture, loft condominiums, and ethnic eateries. The city's evergreens—the memorials and monuments, the historic neighborhoods, and the Smithsonian museums—remain unflaggingly popular.

But D.C. has its share of problems, starting with its Metro transportation system, greatly in need of an overhaul. (See chapter 10's "Getting Around" for details.) Other problems relate to the city's own gentrification effort, like the displacement of residents from homes they can no longer afford in a newly improved but expensive neighborhood. Such concerns were certainly a factor in the 2010 mayoral election, in which the older, amiable, and unhurried D.C. Council Chair Vincent Gray won the race over the young, brash, and bossy incumbent, Adrian Fenty. Mayor Gray has his work cut out for him in a municipality that struggles to provide health care, good schools, safe neighborhoods, adequate housing, and basic social services to all citizens.

The diverse population is 53% African American and 8% Latino, with 13% being foreign-born, and 15% speaking a language other than English at home. There are slightly more female (53%) than male (47%) residents and the median age for the population is 35. The citizenry is well educated: 47% of D.C. residents have a bachelor's degree, while 26% have advanced degrees. Women residents stand out: 44% have a bachelor's degree or higher, the highest percentage in the nation.

Diverse in demographics, residents are alike in loving their city. Visitors seem to share this love, as statistics, surveys, and articles bear out: The latest figures show that D.C. welcomes 16.4 million visitors a year, 1.6 million of whom are international tourists. Magazines and newspapers profile the capital in glowing terms, whether it's *American Style* magazine's Summer 2010 piece ranking the city third among 25 American cities for style and art, or *National Geographic Traveler* magazine's May/June 2010 story expanding on "DC's New Groove." Forbes.com in August 2010 named D.C. to its list of top 10 "coolest cities," and in January 2011 reported that Washington, D.C., has the lowest unemployment rate and the healthiest labor market in the country.

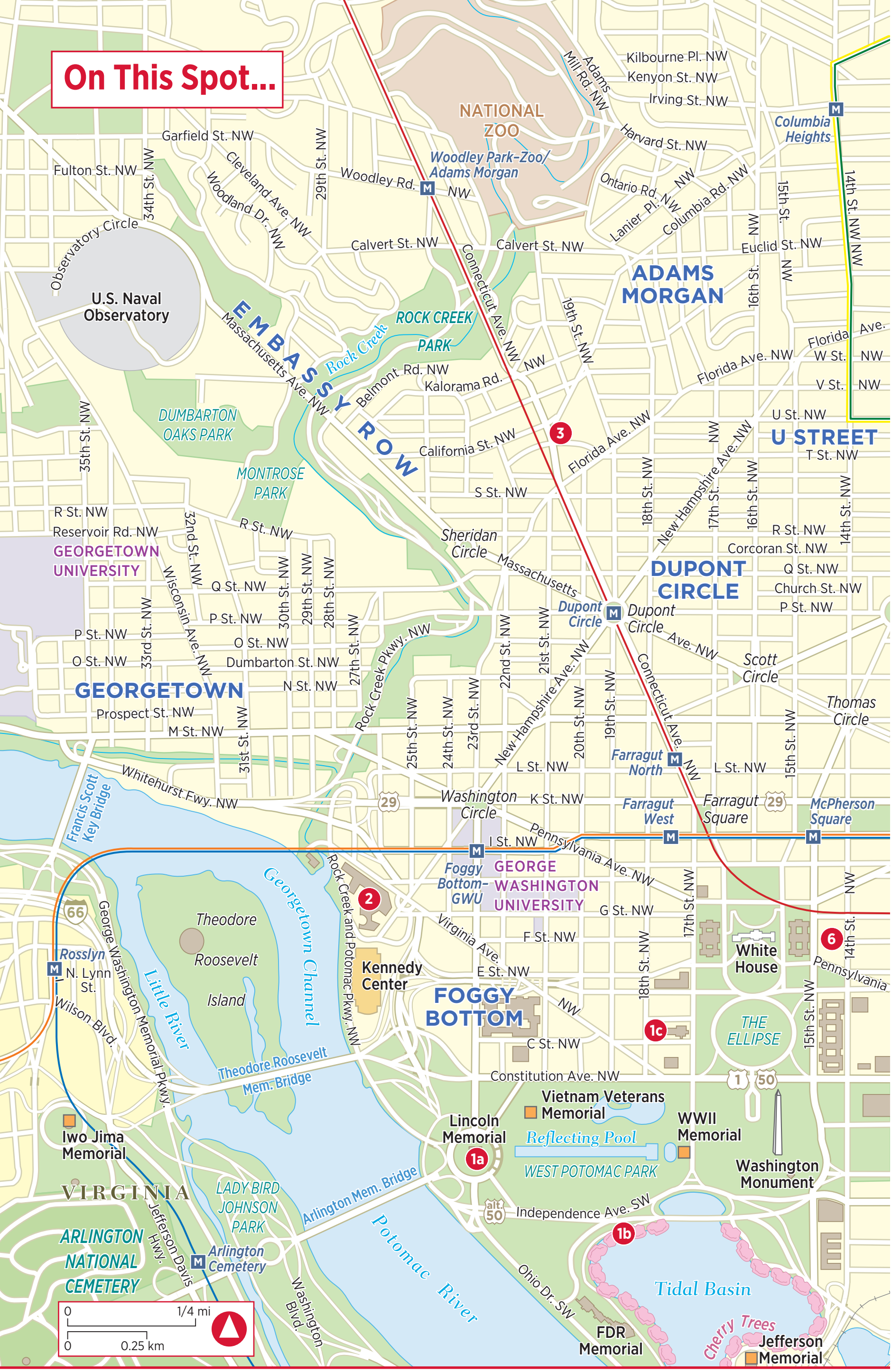
Not bad, huh?

LOOKING BACK: WASHINGTON, D.C., HISTORY

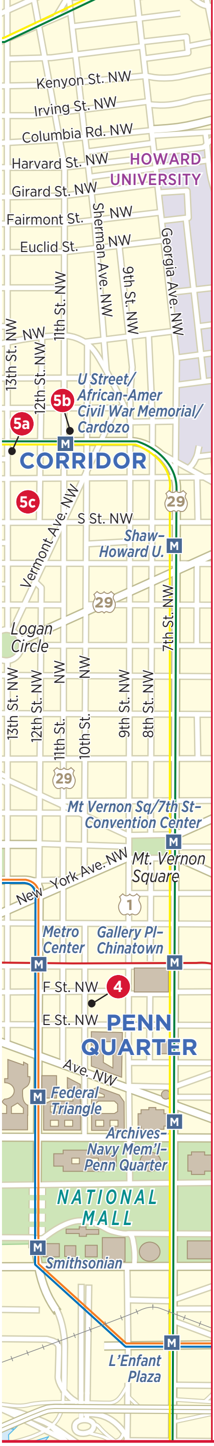
Like most cities, Washington, D.C.'s history is written in its landscape. Behold the lustrous Potomac River, whose discovery by Captain John Smith in 1608 led to settlement of the area, getting the story going. Notice the lay of the land: the 160-foot-wide avenues radiating from squares and circles, the sweeping vistas, the abundant parkland, very much as Pierre Charles L'Enfant intended when he planned the "Federal District" in 1791. Look around and you will see the Washington Monument, the U.S. Capitol, the Lincoln Memorial, the White House, and other landmarks, their very prominence in the flat, central cityscape attesting to their significance in the formation of the nation's capital.

But Washington's history is very much a tale of two cities. Beyond the National Mall, the memorials, and federal government buildings lies "D.C.," the municipality. Righteous politicians and others speak critically of "Washington"—shorthand, we understand, for all

The scandal-ridden Watergate Building.



On This Spot...
NATIONAL ZOO
Woodley Park-Zoo/ Adams Morgan
Columbia Heights
ADAMS MORGAN
U STREET
DUPONT CIRCLE
Dupont Circle
EMBASSY ROW
ROCK CREEK PARK
Rock Creek
U.S. Naval Observatory
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
MONTROSE PARK
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
GEORGETOWN
Sheridan Circle
Scott Circle
Thomas Circle
Washington Circle
Farragut North
Farragut West
Farragut Square
McPherson Square
Foggy Bottom-GWU
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
FOGGY BOTTOM
Kennedy Center
White House
THE ELLIPSE
Theodore Roosevelt Island
Georgetown Channel
Little River
Rosslyn
Iwo Jima Memorial
VIRGINIA
LADY BIRD JOHNSON PARK
ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY
Arlington Cemetery
Lincoln Memorial
Vietnam Veterans Memorial
Reflecting Pool
WEST POTOMAC PARK
WWII Memorial
Washington Monument
Potomac River
Tidal Basin
Cherry Trees
FDR Memorial
Jefferson Memorial
1a
1b
1c
2
3
6
0 1/4 mi
0 0.25 km


Kenyon St. NW
Irving St. NW
Columbia Rd. NW
Harvard St. NW
HOWARD UNIVERSITY
Girard St. NW
Fairmont St. NW
Euclid St. NW
Sherman Ave. NW
9th St. NW
Georgia Ave. NW
11th St. NW
13th St. NW
12th St. NW
5b
5a
U Street/ African-Amer Civil War Memorial/ Cardozo
M
CORRIDOR
5c
Vermont Ave. NW
29
S St. NW
Shaw-Howard U.
29
Logan Circle
7th St. NW
13th St. NW
12th St. NW
11th St. NW
10th St. NW
9th St. NW
8th St. NW
29
Mt Vernon Sq/7th St-Convention Center
New York Ave. NW
Mt. Vernon Square
1
Metro Center
Gallery Pl-Chinatown
F St. NW
4
E St. NW
PENN QUARTER
Ave. NW
Federal Triangle
Archives-Navy Mem'l-Penn Quarter
NATIONAL MALL
Smithsonian
L'Enfant Plaza

① Built in 1912, directly two miles west of the Capitol, the **Lincoln Memorial** (1a) honors our most inspiring president. Among the inspired was the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King. Find the marked spot, 18 steps down from the chamber and you will be standing exactly where King stood on Aug. 28, 1963, when he delivered his remarkable "I Have a Dream" speech to the crowd of 200,000 people who had gathered here after "Marching on Washington" with King to pressure Congress to pass the Civil Rights Act. Forty-eight years later to the day, on August 28, 2011, the country honored King with his own memorial; the **Washington, D.C., Martin Luther King Jr. National Memorial** (1b) lies across Independence Ave., on the lip of the Tidal Basin.

The Lincoln Memorial was the site of another significant moment in civil rights history, on Easter Sunday, 1939, when contralto Marian Anderson sang to a crowd of 75,000 people on the memorial steps, after the Daughters of the American Revolution refused to allow the African-American to perform at their **Constitution Hall** (1c). First Lady Eleanor Roosevelt resigned her DAR membership over the incident. Eventually, Anderson did sing at Constitution Hall (in 1943 and again in 1952), and at the Lincoln Memorial a second time, in 1952.

② **The Watergate Building** looks harmless enough these days, despite the fact that the very word "Watergate" calls up its scandalous history. In June 1972, members of President Nixon's re-election staff broke into the Democratic National Committee's offices here, an act that eventually forced Nixon to resign. Two decades later, Pres. Clinton carried on an affair at the White House with a 20-something intern, who just happened to live at the Watergate.

③ **The Washington Hilton** was the scene of the attempted assassination of Pres. Reagan on March 30, 1981, when John Hinkley shot Pres. Reagan, his press secretary James Brady, a DC police officer, and a Secret Service agent. All survived.

④ President Lincoln was not so lucky. On April 14, 1865, John Wilkes Booth fatally shot Abraham Lincoln as the president sat in the Presidential Box in **Ford's Theatre** watching a performance of "Our American Cousin." Visitors can view Lincoln's seat, but not sit there.

⑤ In the early to mid-20th century, U Street was known as Black Broadway and the general area between 11th and 15th streets was the epicenter of a black cultural renaissance. At places like the **Lincoln Theatre** (5a) and the **Club Caverns** (5b) (now Bohemian Caverns), African-Americans came to hear the music of Ella Fitzgerald, Cab Calloway, and most of all, DC native son Duke Ellington. Visit the re-born neighborhood today and you can follow in their footsteps, as you walk by the houses at **1805 and 1816 13th St. NW** (5c), where the Duke grew up; or take in a set at Bohemian Caverns or newer venues, like Twins Jazz, always ending the night with a half-smoke at the decades-old Ben's Chili Bowl.

⑥ Since its beginnings in 1850, and continuing on through its current incarnation (built on the site of the original in 1901), **The Willard Hotel** has always played a special role in the life of the capital. At least six presidents, Zachary Taylor to Abraham Lincoln, lived at the Willard for a while. Julia Ward Howe composed "The Battle Hymn of the Republic" in it in 1861, and the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King composed his "I Have a Dream" speech here in 1963. Stop in at the hotel to admire the ornate lobby and exquisite architecture, but don't leave without visiting the bar, the city's historic center of activity. Sip a mint julep, introduced here by statesman Henry Clay in 1850, and consider the tradition you're upholding: It was here that Washington Irving brought Charles Dickens for a brandy, Samuel Clemens (Mark Twain) imbibed bourbon with his pal, Nevada Sen. Stewart., and Nathaniel Hawthorne set up his base for covering the Civil War for the Atlantic Monthly magazine, writing ". . . for the conviviality of Washington sets in at an early hour, and, so far as I have had the opportunity to observe, never terminates at any hour."

Scandals

What is it about politicians and scandal? Examples throughout Washington's history suggest a mutual attraction. Consider these:

DNA tests have proven the sexual misconduct of the nation's third president, Thomas Jefferson, who fathered a child with his slave, Sally Hemings; and about 200 years later, of America's 42nd president, when the stain on the blue dress of White House intern Monica Lewinsky was indeed determined to be the remains of the president's semen.

In the famous Teapot Dome case of the early 1920s, the 29th president, Warren Harding, presided over a corrupt administration, several of whose members accepted bribes in return for helping private developers obtain federal oil fields. Other scandals surfaced after Harding's death, including the fact that the president had carried on several affairs while he was in the White House.

In 1979, John Jenrette, the Democratic congressman from South Carolina, was arrested on charges of corruption, but most people more readily remember him as the politician discovered having sex on the Capitol steps with his wife, Rita. Thirty years later, South Carolina Governor Mark Sanford embarrassed his state further by disappearing for 5 days, ostensibly to go hiking in the Appalachians, when in fact, we soon learned, he'd been on a philandering expedition to Buenos Aires to cha cha with his Argentine soul mate. Though technically not a "Washington" scandal, it rises to that standard thanks to the fact that Sanford also sought "spiritual advice" for his behavior from residents of the now-infamous "C St. House" on Capitol Hill, home to several conservative lawmakers, including Nevada Sen. John Ensign, who themselves were engaged in extramarital affairs. The story gets better: The lawmakers had actually registered the house for tax purposes as a place of worship. I'll stop there.

that is wrong with government. They should be more precise. With that snide dismissal, critics dismiss, as well, the particular locale in which the capital resides. It is a place of vibrant neighborhoods and vivid personalities, a vaunted arts-and-culture scene, international diversity, rich African-American heritage, uniquely D.C. attractions and people—the very citizens who built the capital in the first place and have kept it running ever since.

Early Days

In the beginning, there were Indians. Of course. Captain John Smith may have been the first European to discover this waterfront property of lush greenery and woodlands, but the Nacotchtank and Piscataway tribes were way ahead of him. As Smith and company settled the area, they disrupted the Indian ways of life and introduced European diseases. The Indians gradually moved away.

By 1751, Irish and Scottish immigrants had founded "George Town," named for the king of England and soon established as an important tobacco-shipping port. Several houses from those days still exist in Georgetown: the Old Stone House (on M St. NW), originally a woodworker's home from around the 1760s, now operated by the National Park Service and open to the public; and a few magnificent ship merchants' mansions on N and Prospect streets, which, at the time, overlooked the Potomac River. (These are privately owned and not open to the public.)

Birth of the Capital

After colonists in George Town and elsewhere in America rebelled against British rule, defeating the British in the American Revolution (1775–83), Congress, in quick succession, unanimously elected General George Washington as the first president of the United States, ratified a U.S. Constitution, and proposed that a city be designed and built to house the seat of government for the new nation and to function fully in commercial and cultural capacities. Much squabbling ensued. The North wanted the capital; the South wanted the capital. President Washington huddled with his secretary of state, Thomas Jefferson, and devised a solution that Congress approved in 1790: The nation's capital would be "a site not exceeding 10 miles square" located on the Potomac. The South was happy, for this area was nominally in their region; Northern states were appeased by the stipulation that the South pay off the North's Revolutionary War debt, and by the city's location, on the North-South border. Washington, District of Columbia, made her debut.

The only problem was that she was not exactly presentable. The brave new country's capital proved to be a tract of undeveloped wilderness, where pigs, goats, and cows roamed free, and habitable houses were few and far between. Thankfully, the city did have the masterful 1791 plan of the gifted but temperamental French-born engineer, Pierre Charles L'Enfant. Slaves, free blacks, and immigrants from Ireland, Scotland, and other countries strove to fulfill L'Enfant's remarkable vision, erecting first the White House (the city's oldest federal structure), then the Capitol, and other buildings. Gradually, the capital began to take shape, though too slowly perhaps for some. The writer Anthony Trollope, visiting in 1860, declared Washington "as melancholy and miserable a town as the mind of man can conceive."

Washington Grows Up

During the Civil War the capital became an armed camp and headquarters for the Union Army, overflowing with thousands of followers. Parks became

President Lincoln was assassinated by John Wilkes Booth in this box at Ford's Theatre.

Civil War–era soldiers.

campgrounds; churches, schools, and federal buildings, including the Capitol and the Patent Office (now the National Portrait Gallery), became hospitals; and forts ringed the town. The population grew from 60,000 to 200,000, as soldiers, former slaves, merchants, and laborers converged on the scene. The streets were filled with the wounded, nursed by the likes of Walt Whitman, one of many making the rounds to aid ailing soldiers. In spite of everything, President Lincoln insisted that work on the Capitol continue. "If people see the Capitol going on, it is a sign we intend the Union shall go on," he said.

In the wake of the Civil War and President Lincoln's assassination, Congress took stock of the capital and saw a town worn out by years of war and awash in people, but still lacking the most fundamental facilities. The place was a mess. Members proposed moving the capital city elsewhere, perhaps to St. Louis or some other more centrally located city. A bilateral rescue of sorts arrived in the capital: in the development of a streetcar system that allowed the District's overflowing population to move beyond city limits, and in the persons of public works leaders, especially an official named Alexander "Boss" Shepherd, whose "comprehensive plan of improvement" at last incorporated the infrastructure so necessary to a functioning metropolis. Shepherd established parks, constructed streets and bridges, installed water and sewer systems and gas lighting, and just generally nudged the nation's capital closer

Presidential Quotes

I greatly fear that my countrymen will expect too much from me.

—George Washington

I have an irrepressible desire to live till I can be assured that the world is a little better for my having lived in it.

—Abraham Lincoln

I'm asking you to believe. Not just in my ability to bring about real change in Washington . . . I'm asking you to believe in yours.

—Barack Obama

to showplace design. Notable accomplishments included the completion of the Washington Monument in 1884 (after 36 years) and the opening of the first Smithsonian museum, in 1881.

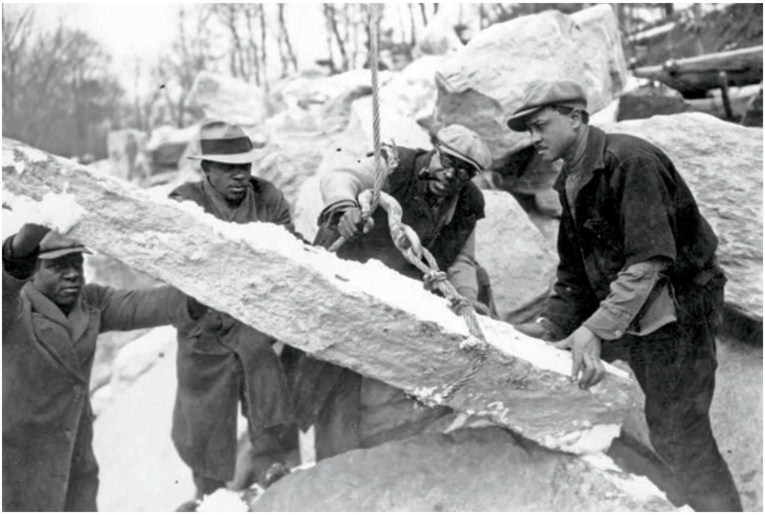
Washington Blossoms

With the streets paved and illuminated, the water running, streetcars and rail transportation operating, and other practical matters well in place, Washington, D.C., was ready to address its appearance. In 1900, as if on cue, a senator from Michigan, James McMillan, persuaded his colleagues to appoint an advisory committee to create "the city beautiful." This retired railroad mogul, with architectural and engineering knowledge, was determined to complete the job that L'Enfant had started a century earlier. Using his own money, McMillan sent a committee that included landscapist Frederick Law Olmsted (designer of New York's Central Park), sculptor Augustus Saint-Gaudens, and noted architects Daniel Burnham and Charles McKim to Europe for 7 weeks to study the landscaping and architecture of that continent's great capitals.

"Make no little plans," Burnham counseled fellow members. "They have no magic to stir men's blood, and probably themselves will not be realized. Make big plans, aim high in hope and work, remembering that a noble and logical diagram once recorded will never die, but long after we are gone will be a living thing, asserting itself with ever growing insistency."

The committee implemented a beautification program that continued well into the 20th century, further enhanced by the efforts of a presidential Commission of Fine Arts, which positioned monuments and fountains throughout the city, and President Franklin Delano Roosevelt's Works Progress Administration, whose workers erected public buildings embellished by artists. The legacy of these programs is on view today, in the cherry trees along the Tidal Basin, the Lincoln Memorial at the west end of the Mall, the Arlington Memorial Bridge,

The Arlington Memorial Bridge, which was constructed by WPA workers during Franklin Delano Roosevelt's New Deal.



WPA workers in 1935.

the Library of Congress, Union Station, the Corcoran Gallery, and so many other sights, each in its perfect place in the city.

The American capital was coming into its own on the world stage, as well, emerging from the Great Depression, two world wars, and technological advancements in air and automobile travel, as a strong, respected, global power. More and more countries established their embassies here and the city's international population increased exponentially.

As did Washington's black population, which by 1950 was about 60% of the total. The capital became known as a hub of black culture, education, and identity, centered on a stretch of U Street NW, called "Black Broadway," where Cab Calloway, Duke Ellington, and Pearl Bailey often performed in speakeasies and theaters. (The reincarnated "U Street Corridor" or "New U" is now a diverse neighborhood of blacks, whites, Asians, and Latinos, and a major restaurant-and-nightlife destination.) Nearby, Howard University, created in 1867, distinguished itself as the nation's most comprehensive center for higher education for blacks.

On August 28, 1963, black and white Washingtonians were among the 200,000 who "Marched on Washington" and listened to an impassioned Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., deliver his stirring "I Have a Dream" speech on the steps of the Lincoln Memorial, where 41 years earlier, during the memorial's dedication ceremony, black officials were required to stand and watch from across the road.

During the final decades of the 20th century, Washington experienced riots following the assassination of Dr. King, protests of the Vietnam War, and one political scandal after another, from President Nixon's Watergate political debacle to D.C. Mayor Barry's drug and corruption problems, to President Clinton's sexual shenanigans. And still, the city flourished. A world-class subway system opened, the Verizon Center debuted and transformed its aged downtown neighborhood into the immensely popular Penn Quarter, and the city's Kennedy Center, Shakespeare theaters, and other arts-and-culture venues came to world attention, receiving much acclaim.

President Barack Obama's inauguration.

Having begun the 20th century a backwater town, Washington finished the century a sophisticated city, profoundly shaken but not paralyzed by the September 11, 2001, terrorist attacks. Peace and prosperity have returned in the years since. Perhaps the "all things are possible" perspective that heralded the start of President Barack Obama's first administration is a little diminished. American voters at the end of 2012 will have the chance to signal whether they still have confidence in the ability of the nation's first African-American president to lead the U.S. toward a renewal both of its essential spirit and its strong place in the world. And in the District, Congresswoman Eleanor Holmes Norton runs for her 12th term in office, while Mayor Vincent Gray, now in his second year of office, still has time to make his mark before the next mayoral election year approaches, in 2014.

History informs one's outlook, but so does the present. Look again at the Potomac River and think of Captain John Smith, but observe the Georgetown University crew teams rowing in unison across the surface of the water, and tour boats traveling between Georgetown and Old Town Alexandria. As you traverse the city, admire L'Enfant's inspired design, but also enjoy the sight of the tourists

Jazz musicians on the National Mall.

LITTLE-KNOWN facts

- Many, including Washington, District of Columbia, residents, wonder how the city wound up with such an unwieldy name. Here's how: President Washington referred to the newly created capital as "the Federal City." City commissioners then chose the names "Washington" to honor the president and "Territory of Columbia" to designate the federal nature of the area. Columbia was the feminine form of Columbus, synonymous in those days with "America" and all she stood for—namely liberty. The capital was incorporated in 1871, when it officially became known as Washington, District of Columbia.
- The distance between the base of the Capitol, at one end of the National Mall, and the Lincoln Memorial at the other, is nearly 2 miles. The circumference of the White House property, from Pennsylvania Avenue to Constitution Avenue and 15th Street to 17th Street is about 1½ miles.
- More than 27 percent of Washington, D.C., is national parkland, which makes the capital one of the "greenest" cities in the country. The biggest chunk is the 2,000-acre Rock Creek Park, the National Park Service's oldest natural urban park, founded in 1890.
- Every country that maintains diplomatic relations with the United States has an embassy in the nation's capital. Currently, the number of embassies comes to 187, mostly located along Massachusetts Avenue, known as Embassy Row, and other streets in the Dupont Circle neighborhood.

and office workers, artists and students, and people of every possible ethnic and national background making their way around town. Tour the impressive landmarks and remember their namesakes, but make time for D.C.'s homegrown attractions, whether a meal at a sidewalk cafe in Dupont Circle, jazz along U Street, a walking tour past Capitol Hill's old town houses, or a visit to an old church where those original immigrants once worshiped.

WASHINGTON, D.C., IN POPULAR CULTURE

Books

You can put yourself in the mood for a visit to Washington by reading a few of the great novels set in the capital, memoirs and histories by some of the city's more famous residents, and other guidebooks, whose topics supplement what you learn in these pages.

By far the most popular kind of Washington book being published these days is the insider's memoir, a genre unto itself. Why not start with President Barack Obama's own bestsellers, *The Audacity of Hope* and *Dreams from My Father*?

If you're looking for some insight into the previous administration, you've got a lot to choose from, including one from former President George W. Bush, himself, *Decision Points*, another by former First Lady Laura Bush, *Spoken from* *the Heart,* and Bob Woodward's *The War Within: A Secret White House History, 2006-2008.*

Two memoir musts that reveal how the powerful operate in Washington are these two tales by inveterate insiders, both deceased: *Personal History,* by Katharine Graham, who for many years was publisher of the *Washington Post;* and *Washington,* by Graham's close friend and colleague, Meg Greenfield, a columnist and editor at the *Washington Post* for more than 30 years.

Fiction lovers might pick up works by Edward P. Jones, the Pulitzer Prize–winning author whose short-story collections, *Lost in the City* and *All Aunt Hagar's Children,* will take you beyond D.C.'s political and tourist personas, into the neighborhoods and everyday lives of African Americans; books by Ward Just, including his short-story collection, *The Congressman Who Loved Flaubert;* Ann Berne's *A Crime in the Neighborhood;* Marita Golden's *The Edge of Heaven;* Allen Drury's *Advise and Consent;* or one of the growing number of mysteries whose plot revolves around the capital, such as Margaret Truman's *Murder at the Smithsonian* or George Pelicanos's hard-core thrillers that, like Edward Jones's stories, take you to parts of the city you'll never see as a tourist: *The Way Home* and *The Turnaround* are two of his latest.

If you're keen on learning more about the history of the nation's capital, you might try Arthur Schlesinger's *The Birth of the Nation,* F. Cary's *Urban Odyssey,* David Brinkley's *Washington at War,* and Douglas E. Evelyn and Paul Dickson's *On This Spot,* which traces the history of the city by revealing exactly what took place at specific locations—"on this spot"—in years gone by, neighborhood by neighborhood.

And here's a special one I'll recommend: *The Great Decision: Jefferson, Adams, Marshall and the Battle for the Supreme Court,* by Cliff Sloan and David McKean, which tells the lively story of Marbury v. Madison, the case that established the precedent for the Supreme Court's authority in its role as the judicial branch of government—and describes life in the capital in the early 1800s as the story proceeds. (Cliff's my brother-in-law.)

For hilarious takes on the capital, read Christopher Buckley's *Washington Schlepped Here: Walking in the Nation's Capital,* an irreverent sendup of the city's most famous attractions and characters, its anecdotes all true. And don't miss Buckley's equally humorous Washington-based novels, *The White House Mess, No Way to Treat a First Lady,* and *Thank You for Smoking.*

Films

Hollywood has long used Washington as a setting and politicians as actors, so much so that some refer to D.C. as "Hollywood on the Potomac." Starting in 1915 with *Birth of a Nation,* the lineup includes *Mr. Smith Goes to Washington* (1939), *All the King's Men* (1949), *Advise and Consent* (1962), *All the President's Men* (1972), and *Wag the Dog* (1998). These represent only a fraction of the films based in Washington, whose popularity as a subject and location only grows and grows. If you're really interested, you can sign up for an On Locations tour (www.screentours.com/tour.php/dc) to many cinematic landmarks.

Among recent releases and coming attractions are the following:

The Lost Symbol is the film version of Dan Brown's bestseller of the same name and covers a lot of real D.C. territory, which you can follow on your own with the aid of this handy guide: www.washington.org/visiting/experience-dc/the-lost-symbol.

WHAT WAS THAT? AN ABRIDGED dictionary OF POLITICAL LINGO

Washington politicos have their own vernacular, most words relating to Capitol Hill business. Here are choice examples and their definitions, for you to recognize while you're in town, and to bandy about in conversation when you return home.

- **Boondoggle:** Also known as a junket: a trip by congressional members and/or staff in which leisure is more of a focus than business.
- **Call up a Bill:** To raise up a bill on the floor for immediate consideration.
- **Caucus:** An informal group of members sharing an interest in the same policy issues.
- **Filibuster:** A tactic used to extend the debate on a proposal in order to block its vote in Congress.
- **Gerrymander:** To manipulate the geographic shape of a congressional district for political purposes.
- **Log Rolling:** The process in which two dissimilar interests join to help pass pieces of legislation that, on their own, neither interest could pass.
- **Mark-up:** The meeting of a congressional committee to review and amend the text of a bill before sending the bill for review by the full House or Senate.
- **PAC:** The name for special interest groups that are legally permitted to give money to candidates running for political office.
- **Platform:** A formal, written statement of the principles, objectives, and policies of a political party.
- **Whip:** As a verb, whip means to gather votes. As a noun, whip refers to the officers, one Republican and one Democrat in the House, and one Republican and one Democrat in the Senate, responsible for counting potential votes and for promoting party unity in voting. The political party in the majority determines whether the whip is the Majority Whip or the Minority Whip in the House and Senate.

The Ides of March, a political drama in which a young communications director works for an up-and-coming presidential candidate, stars Ryan Gosling and George Clooney, who also directs the film.

Salt features Angelina Jolie as a CIA spy who is accused of being a double agent, spying for the Russians. It also stars Liev Schreiber.

How Do You Know? is a romantic comedy involving a love triangle, with Reese Witherspoon the object of affection for both Owen Wilson, playing a pitcher for D.C.'s baseball team, and Paul Rudd, playing a business executive.

The drama *Fair Game* tells the 2003 story of former CIA agent Valerie Plame, whose cover was blown during a political contretemps involving the Bush White House and Plame's husband, Ambassador Joe Wilson, who had written op-ed articles accusing the administration of manipulating information to justify going to war in Iraq. Naomi Watts and Sean Penn are the big names here.

State of Play is an adaptation of the BBC miniseries by the same name, and stars Russell Crowe, Ben Affleck, and Helen Mirren in a plot that involves investigative reporters trying to solve the murder of a congressman's mistress.

Night at the Museum 2: Battle of the Smithsonian is a sequel to the blockbuster starring Ben Stiller.

Burn After Reading is a Coen Brothers production, which explains why it's described as a "dark comedy-thriller." George Clooney, Brad Pitt, and Frances McDormand star.

Get Smart, the Steve Carrell and Anne Hathaway comedy, is based on the classic television series.

Next time you're taking in a movie, note whether the film involves Washington at all, then look for shots of famous landmarks (that really is the Smithsonian's National Air and Space Museum seen in *Night at the Museum* 2). And when you're in Washington visiting, keep your eyes peeled for film crews as you tour the city, and who knows? Maybe you'll end up in the film as an extra.

Music

Washington's musical heritage is steeped in jazz and the legendary performances and compositions of native son Duke Ellington, who started his career playing in clubs along historic U Street NW. Washingtonians Pearl Bailey, Jelly Roll Morton, and Shirley Horn all performed here as well, leading this section of U Street to be dubbed "Black Broadway."

An annual 10-day jazz festival in June pays tribute to the Duke, staging concerts in venues all over town. Year-round, the jazz scene lives on, along U Street, but also at clubs in every neighborhood, including, most notably, Blues Alley in Georgetown, where the biggest names in jazz take the stage, continuing the capital's most famous musical tradition.

More recently, a Washingtonian named Chuck Brown pioneered the birth of another music form, "go-go," a forerunner of rap; go-go blends African percussion with funk, jazz, and verbal interplay. Heard the tune "Bustin' Loose"? That's a Chuck Brown original, his first hit.

Surely you've heard about D.C. rapper Wale, who collaborated with Lady Gaga on his video "Chillin," which cuts shots of D.C.'s famous favorite eatery, Ben's Chili Bowl, into his overall mix of D.C. images. Among the big names on the rock scene are the Foo Fighters' Dave Grohl and members of the band O.A.R., and on the opera front, the world-famous mezzo-soprano, Denyce Graves, who returns to perform here from time to time.

And Washington offers a distinctly American musical experience in its military bands, one each representing the Air Force, Army, Navy, and Marine Corps, who play for free during the summer at designated locations throughout the city, and are known for their highly professional, wide-ranging performances.

This covers just the tip of the city's fabulous musical scene. For more information, see chapter 8.

EATING & DRINKING IN WASHINGTON, D.C.

Food writers outside the city like to talk about Washington's culinary scene as if it has newly come into its own. They're out of touch. The truth is that the capital has been cultivating an enviable stable of truly excellent restaurants gradually for about the last 10 years—and by "excellent," I don't necessarily mean fine dining/expensive. For example, newcomers **Masa 14** and **Estadio** (p. 127, 128), like old-timer **Jaleo** (p. 115), are all about exquisite small-plate choices; at Masa 14

ethnic EATING

Locals and visitors both benefit from the capital's multicultural population and the resulting abundance of restaurants serving cuisine from around the world. If you want to taste the most authentic food available in the capital from a particular country, seek out one of the restaurants on the following list. Though hardly comprehensive, the list, at least, names reliable "real deals" for ethnic eats. If you don't see a mention of your favorite cuisine, for instance, Chinese, it's probably because the restaurants best representing that country have fled to the suburbs.

Belgian: How is it that Belgian cuisine has become such a hot commodity in the nation's capital? (There are at least nine Belgian restaurants.) I have no idea. But for yummy tastes of lamb sausage, beef carbonnade, and Belgian beers like the one pictured here, and for a superfun time, try **Brasserie Beck** (p. 125).

Ethiopian: Washington is said to have more Ethiopian restaurants than any other American city. The preponderance of Ethiopian restaurants in the U Street Corridor has even lent the name "Little Ethiopia" to the area. **Etete** (p. 128) is recommended for its spicy stews and lentil-filled pastries *(sambusas),* to name just two good examples.

Greek: Kellari Taverna (p. 124) has been a hit since it opened in 2009. It's the warm and zesty atmosphere combined with really fine Greek cuisine, emphasis on seafood, served in a very, very pretty room. The menu covers classics you've heard of, like spanakopita and moussaka, and some you may not have, like seafood *yiouvetsi* (oven-roasted orzo with shrimp, mussels, clams, and scallops).

Indian: Everyone seems to have her own favorite Indian restaurant, so let's go with two standouts: The

it's tastes of Latin-Asian fusion, at Jaleo and Estadio, it's authentic Spanish tapas; at all three spots we're talking prices of $4 to $14 per plate. At Georgetown's **Tackle Box** (p. 142), a full dinner of wood-grilled fresh fish and two delicious sides runs you about $14.

It *is* true that our restaurants keep getting better and better. They consistently receive high marks from readers' polls and from experts in the culinary field, receiving AAA Five Diamond ratings, James Beard Award Foundation distinctions, and glowing reviews in the national press.

All of this attention has encouraged countless of the world's most esteemed chefs to establish restaurants in the capital, including Wolfgang Puck, whose **The Source** (p. 110) is in the Newseum; Eric Ripert and his **Westend Bistro** (p. 136), which sits in the Ritz-Carlton Washington; Alain Ducasse, whose

2-decade-old **Bombay Club** (p. 124) is located near the White House and favored by one administration after another and by the press corps that have covered them, for its elegant decor, gracious service, and specialties such as the Malabari shrimp and simmered-overnight black lentils. Younger sibling **Rasika** (p. 118), in the Penn Quarter, is one of the best restaurants in the city, period, its Indian dishes taken to cutting-edge levels, its shimmery, sexy dining room filled with shimmery and sexy diners.

Japanese: The city's oldest sushi restaurant is still the best: Go to **Sushiko** (p. 144), in Glover Park, for superb sushi and sashimi, but also for shrimp in tempura and other non-sushi, Japanese tastes.

Lebanese: Our **Lebanese Taverna** (p. 146) might be considered a national treasure, 2 decades old and still going strong. For the best, most authentic tastes of Lebanon, choose from the *mezze* dishes: hummus, baba ghanouj, tabbouleh, and so on. Hip **Zaytinya** (p. 119) in the Penn Quarter, serves a mélange of cuisines, Turkish and Greek as well as Lebanese, and all of it first-class.

Mexican: Owner/chef José Andrés is Spanish, nevertheless his **Oyamel** (p. 118) is the uncontested place for true regional tastes of Mexico, from ceviche to avocado soup to chipotle-sauced meatballs.

Peruvian: Las Canteras (p. 129), in Adams Morgan, is a pretty restaurant serving pleasurable, traditional Peruvian dishes, such as the *seco de carne* (a slow-cooked beef stew) and *causa* (a cake of yellowed potatoes layered with corned and shredded chicken).

Salvadoran: Salvadorans make up the largest immigrant population in the capital, and yet a good Salvadoran restaurant is hard to find. **El Tamarindo,** in Adams Morgan, 1785 Florida Ave. NW (✆ **202/328-3660;** www.eltamarindodc.com) is your best bet for great *pupusas,* tamales, and other Salvadoran favorites. Plus, the place stays open 24 hours on weekends.

Spanish: The Penn Quarter's **Jaleo** (p. 115), ignited the small-plates craze when it opened nearly 20 years ago, and is still counted as tops among tapas places, and among the best D.C. restaurants, too. Following in its footsteps is new favorite, **Estadio** (p. 126), which focuses on fine tapas, too, but offers a frenzied atmosphere and amazing cocktails on 14th Street.

Adour (p. 120) is the St. Regis Hotel Washington's resident restaurant; Michael Mina, of **Michael Mina Bourbon Steak** (p. 137), in the Four Seasons Hotel; and Jean-Georges Vongerichten's **J&G Steakhouse** (p. 113), which presides inside the W Hotel Washington.

Washingtonians are in the catbird seat, licking their lips. Eating out is a way of life here, whether simply for the pleasure of it, or for business—the city's movers and shakers meet over breakfast, lunch, and dinner. When Congress passed a ban prohibiting members of Congress and their staffs from accepting gifts of any value, including meals, restaurateurs feared that their clientele would stop going out to eat. But business is flourishing, it turns out, with congressional members and staff paying for themselves, if need be, and with corporate executives, lobbyists, and other professionals taking each other, but not elected politicians, out for a meal.

One other thing to note here: When Congress is in town (that is, not out on recess), restaurants are full and reservations are an absolute must. When Congress is in recess, in August, mid-December to January, and at other times, many restaurants, especially those close to Capitol Hill and in the downtown area, are sometimes so empty, it's creepy.

Ethiopian cuisine in the U Street Corridor neighborhood.

You have quite a number of restaurants from which to choose: 1,900, from delis to showplace dining rooms, according to the Restaurant Association of Metropolitan Washington. An immense variety of cuisines is on hand, representing the international population of the capital, including the diplomatic staffs of 187 foreign embassies and our immigrant communities from Ethiopia and El Salvador, especially, but from scores of other countries, as well (see the "Ethnic Eating" box, p. 30). A strong African-American presence means that the District has some delicious soul food eateries and our location in the Mid-Atlantic region near the Chesapeake Bay means that crabs are a favorite item here, served in soft-shell, hard-shell, soup, or cake form.

Currently, the capital is witnessing a variety of culinary trends, with wine bars (see chapter 8), gastropubs, chocolate lounges, food trucks (see chapter 5), cupcake shops, comfort fooderies, and burger joints (see chapter 5) proliferating and vegetarian options on the rise. Drinking is serious business here, as well, and exotic concoctions and made-to-order cocktails, are increasingly a draw at popular restaurants, many of which now include a bar lounge for those who want to unwind with a whistle-wetter before dinner, or sip a nightcap afterward.

A growing concern about the environment is inspiring restaurants to pursue ecologically friendly policies, like the sustainable seafood restaurant **Hook** (p. 140), which serves only those varieties of fish that can reproduce at the rate they're being caught; or **Poste** brasserie (p. 113), which despite its downtown location, grows and harvests its own herbs, vegetables, and greens on-site for immediate use; or **Founding Farmers** (p. 137), owned by a collective of American farmers and designed to use natural and recyclable products, composting, and farm-to-table practices.

All in all, Washington's eating and drinking culture, already hot, keeps getting hotter.

WHEN TO GO

The city's peak seasons generally coincide with two activities: the sessions of Congress and springtime—starting with the appearance of the cherry blossoms along the Potomac.

Specifically, from about the second week in September until Thanksgiving, and again from about mid-January to June (when Congress is "in"), hotels are full with guests whose business takes them to Capitol Hill or to conferences. And mid-March through June traditionally is the most frenzied season, when families and school groups descend upon the city to see the cherry blossoms and enjoy Washington's sensational spring. Hotel rooms are at a premium and airfares tend to be higher. This is also a popular season for protest marches.

If crowds turn you off, consider visiting Washington at the end of August/early September, when Congress is still "out" and families return home to get their children back to school, or between Thanksgiving and mid-January, when Congress leaves again and many people are ensconced in their own holiday-at-home celebrations. Hotel rates are cheapest at this time, too, and many hotels offer attractive packages.

If you're thinking of visiting in July and August, be forewarned: The weather is very hot and humid. Despite the heat, Independence Day (July 4th) in the capital is a spectacular celebration. Summer is also the season for outdoor concerts, festivals, parades, and other events (see chapter 8 for details about performing arts schedules).

The Weather

Check the *Washington Post*'s website (www.washingtonpost.com) or the website for Washington, D.C.'s official convention and visitors corporation, Destination D.C. (www.destinationdc.org), for current and projected weather forecasts.

Season by season, here's what you can expect of the weather in Washington:

Fall: This is my favorite season. The weather is often warm during the day—in fact, if you're here in early fall, it may seem entirely *too* warm. But it cools off, even getting a bit crisp, at night. Washington trades its famous greenery for the brilliant colors of fall foliage, and the stream of tourists tapers off.

Winter: People like to say that Washington winters are mild—and sure, if you're from Minnesota, you'll find Washington warmer, no doubt. But D.C. winters can be unpredictable: bitter cold one day, an ice storm the next, followed by a couple of days of sun and higher temperatures. The winters of 2010 and 2011 were especially severe, bringing record snows, though who can say what this augurs for the future? Pack for all possibilities.

Spring: Early spring weather tends to be colder than most people expect. Cherry blossom season, late March to early April, can be iffy—and very often rainy and windy. Then, as April slips into May, the weather usually mellows, and people's moods with it. Late spring is especially lovely, with mild temperatures and intermittent days of sunshine, flowers, and trees colorfully erupting in gardens and parks all over town. Washingtonians, restless after having been cooped inside for months, sweep outdoors to stroll the National Mall, sit on a park bench, or laze away an afternoon at an outdoor cafe. Spring is a great time to enjoy D.C.'s outdoor attractions. But during this season, the city is also at its most crowded with visitors and school groups, here to view the blooming cherry blossoms or take advantage of spring breaks.

Summer: Anyone who's ever spent July and August in D.C. will tell you how hot and steamy it can be. Though the buildings are air-conditioned, many of Washington's attractions, like the memorials, monuments, and organized tours, are outdoors and unshaded, and the heat can quickly get to you. Make sure you stop frequently for drinks (vendors are plentiful), and wear a hat, sunglasses, and sunscreen. But if you can deal with all that, this is a good time to visit. Locals often go elsewhere on vacation, so the roads and attractions are somewhat less crowded. Best of all, hotels tend to offer their best rates in July and August.

Average Temperatures (°F/°C) & Rainfall (in inches) in Washington, D.C.

	JAN	FEB	MAR	APR	MAY	JUNE	JULY	AUG	SEPT	OCT	NOV	DEC
AVG. HIGH	44/7	46/8	54/12	66/19	76/25	83/28	87/31	85/29	79/26	68/20	57/14	46/8
AVG. LOW	30/-1	29/-2	36/2	46/8	56/13	65/18	69/21	68/20	61/16	50/10	39/4	32/0
RAINFALL	2.8	2.6	3.4	2.8	3.9	3.3	4	4.1	3.3	3	3	3

Holidays

Banks, government offices, post offices, and many stores, restaurants, and museums are closed on the following legal national holidays: January 1 (New Year's Day), the third Monday in January (Martin Luther King, Jr., Day), the third Monday in February (Presidents' Day), the last Monday in May (Memorial Day), July 4 (Independence Day), the first Monday in September (Labor Day), the second Monday in October (Columbus Day), November 11 (Veterans Day/Armistice Day), the fourth Thursday in November (Thanksgiving Day), and December 25 (Christmas). The Tuesday after the first Monday in November is Election Day, a federal government holiday in presidential-election years (held every 4 years, and next in 2012).

Washington, D.C., Calendar of Events

Washington's most popular annual events are the Cherry Blossom Festival in spring (2012's is going to be big: This is the 100th anniversary of the city of Tokyo's initial gift of cherry trees to the U.S. capital), the Fourth of July celebration in summer, and the lighting of the National Christmas Tree in winter. But some sort of special event occurs almost daily. For the latest schedules, check **www.destinationdc.org**, **www.nps.gov/ncro** (click on "Calendar of Events"), **www.culturaltourismdc.org**, **www.dc.gov**, and **www.washingtonpost.com**.

In the calendar below, I've done my best to accurately list phone numbers for more information, but the numbers seem to change constantly. If the number you try doesn't get you the details you need, call **Destination D.C.** at ✆ **202/789-7000.**

When you're in town, grab a copy of the *Washington Post* (or read it online), especially the Friday "Weekend" section, or a copy of the monthly magazine, ***Washingtonian,*** whose "Where and When" section features a daily calendar as well as that month's recommended goings-on around town.

For annual events in Alexandria, see p. 323. For an exhaustive list of events beyond those listed here, check http://events.frommers.com, where you'll find a searchable, up-to-the-minute roster of what's happening in cities all over the world.

JANUARY

Martin Luther King, Jr.'s Birthday. Events include speeches by prominent leaders and politicians, readings, dance, theater, concerts and choral performances, and prayer vigils. On the Friday preceding the national holiday (third Mon in Jan), the National Park Service holds a ceremony at the Department of Interior Building at 1849 C St. NW, attended by schoolchildren and open to the public; park rangers then transfer the wreath used during the ceremony to the Lincoln Memorial. Call the National Park Service at ✆ **202/619-7222.**

FEBRUARY

Black History Month. Numerous events, museum exhibits, and cultural programs celebrate the contributions of African Americans to American life, including a celebration of abolitionist Frederick Douglass's birthday. For details, check the *Washington Post* or call the National Park Service at ✆ **202/619-7222.**

Chinese New Year Celebration. A friendship archway, topped by 300 painted dragons and lighted at night, marks Chinatown's entrance at 7th and H streets NW. The celebration begins the day of the Chinese New Year and continues for 10 or more days, with traditional firecrackers, dragon dancers, and colorful street parades. Some area restaurants offer special menus. For details, call Destination D.C. at ✆ **202/789-7000.** Early February.

Abraham Lincoln's Birthday. Expect great fanfare on this day in 2012, when Ford's Theatre debuts its Lincoln Center for Education and Leadership, an exploration of Lincoln's legacy in the time since his assassination. (See p. 217 for details.) As always, a wreath-laying and reading of the Gettysburg Address will take place at noon at the Lincoln Memorial. Call Ford's Theatre ✆ **202/426-6924,** or the National Park Service at ✆ **202/619-7222.** February 12.

George Washington's Birthday/President's Day. The city celebrates Washington's birthday in two ways: on the actual day, February 22, with a ceremony that takes place at the Washington Monument; and on the federal holiday, the third Monday in February, when schools and federal offices have off. Call the National Park Service at ✆ **202/619-7222** for details. The occasion also brings with it great sales at stores, citywide. (See chapter 9, "Side Trips from Washington, D.C." for information about the bigger celebrations held at Mount Vernon and in Old Town Alexandria on the third Mon in Feb.)

International Food & Wine Festival. Now in its 13th year, this 2-day, annual event held at the Ronald Reagan Building and International Trade Center is the largest indoor wine festival in the Mid-Atlantic, with at least 100 international wineries participating, as well as food vendors and other merchants. Ticket prices vary, depending on event, but admission to the main event will cost you a hefty $95 at the door. Call ✆ **888/665-6069** or go online, www.wineandfooddc.com. Mid-February.

D.C. Fashion Week. This biannual event features designers from around the world. The weeklong extravaganza stages parties, runway shows, and trunk shows at citywide venues, always culminating in an international couture fashion show held at the French Embassy. Most events are open to the public, but may require a ticket. Call ✆ **202/271-7235** or look online, www.dcfashionweek.org. Mid-February and mid-September.

MARCH

Women's History Month. Various institutions throughout the city stage celebrations of women's lives and achievements. For the schedule of National Park Service events, check the calendar at www.nps.gov/ncro; for Smithsonian events, call ✆ **202/633-1000** or go online at www.si.edu; for other events, check the websites listed in the intro to this section.

St. Patrick's Day Parade. A big parade on Constitution Avenue NW, from 7th to 17th streets, with floats, bagpipes, marching bands, and the wearin' o' the green. For parade information, call Destination D.C. at ✆ **202/789-7000** or go online at www.dcstpatsparade.com. The Sunday before March 17.

APRIL

National Cherry Blossom Festival. Strike up the band! 2012 marks the 100th anniversary of the city of Tokyo's initial gift of cherry trees to the city of Washington. We've been celebrating the event annually ever since, but never more than this year. Normally a 2-week festival, the 2012 centennial celebration will last 5 weeks, from March 20 to April 27. If all goes well, the first 2 weeks of the festival should coincide with the blossoming of the more than 3,700 Japanese cherry trees by the Tidal Basin, on Hains Point, and on the grounds of the Washington Monument. Events take place all over town and include the Blossom Kite Festival on the grounds of the Washington Monument, fireworks, concerts, special art exhibits, park ranger–guided talks and tours past the cherry blossom trees, and sports competitions. A Japanese Street Festival takes place on one of the final days of the celebration and a grand parade caps the festival, complete with floats, marching bands, dancers, celebrity guests, and more. For information, call ✆ **877/44BLOOM** (442-5666) or go to www.nationalcherryblossomfestival.org. Also see "Potomac Park" on p. 245 for more information about the cherry trees and their blossoms. March 20 to April 27, 2012. National and local news programs monitor the budding. All events are free except for the Japanese Street Fair, which costs $5, and grandstand seating at the parade, which costs $17 (otherwise, the parade is free).

White House Easter Egg Roll. The biggie for little kids 12 and under. The annual White House Easter Egg Roll continues a practice begun in 1878. Entertainment on the White House South Lawn and the Ellipse traditionally includes appearances by costumed cartoon characters, clowns, musical groups (Fergie and the Jonas Brothers are among those who've performed in the past), egg-decorating exhibitions, puppet and magic shows, an Easter egg hunt, and an egg-rolling contest. In 2009, President Obama inaugurated an online lottery system for obtaining tickets, up and running about 6 weeks before Easter Monday. Call ✆ **202/208-1631** for details or go online at www.whitehouse.gov/eastereggroll. Easter Monday between 8am and 5pm.

African-American Family Day at the National Zoo. This tradition extends back to 1889, when the zoo opened. The National Zoo, 3001 Connecticut Ave. NW, celebrates African-American families the day after Easter with music, dance, Easter egg rolls, and other activities. Free. Call ✆ **202/633-1000** for details. Easter Monday.

Thomas Jefferson's Birthday. Celebrated at the Jefferson Memorial with wreaths, speeches, and a military ceremony. Call the National Park Service at ✆ **202/619-7222** for time and details. April 13.

Earth Day. 2012 marks the 42nd anniversary of Earth Day. Official Earth Day is April 22; D.C. often marks the event on a Sunday close to that date. The National Mall is ground zero for green-themed volunteer activities, campaigning, and live music performed by big names—Los Lobos and the Flaming Lips are two bands who've played in the past. Call ✆ **202/518-0044,** ext. 210; www.earthday.net. April 22.

Filmfest D.C. This annual film festival, now in its 26th year, presents more than 100 works by filmmakers from around the globe. Screenings take place in movie theaters, embassies, and museums citywide. Tickets are usually $10 per movie and go fast; some events are free. Call ✆ **202/274-5782** or 202/234-3456) or check the website, www.filmfestdc.org. Eleven days in April.

Smithsonian Craft Show. Held in the National Building Museum, 401 F St. NW, this juried show features one-of-a-kind limited-edition crafts by more than 120 noted artists from all over the country. There's an entrance fee of about $15 per adult each day, free for children 12 and under. No strollers. For details, call ✆ **888/832-9554** or 202/633-5006, or check the website, www.smithsoniancraftshow.com. Four days in mid- to late April.

MAY

Washington National Cathedral Annual Flower Mart. Now in its 73rd year, the flower mart takes place on cathedral grounds, featuring displays of flowering plants and herbs, decorating demonstrations, ethnic food booths, children's rides and activities (including an antique carousel), costumed characters, puppet shows, and other entertainment. Admission is free. Call ✆ **202/537-3185** or go to www.cathedral.org (click on "All Hallows Guild") for details. First Friday and Saturday in May, rain or shine.

Georgetown Garden Tour. View remarkable private gardens in one of the city's loveliest neighborhoods. Admission ($30–$35) includes light refreshments. Some years there are related events such as a flower show at a historic home. Browse the website www.georgetowngardentour.com for details. Early to mid-May.

Memorial Day. Ceremonies take place at the Tomb of the Unknowns in Arlington National Cemetery (✆ **703/607-8000**), at the National World War II and Vietnam Veterans memorials (✆ **202/619-7222**), and at the U.S. Navy Memorial (✆ **202/737-2300**). A National Memorial Day Parade marches from the Capitol, down Constitution Avenue, to the White House. On the Sunday before Memorial Day, the National Symphony Orchestra performs a free concert at 8pm on the West Lawn of the Capitol to honor the sacrifices of American servicemen and servicewomen (✆ **202/619-7222**). And one other thing: Hundreds of thousands of bikers from around the country roll into town in an annual tribute called "Rolling Thunder," to pay tribute to America's war veterans, prisoners of war, and those missing in action (www.rollingthunder1.com).

JUNE

Dupont-Kalorama Museum Walk Day. This 29th annual celebration welcomes visitors to 10 museums and historic houses located in several charming, off-the-Mall neighborhoods. Free food, music, tours, and crafts demonstrations are on offer. Shuttle buses travel to each location. Access the website, www.dkmuseums.com. First full weekend in June.

Smithsonian Folklife Festival. A major event reveling in both national and international traditions in music, crafts, foods, games, concerts, and exhibits, staged the length of the National Mall. Each Folklife Festival showcases three or four cultures or themes; 2011 introduced those of Colombia, the Peace Corps, and rhythm and blues. All events are free; most events take place outdoors. Call ✆ **202/633-6440,** or check the website, www.festival.si.edu, or the listings in the *Washington Post,* for details. For 10 days in late June and early July, always including July 4.

JULY

Independence Day. There's no better place to be on the Fourth of July than in Washington, D.C. The festivities include a massive National Independence Day Parade down Constitution Avenue, complete with lavish floats, princesses, marching groups, and military bands. A morning program in front of the National Archives includes military demonstrations, period music, and a reading of the Declaration of Independence. In the evening, the National Symphony Orchestra plays on the west steps of the Capitol with guest artists. And big-name entertainment precedes the fabulous fireworks display behind the Washington Monument. Check www.nps.gov/mall or call the National Park Service at

✆ **202/619-7222** for details. July 4, all day.

Capital Fringe Festival. This event debuted in 2005 and celebrates experimental theater in the tradition of the original fringe festival held annually in Edinburgh, Scotland. With more than 130 separate productions taking place at some 14 venues daily for 18 days, it adds up to about 700 individual performances in all. Local and visiting artists perform in theater, dance, music, and other disciplines. All tickets are $15, available online at www.capitalfringe.org, by calling ✆ **202/737-7230,** or at the Fort Fringe Box Office, 607 New York Ave. NW. The action centers on the Penn Quarter. Eighteen days starting July 9 or thereabouts.

AUGUST

Shakespeare Theatre Free for All. This free theater festival presents a different Shakespeare play each year for a 2-week run at the Sydney Harmon Hall theater, across from the Verizon Center, in the Penn Quarter. Tickets are required, but they're free. Call ✆ **202/547-1122,** or check the website, www.shakespearetheatre.org. Evenings, late August through mid-September.

SEPTEMBER

Labor Day Concert. The National Symphony Orchestra closes its summer season with a free performance at 8pm on the West Lawn of the Capitol. Call the National Park Service at ✆ **202/619-7222** for details. Sunday before Labor Day. (Rain date: Same day and time at Constitution Hall or the Kennedy Center.)

Kennedy Center Open House Arts Festival. A daylong festival of the performing arts, featuring local and national artists on the front plaza and river terrace (which overlooks the Potomac), and throughout the stage halls of the Kennedy Center. Past festivals have featured the varied performances of the Suzanne Farrell Ballet Co., the Cirque de Soleil, pop rocker Ben Kweller, and Washington Opera soloists. Kids' activities usually include a National Symphony Orchestra "petting zoo," where children get to bow, blow, drum, or strum a favorite instrument. Admission is free, although you may have to stand in a long line for the inside performances. For details, call ✆ **800/444-1324** or 202/467-4600, or access the website, www.kennedy-center.org. A Saturday or Sunday in early to mid-September.

Black Family Reunion. Performances, food, and fun are part of this 2-day celebration of the African-American family and culture, held on the Mall. Free. Check the website, www.ncnw.org/events/reunion.htm. Early to mid-September.

Adams Morgan Day. Thousands turn out along 18th Street NW, Columbia Road NW, and other streets in this small multicultural neighborhood to revel in the music, art, dance, and cuisines of its residents. Check the website, www.adamsmorgandayfestival.com. Second Sunday in September.

Library of Congress National Book Festival. The Library of Congress sponsors this festival, welcoming at least 80 established authors and their many fans to the National Mall for readings, author signings, and general hoopla surrounding the love of books. Check www.loc.gov/bookfest, or call ✆ **888/714-4696** for more information. A Saturday in late September.

OCTOBER

Marine Corps Marathon. Thirty thousand runners compete in this 26.2-mile race (the fifth-largest marathon in the United States). The 2012 race marks its 37th year. It begins at the Marine Corps Memorial (the Iwo Jima statue) and passes major monuments. Call ✆ **800/RUN-USMC** (786-8762) for details. Anyone can enter; register online at www.marinemarathon.com. Last Sunday in October.

Halloween. There's no official celebration, but costumed shenanigans seem to get bigger every year. Grown-ups trick or treat at embassies or participate in costumed pub crawls throughout the city. Giant block parties take place in the Dupont Circle neighborhood (including a Drag Queen High Heel race held the Tues before Halloween at 17th and Q sts.) and in Georgetown. Check the *Washington Post* for special parties and activities. October 31.

NOVEMBER

Veterans Day. The nation's war dead are honored with a wreath-laying ceremony at 11am at the Tomb of the Unknowns in Arlington National Cemetery followed by a memorial service. The president of the United States or his stand-in officiates, as a military band performs. Wreath-laying ceremonies also take place at other war memorials in the city. Call ✆ **703/607-8000** for more information about Arlington Cemetery events and **202/619-7222** for information about war memorial events. November 11.

DECEMBER

Christmas Pageant of Peace/National Tree Lighting. At the northern end of the Ellipse, the president lights the national Christmas tree to the accompaniment of orchestral and choral music. The lighting inaugurates the 4-week Pageant of Peace, a tremendous holiday celebration full of free activities, including musical performances, mostly of local school and church choruses, nightly on the Ellipse. (Brrrr!) Call ✆ **202/208-1631,** or check the website, www.thenationaltree.org, for details; tickets are free but required to attend the tree-lighting ceremony. The tree-lighting ceremony takes place at 5pm on a day in early December, and the Pageant of Peace continues every night throughout the month.

RESPONSIBLE TRAVEL

In some respects, Washington, D.C., has always been ahead of the curve when it comes to green-friendly endeavors. It was Pierre L'Enfant, in 1791, after all, whose vision for the city included a network of parks, an expansive "public walk," beautiful gardens, and sweeping vistas. The capital today stays true to L'Enfant's plan, as anyone can see who has strolled the 2-mile-long National Mall, biked through the 2,000-acre Rock Creek Park (the nation's oldest natural urban park), or picnicked on a verdant spot overlooking the Potomac River. National Park Service spokesman Bill Line says that "the National Park Service maintains, conserves, and preserves 27% of the land space of Washington, D.C.," which means that the nation's capital has to be one of the greenest cities, if not *the* greenest, in the country, especially since that percentage does not include parkland maintained by the D.C. Department of Parks and Recreation.

The capital continues to build upon its green foundation. Consider these facts:

Not only is D.C. the nation's most walkable city, but it also has the greatest number of walkable urban places per capita, according to the Brookings Institution. Biking, always popular here as recreation, is increasingly a commuter transportation choice. The District has more than 50 miles of bike lanes and hopes to add 30 more miles to city streets, and has partnered with **CapitalBikeShare** (www.capitalbikeshare.com), a self-service bike rental program, to avail subscribers (membership fees range from $5/24 hr. to $75 for a year) of bikes, kept at stations throughout the city. CaBi currently operates 1,100 bikes at 101 locations throughout the District. Look for bike lanes along stretches of Pennsylvania Ave.

and other major downtown streets. Many sightseeing spots are accessible by bike paths along Rock Creek Park and the National Mall. See p. 260 for information about biking and bike rentals in D.C.

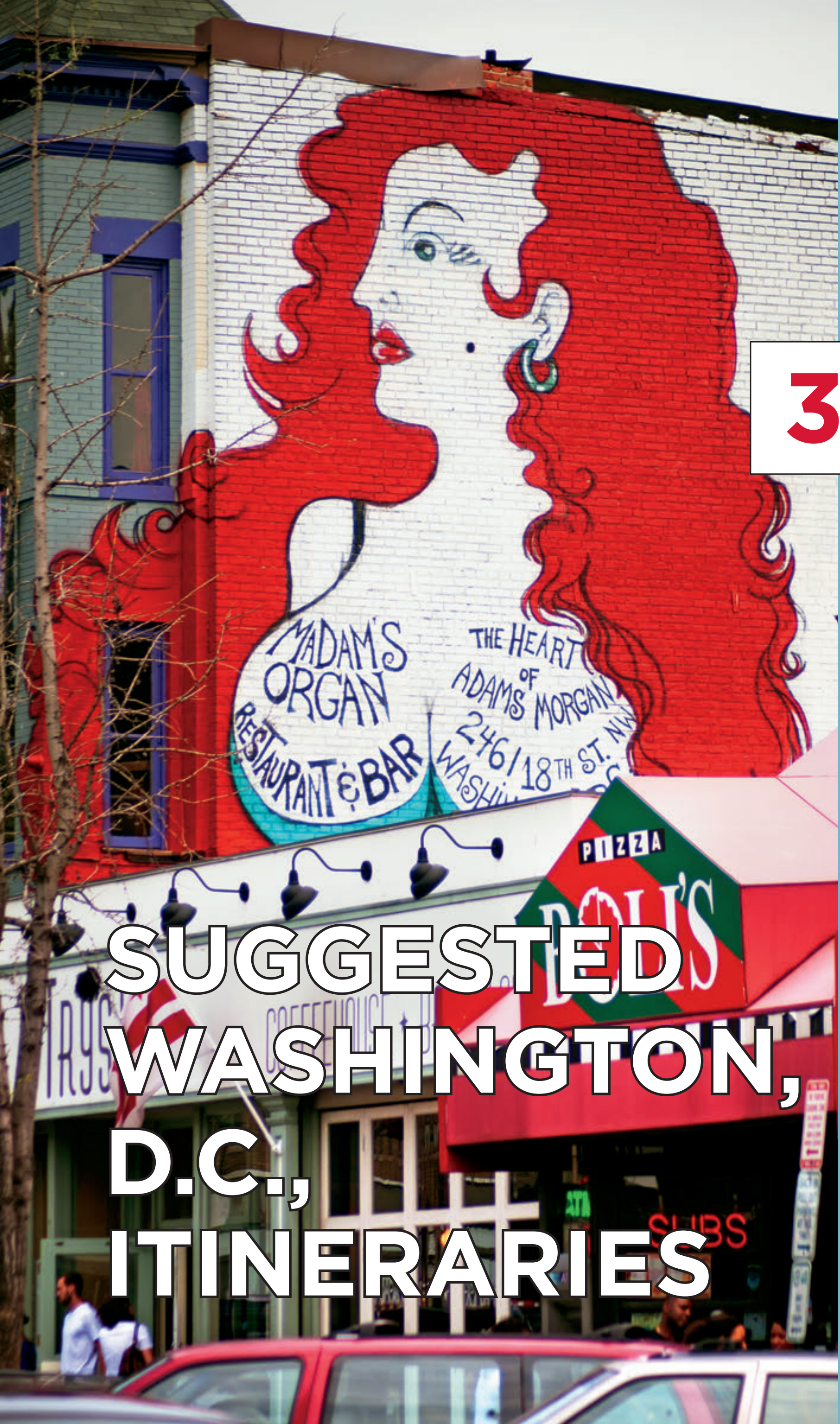
D.C.'s excellent public transportation system (see "Getting Around," in chapter 10) provides another inducement for drivers to leave their cars behind—though if you do opt to drive, the following D.C. car-rental agencies offer hybrid cars: Zipcars (p. 352) and Enterprise Car Rentals at Washington National and Dulles International airports (p. 340).

According to the Washington Metropolitan Area Transit Authority, of Metro's 1,500 Metrobus fleet, 439 buses run on Compressed Natural Gas (CNG), 117 buses run on advanced technology diesel, and 250 buses are diesel/electric hybrid.

The list goes on, whether we're talking about construction: Washington, D.C., was the first major city to require developers to adhere to guidelines established by the U.S. Green Building Council; hotel trends: most D.C. hotels are incorporating ecofriendly practices into their daily operations and many, like the **Willard InterContinental** (p. 72), go even further, adopting nearby parks, for instance, and helping to maintain them; or dining options: from **Hook** (p. 140), named as one of the country's top 10 ecofriendly restaurants by "Bon Appetit," to **Equinox** (p. 120), known as Michelle Obama's choice for celebrating her birthday, but also as a restaurant committed to using ingredients grown within 100 miles of the restaurant.

If participating in the environmental movement is important to you, why not make like a green-leaning local and leave the car behind to travel around the city on foot, by bike, or by Metro? Dine at ecofriendly restaurants? Go paperless by booking restaurant and ticket reservations online, and by jotting down confirmation numbers, rather than printing the confirmation?

To make it easy for you to lean green, I've included specific information about the ecofriendly practices of hotels, restaurants, and attractions in their descriptions within corresponding chapters. Also, if you're really interested in Washington, D.C.'s environmental movement, check out the District government's website devoted to the subject, www.green.dc.gov.



MADAM'S ORGAN
RESTAURANT & BAR
THE HEART OF ADAMS MORGAN
2461 18TH ST. NW
PIZZA
BOLI'S
SUBS

3

SUGGESTED WASHINGTON, D.C., ITINERARIES

Ask 10 Washingtonians for their sightseeing hitlists and you'll get 10 different itineraries. My husband Jim always sends visiting colleagues to the National Gallery of Art's Sculpture Garden, followed by a meal at nearby Oyamel. My friend Jane likes to point out-of-towners toward the Capitol "in the middle of a weekday, to see the majestic grounds bustling with 'suits' and to experience firsthand 'government of the people,'" and from there, to Mitsitam, the National Museum of the American Indian's cafeteria, for "an unusual and tasty lunch."

I have my own thoughts, naturally, as laid out in this chapter. But reader, know thyself, as you consider these or any other points-of-interest routes, so that you end up visiting places best suited to make you and your band of travelers happy in this city of grand choices.

Begin by perusing the brief descriptions of D.C.'s neighborhoods, mulling the individual appeal and attractions of each, as you get an overall sense of the place. Then, look over all three itineraries to see which one fits your personal agenda and schedule, allowing you the amount of time you'd like at each site. Call ahead and make sure the places on your desired itinerary are open. Be calm and flexible: Lines to enter public buildings are longer than ever, thanks to security clearance procedures and the capital's continuing popularity. Reserve spots on tours to avoid some of those waits, and book advance reservations at recommended restaurants, to make sure you get a table. Most important, don't be afraid to ask questions: The police on Capitol Hill, the National Park Service rangers on duty at the memorials, and the staff at all the museums know an awful lot—take advantage of their expertise.

THE NEIGHBORHOODS IN BRIEF

ADAMS MORGAN Though this ever-trendy, multiethnic neighborhood is about the size of a postage stamp, it's crammed with boutiques, bars, clubs, and restaurants. Everything is located on either 18th Street NW or Columbia Road NW. In 2012, Adams Morgan expects to welcome the first hotel to be located within its actual boundaries; otherwise, hotel options lie in the nearby Dupont Circle and Woodley Park neighborhoods (see below). Parking during the day is okay, but difficult at night, especially weekends (a parking garage on Champlain St., just off 18th St., helps things a little). Luckily, you can easily walk (be alert—the neighborhood is edgy) to Adams Morgan from the Dupont Circle or Woodley Park Metro stops, bus it, or take a taxi there. The weekend begins Thursday nights in the nightlife land of Adams Morgan.

PREVIOUS PAGE: **Madam's Organ mural in Adams Morgan.**

Nightlife in Adams Morgan.

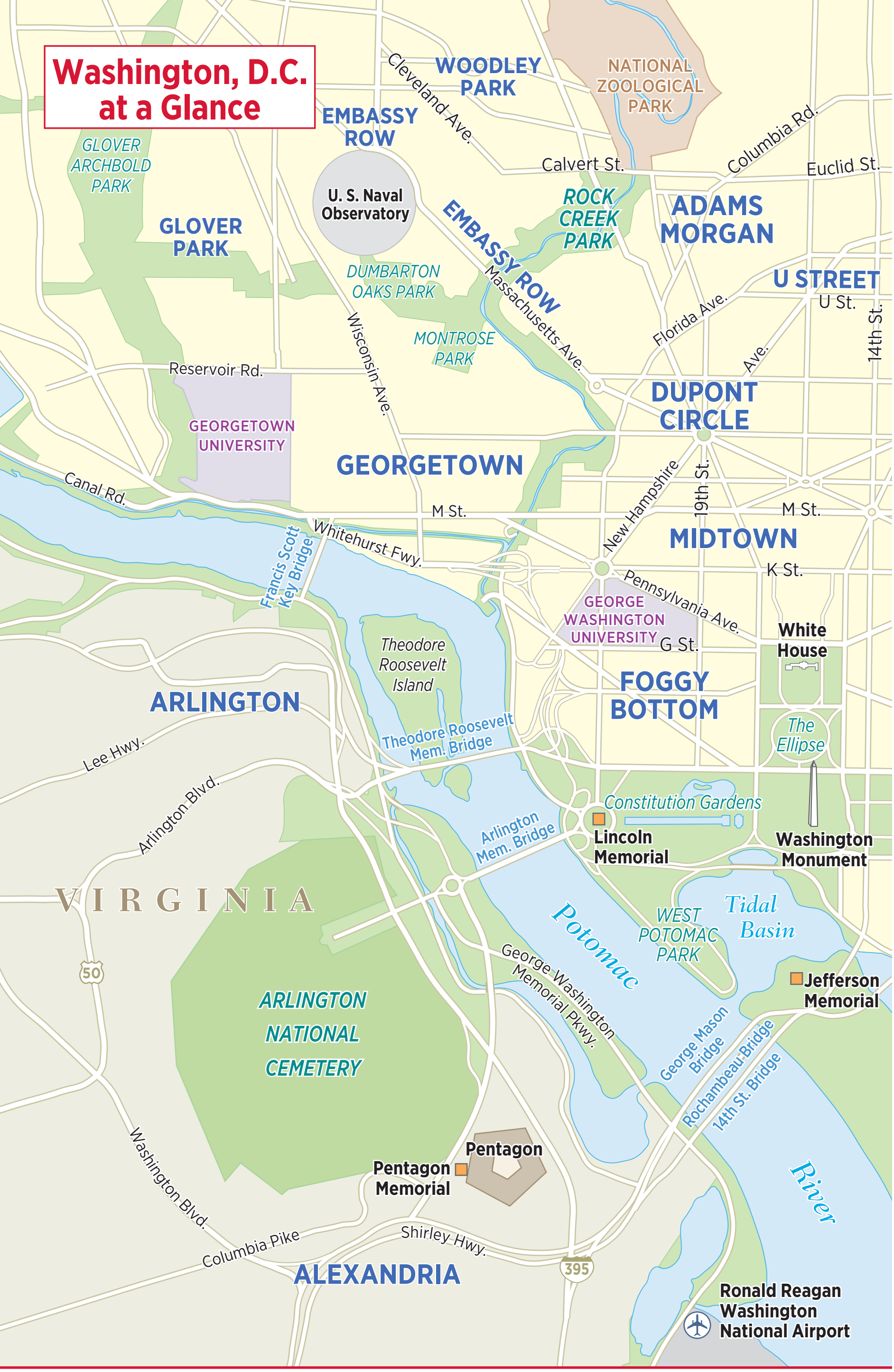
ATLAS DISTRICT The Atlas District, no more than a section of H Street NE, really, between 12th and 14th streets northeast of Union Station, is increasingly a nightlife and live music destination. A hardscrabble part of town by day, the Atlas District turns into a playground at night, especially Thursday through Saturday, as the city's thirsty scenemakers hit the street. There are no hotels, for now.

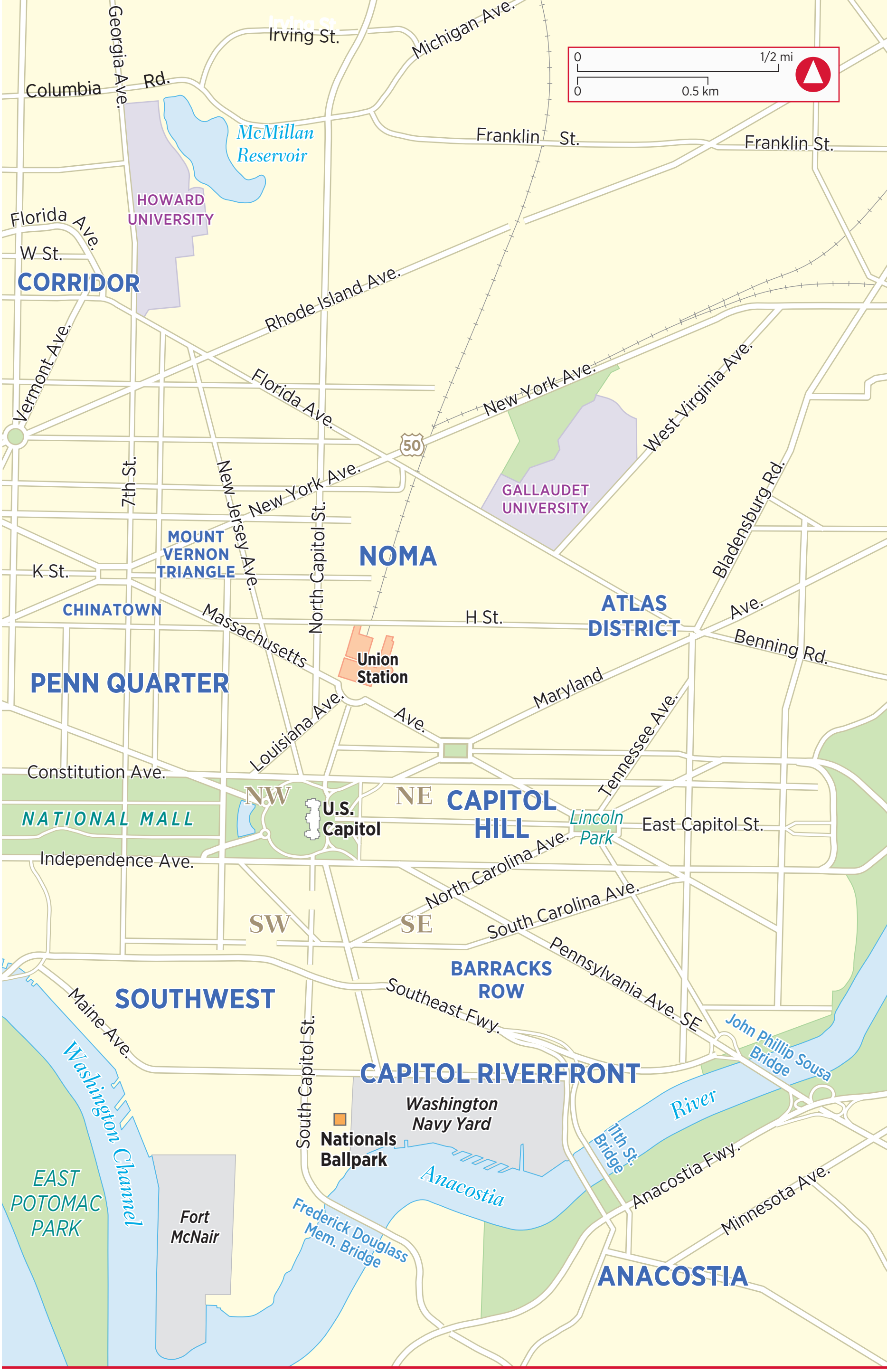
BARRACKS ROW Barracks Row, likewise, refers mainly to a single stretch of 8th Street SE, south of Pennsylvania Avenue SE, but also to side streets occupied by Marine Corps Barracks since 1801, hence the name. This southeastern subsection of Capitol Hill is known for its lineup of shops, casual bistros, and pubs. Its attractions continue to grow as a result of the 2008 opening of the Nationals baseball team's stadium, Nationals Park, half a mile away. In fact, the ballpark has spawned its own neighborhood, dubbed the Capitol Riverfront (see description, below). The closest hotels are the Capitol Hill Suites (6 blocks away, at C and 2nd St. SE, close to the Capitol) and those in the Capitol Riverfront.

CAPITOL HILL Everyone's heard of "the Hill," the area crowned by the Capitol. The term, in fact, refers to a large section of town, extending from the western side of the Capitol to the D.C. Armory going east, bounded by H Street to the north and the Southwest Freeway to the south. It contains not only the chief symbol of the nation's capital, but the Supreme Court building, the Library of Congress, the Folger Shakespeare Library, Union Station, and Eastern Market. Much of it is a quiet residential neighborhood of tree-lined streets, rows of Federal and Victorian town houses, and old churches. Restaurants keep increasing their numbers, with most located along Pennsylvania Avenue SE on the south side of the Capitol and near North Capitol Street NW on the north side of the Capitol—the north side, near Union Station, is where most of the hotels are, too. Keep to the well-lit, well-traveled streets at night, and don't walk alone—crime occurs more frequently in this neighborhood than in some other parts of town.

CAPITOL RIVERFRONT The opening of Nationals Park in 2008 has led the way in the development of this old and worn part of town. The revitalized 500-acre neighborhood abuts 1½ miles of the Anacostia River and, besides the

Washington, D.C. at a Glance


WOODLEY PARK
NATIONAL ZOOLOGICAL PARK
EMBASSY ROW
Cleveland Ave.
GLOVER ARCHBOLD PARK
U. S. Naval Observatory
Calvert St.
Columbia Rd.
Euclid St.
ROCK CREEK PARK
ADAMS MORGAN
GLOVER PARK
EMBASSY ROW
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
U STREET
U St.
Massachusetts Ave.
Florida Ave.
Wisconsin Ave.
MONTROSE PARK
Ave.
14th St.
Reservoir Rd.
DUPONT CIRCLE
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
GEORGETOWN
New Hampshire
19th St.
Canal Rd.
M St.
M St.
MIDTOWN
Whitehurst Fwy.
Francis Scott Key Bridge
K St.
Pennsylvania Ave.
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
G St.
White House
Theodore Roosevelt Island
ARLINGTON
FOGGY BOTTOM
The Ellipse
Theodore Roosevelt Mem. Bridge
Lee Hwy.
Arlington Blvd.
Constitution Gardens
Arlington Mem. Bridge
Lincoln Memorial
Washington Monument
VIRGINIA
Potomac
WEST POTOMAC PARK
Tidal Basin
George Washington Memorial Pkwy.
50
Jefferson Memorial
ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY
George Mason Bridge
Rochambeau Bridge
14th St. Bridge
Washington Blvd.
Pentagon
Pentagon Memorial
River
Shirley Hwy.
Columbia Pike
ALEXANDRIA
395
Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport


0
1/2 mi
0
0.5 km
Irving St.
Michigan Ave.
Georgia Ave.
Columbia Rd.
McMillan Reservoir
Franklin St.
Franklin St.
HOWARD UNIVERSITY
Florida Ave.
W St.
CORRIDOR
Rhode Island Ave.
Vermont Ave.
Florida Ave.
New York Ave.
West Virginia Ave.
50
7th St.
New Jersey Ave.
New York Ave.
North Capitol St.
GALLAUDET UNIVERSITY
MOUNT VERNON TRIANGLE
NOMA
K St.
Bladensburg Rd.
CHINATOWN
Massachusetts Ave.
H St.
ATLAS DISTRICT
Ave.
Benning Rd.
Union Station
PENN QUARTER
Louisiana Ave.
Maryland Ave.
Tennessee Ave.
Constitution Ave.
NW
NE
CAPITOL HILL
U.S. Capitol
NATIONAL MALL
Lincoln Park
East Capitol St.
Independence Ave.
North Carolina Ave.
South Carolina Ave.
SW
SE
Pennsylvania Ave. SE
BARRACKS ROW
SOUTHWEST
Southeast Fwy.
Maine Ave.
John Phillip Sousa Bridge
South Capitol St.
CAPITOL RIVERFRONT
Washington Navy Yard
River
Washington Channel
Nationals Ballpark
11th St. Bridge
Anacostia
Anacostia Fwy.
EAST POTOMAC PARK
Fort McNair
Frederick Douglass Mem. Bridge
Minnesota Ave.
ANACOSTIA

Historic houses on Capitol Hill.

ballpark, has a new Courtyard by Marriott hotel (other hotels are due to open in 2012 and beyond), several restaurants, and public parks, trails, and docks. More to come.

CLEVELAND PARK Cleveland Park, just north of Woodley Park, is an enclave of beautiful old houses with wraparound porches, found on picturesque streets extending off the main artery, Connecticut Avenue. With its own stop on the Red Line Metro system and a respectable number of excellent restaurants, Cleveland Park is worth visiting when you're near the zoo (just up the street) or in the mood for some fine cuisine and a sense of affluent D.C. neighborliness. Most hotels lie a short walk away in Woodley Park, and farther south into the city.

DOWNTOWN The area roughly between 6th and 21st streets NW going east to west, and M Street and Pennsylvania Avenue going north to south, is a mix of the Federal Triangle's government office buildings; K Street, ground zero for the city's countless law and lobbying firms; Connecticut Avenue restaurants and shopping; historic hotels; the city's poshest small hotels; **Chinatown;** the huge convention center; and the White House. You'll also find the historic **Penn Quarter,** D.C.'s hottest locale, which has continued to flourish since the 1997 opening of the Verizon Center (venue for Washington Wizards and Mystics basketball games, Capitals hockey games, and rock concerts). A number of off-the-Mall museums, like the mammoth Newseum, the International Spy Museum, and the Smithsonian's National Portrait Gallery and American Art Museum, are here. This is also where you'll find hip restaurants, boutique hotels, and nightclubs. The total downtown area takes in so many blocks and attractions that I've divided discussions of accommodations (chapter 4) and dining (chapter 5) into two sections: "**Midtown,**" roughly the area west of 15th Street to 21st Street, and north of Pennsylvania Avenue to M Street; and "**Penn Quarter,**"

Chinatown.

roughly east of 15th Street to 6th Street, and Pennsylvania Avenue north to New York Avenue.

DUPONT CIRCLE One of my favorite parts of town, Dupont Circle, is easy fun day or night. It takes its name from the traffic circle minipark, where Massachusetts, New Hampshire, and Connecticut avenues collide. Washington's famous **Embassy Row** centers on Dupont Circle, and refers to the parade of grand embassy mansions lining Massachusetts Avenue and its side streets. The streets extending out from the circle are lively, with all-night bookstores, good restaurants, wonderful art galleries and art museums, nightspots, and Washingtonians at their loosest. It is also the hub of D.C.'s gay community. There are plenty of hotels.

FOGGY BOTTOM/WEST END The area west of the White House, south of Dupont Circle, and east of Georgetown encompasses both Foggy Bottom

LEFT: **The Woodrow Wilson House in Dupont Circle.** RIGHT: **Swing dancers in Dupont Circle.**

Georgetown University.

and the West End. Foggy Bottom, located below, or south, of Pennsylvania Avenue, was Washington's early industrial center. Its name comes from the foul fumes emitted in those days by a coal depot and gasworks, but its original name, Funkstown (for owner Jacob Funk), is perhaps even worse. There's nothing foul (and not much funky) about the area today. The West End edges north of Pennsylvania Avenue, booming with the latest big-name restaurants and new office buildings. Together, the overlapping Foggy Bottom and West End neighborhoods present a mix of town-house residences, George Washington University campus buildings, small- and medium-size hotels, several fine eateries, student bars, and the Kennedy Center, lining either side of Pennsylvania Avenue and its side streets beyond.

GEORGETOWN This historic community dates from Colonial times. It was a thriving tobacco port long before the District of Columbia was formed, and one of its attractions, the Old Stone House, dates from pre-Revolutionary days. Georgetown action centers on M Street and Wisconsin Avenue NW, where you'll find the luxury Four Seasons hotel (and less expensive digs—see chapter 4), numerous boutiques (see chapter 7), chic restaurants, and popular pubs. Expect lots of nightlife here. But detour from the main drags to relish the quiet, tree-lined streets of restored Colonial row houses, stroll the beautiful gardens of Dumbarton Oaks, and check out the C&O Canal. Georgetown is also home to Georgetown University. ***Note:*** The neighborhood gets pretty raucous on the weekends.

GLOVER PARK Mostly a residential neighborhood, this section of town, just above Georgetown and just south of the Washington National Cathedral, is worth mentioning because of several good restaurants and bars located along its main stretch, Wisconsin Avenue NW. Glover Park sits between the campuses of Georgetown and American Universities, so there's a large student presence here. Its only lodging is the Savoy Suites Hotel (p. 95).

THE MALL This lovely, tree-lined stretch of open space between Constitution and Independence avenues, extending for nearly 2 miles from the foot of the Capitol to the steps of the Lincoln Memorial, is the hub of tourist attractions. It includes most of the Smithsonian Institution museums and several other notable sites. Tourists as well as natives—joggers, food vendors, kite flyers, and picnickers among them—traipse the 700-acre Mall. Most hotels and restaurants are located beyond the Mall to the north, with a few located south of the Mall, across Independence Avenue.

MOUNT VERNON TRIANGLE Yet another old neighborhood experiencing renewal, Mount Vernon lies east of the convention center, its boundary streets of New Jersey, Massachusetts, and New York avenues defining a perfectly shaped triangle. Within that triangle, attractions, like the hot restaurant Kushi, are starting to multiply. A luxury hotel is expected to open here in 2012.

NOMA This fast-developing quarter due north of Union Station and the Capitol seems determined to turn itself into a destination in its own right. Local restaurateurs, like Equinox's (p. 120) Todd Gray, are branching out here and hotels, like a new Hilton Garden Inn, are opening in NoMa.

SOUTHWEST/WATERFRONT This stretch of waterfront is a working marina, with fishing boats docked the length of the Washington Channel and vendors selling fresh crabs and fish set up in stalls up and down the promenade. This is where locals and restaurateurs come to buy fresh seafood. The neighborhood is also home to Arena Stage (see p. 288), whose October 2010 re-opening after a massive expansion and renovation is bringing more people back to this out-of-the-way part of town. Southwest does have its own Metro station, though (Southwest-Waterfront, on the Green Line), and change is in the air.

U STREET CORRIDOR U Street NW and 14th Street NW form the crux of D.C.'s most diverse neighborhood, where people of varied race, color, nationality, and age mix more comfortably than anywhere else in the city. The quarter continues to rise from the ashes of the nightclubs and theaters located here decades ago when the performances of jazz and blues legends Duke Ellington, Louis Armstrong, and Cab Calloway gave the area the name "Black Broadway." Today, clubs like Twins Jazz honor that legacy, drawing jazz lovers, while the corridor's many clubs fill nightly with the city's young and restless. New restaurants (see chapter 5) and little shops (see chapter 7) proliferate. The Penn Quarter may be hot and high energy, but the U Street Corridor is hip and laid-back. Go here to party, not to sleep—there are no hotels along this stretch.

WOODLEY PARK Home to Washington's largest hotel (the Washington Marriott Wardman Park, p. 93), Woodley Park boasts the National Zoo, many good restaurants, and some antiques stores. Washingtonians are used to seeing conventioneers wandering the neighborhood's pretty residential streets with their name tags still on.

THE BEST OF WASHINGTON IN 1 DAY

Note: *For this itinerary, it's best if you book tickets in advance for a Capitol tour and for a moonlight tour, and reserve a table in advance at Johnny's Half Shell (see information below).*

The first two stops on this tour are the Capitol, which is open to visitors Monday through Saturday, and the Supreme Court, open only on weekdays. If you're here on a weekend, plan accordingly. If you're here on a weekday, let's be honest: When both the Supreme Court and Congress are in session, and you're hoping to attend both, and to tour the Capitol, you can expect those activities alone to take up the better part of a day. So I'm offering you some choices: Visit the Supreme Court *or* the Capitol, and continue with the itinerary as laid out; *or* hope for the best, attempt to take in both the Court *and* the Capitol, and work in other stops on this itinerary as you're able. If you're traveling with children age 12 and under, visit the Capitol and, if you want, do a tour of the Supreme Court, but do not try to attend a Supreme Court argument with young children. To improve your chances of attending a Supreme Court argument and touring the Capitol, be prepared to line up early (7:30am in high season) at the Supreme Court and order your tickets way in advance to tour the Capitol on your desired day. ***Start:*** *Metro on the Blue Line to Capitol South, or on the Red Line to Union Station.*

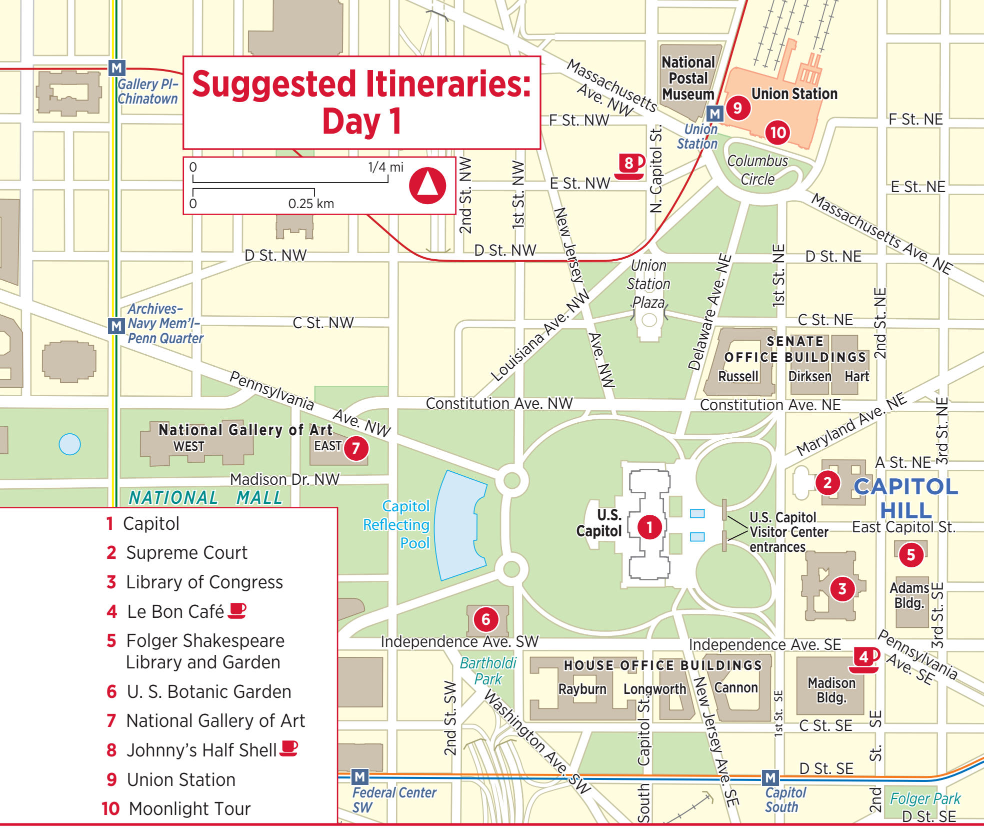
1 The Capitol

The story of the design and construction of the Capitol is a tumultuous one, full of strong personalities and brave compromises—kind of like the history of the United States, actually. Startling truths abound, beginning with the fact that this important U.S. building was originally designed in 1792 by a man born in the British West Indies and trained as a physician in Scotland. William Thornton, the first architect of the Capitol, explained himself, "I lamented not having studied architecture and resolved to attempt that grand undertaking and study at the same time." Seventy years and three architects later, the Capitol's most notable feature was completed: a 287-foot-high dome, made of two enormous cast-iron shells, one inside the other, with all the exterior trim, cornices, and columns painted to look like marble. Tilt your head all the way back to see the 19-foot statue, *Freedom,* which was set in place atop the dome in December 1863, at the height of the Civil War—the same year that Abraham Lincoln issued his Emancipation Proclamation. See p. 151.

2 Supreme Court

You don't have to be aware of the Supreme Court's schedule to know when a controversial case is up—you'll observe the line of hopeful visitors

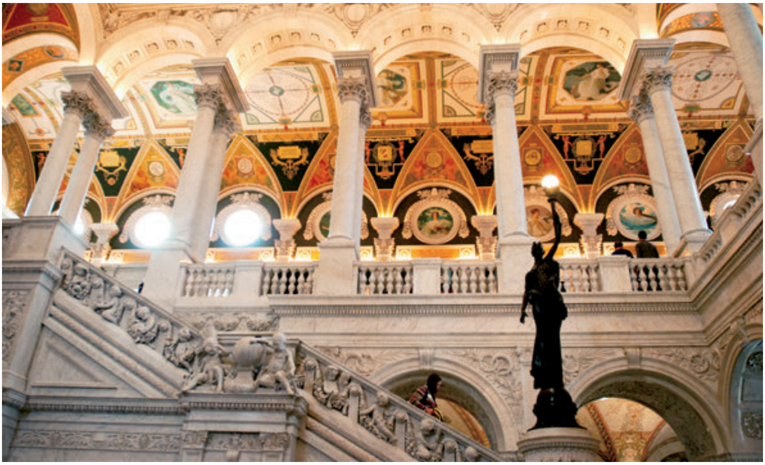
The Supreme Court's formidable columns.


Suggested Itineraries: Day 1
0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
1 Capitol
2 Supreme Court
3 Library of Congress
4 Le Bon Café
5 Folger Shakespeare Library and Garden
6 U. S. Botanic Garden
7 National Gallery of Art
8 Johnny's Half Shell
9 Union Station
10 Moonlight Tour
Gallery Pl-Chinatown
Archives-Navy Mem'l-Penn Quarter
Federal Center SW
Capitol South
Union Station
National Postal Museum
Union Station
Columbus Circle
Union Station Plaza
Massachusetts Ave. NW
Massachusetts Ave. NE
F St. NW
F St. NE
E St. NW
E St. NE
D St. NW
D St. NE
C St. NW
C St. NE
2nd St. NW
1st St. NW
N. Capitol St.
New Jersey Ave. NW
Louisiana Ave. NW
Delaware Ave. NE
1st St. NE
2nd St. NE
3rd St. NE
SENATE OFFICE BUILDINGS
Russell
Dirksen
Hart
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
Constitution Ave. NW
Constitution Ave. NE
Maryland Ave. NE
A St. NE
National Gallery of Art
WEST
EAST
Madison Dr. NW
NATIONAL MALL
Capitol Reflecting Pool
U.S. Capitol
U.S. Capitol Visitor Center entrances
CAPITOL HILL
East Capitol St.
Adams Bldg.
3rd St. SE
Independence Ave. SW
Independence Ave. SE
Bartholdi Park
HOUSE OFFICE BUILDINGS
Rayburn
Longworth
Cannon
Madison Bldg.
Pennsylvania Ave. SE
2nd St. SW
Washington Ave. SW
South Capitol St.
New Jersey Ave. SE
1st St. SE
C St. SE
D St. SE
2nd St. SE
Folger Park
D St. SE

stretching across the Court's front plaza. You'll spot media types, too. The southeast corner of the plaza is a favorite location for TV correspondents to deliver on-camera reports; with the right angle, the shot captures the newsperson and the crowds of people in endless queues, framed against the backdrop of the Court's stately columned edifice and elaborate pediment inscribed with the words EQUAL JUSTICE UNDER LAW. See p. 161.

3 Library of Congress

As the world's largest library, the Library of Congress commands an inventory of nearly 145 million items. In an enduring effort to share its wealth, the Library mounts special exhibitions to show off items from its collection. One example: An ongoing exhibit titled "Creating the United States" displays an assortment of artifacts that inform our understanding of the birth of our democracy, from an "original Rough Draught" of Thomas Jefferson's much marked-up Declaration of Independence, to early-18th-century hand-colored etchings conveying political satire, to a 1797 manuscript in George Washington's hand, outlining a plan of government for Virginia. The Library of Congress: not just for bibliophiles. See p. 230.



Inside the Library of Congress.

4 Le Bon Café ☕

Order a sandwich and try to snag a seat at one of the outside tables. Or better yet, get it to go, and proceed to your next destination, where an Elizabethan garden awaits you. ✆ **202/547-7200.** See p. 106.

5 Folger Shakespeare Library and Garden

If your timing is right (try before noon or after 1pm), you'll have the garden to yourself—to sit on a bench; munch on a picnic lunch; and relax amid the English ivy, rosemary, and lavender, all plantings true to Shakespeare's day. Positioned throughout the garden are statues of characters from eight of the Bard's plays. Stop inside to see "what's on" in the paneled, Tudor-style Great Hall, and check the calendar for plays being staged in the re-created Elizabethan Theatre. Attend an evening production, if you can; they're always a treat. See p. 216.

Note: If you're running out of time, skip the next stop and head straight to no. 7—unless you love flora, in which case, continue on to:

6 U.S. Botanic Garden

At the foot of the Capitol grounds on the Independence Avenue side is this other garden—well, several gardens and plant collections, in fact—

In the Orchid Room at the U.S. Botanic Garden.

contained within a large greenhouse. Not much is asked of you here—you don't have to be a gardener to appreciate the beauty of orchids or the wonder of the "Musa Praying Hands" (it's in the banana family). Be sure to climb all the way up the stairs in the tallest part of the conservatory and look out: You'll have views of the Capitol and the neighborhood that I'll bet even most locals haven't discovered. See p. 244.

7 National Gallery of Art and Sculpture Garden

The National Gallery's special exhibits are always amazing, so if there's one being staged, go, no matter who the artist. For example, head to the East Wing and go straight up to the tower to take a look at the latest show in a series that focuses on developments in art since the 1970s. The tower gets less traffic than other spots in the museum, mostly because not everyone's hip to it. (***FYI:*** The Matisse cutouts that used to be on view here are now found on the concourse level.) From here, you'll want to high-tail it over to the West Wing, to view as much of the grand sculpture galleries, European paintings from the 13th to the 19th century, and modern artworks in the Sculpture Garden, as time allows. See p. 211.

If you're short on time or energy, take a taxi; otherwise walk the half-mile or so to Johnny's Half Shell.

8 Johnny's Half Shell ☕

Sit on the terrace or head inside to enjoy Johnny's particular conviviality and "Seafood Specialties, Strong Drinks," as the restaurant puts it. Never sampled a soft-shell crab? This is the place to try it, if in season (late spring to early fall). Non-seafood items are also available. Arrive weekdays 4:30 to 7:30pm and you'll be in time for happy hour, or Monday to Saturday 5 to 6:30pm, to enjoy the good-value pretheater menu. From here, it's just a couple of blocks to Union Station, your next destination. ✆ **202/737-0400,** p. 103.

9 Union Station

This handsome structure is a major thoroughfare for commuters rushing for Metro and Amtrak trains, so watch out. The ticket kiosks for the various tour operations are at the front of the Main Hall, making them hard to miss; whether you've reserved space in advance (recommended) online, or you're just now purchasing your tickets, you'll need to stop by the booths for information and to obtain the actual tour tickets/boarding passes. See p. 234.

10 Moonlight Tour

Tourmobile and Old Town Trolley offer nighttime tours of the memorials and the Washington Monument. Some consider this the most dramatic way to view the historic sites. After a full day of sightseeing, it is certainly the easiest and most relaxing way to get around. Both operations offer narrated tours, with stops (for 20 min. or so) at the Lincoln, FDR, Vietnam Veterans, and Jefferson memorials. But their specific fares, routes, and schedules differ. (Tourmobile's twilight tour, for instance, is a seasonal operation.) Hop aboard and enjoy the ride. See p. 257.

Union Station.

THE BEST OF WASHINGTON IN 2 DAYS

Note: *For this itinerary, you should call in advance for restaurant and ticket reservations (see information below).*

Your second day takes you to several powerhouse museums in the Penn Quarter and as many Smithsonian museums as you can handle on the National Mall, with time set aside for a little Declaration of Independence, courtesy of the National Archives. You begin and end in the Penn Quarter, thanks to the 9am opening of the Newseum and the 7pm closing of the American Arts Museum and National Portrait Gallery (most museums are open 10am–5:30pm.) When you get to your after-lunch schedule, you'll likely have to choose from the menu of Mall museums I suggest. At tour's end, you'll be in the heart of a neighborhood known for its many cocktails and dinner options. ***Suggestion:*** Purchase advance tickets to tour the Newseum, and book reservations at Central for lunch and at Proof for dinner. ***Start:*** *Metro on the Green or Yellow Line to Archives–Navy Memorial–Penn Quarter station; or on the Red Line to the Judiciary Square stop, exiting at 4th Street.*

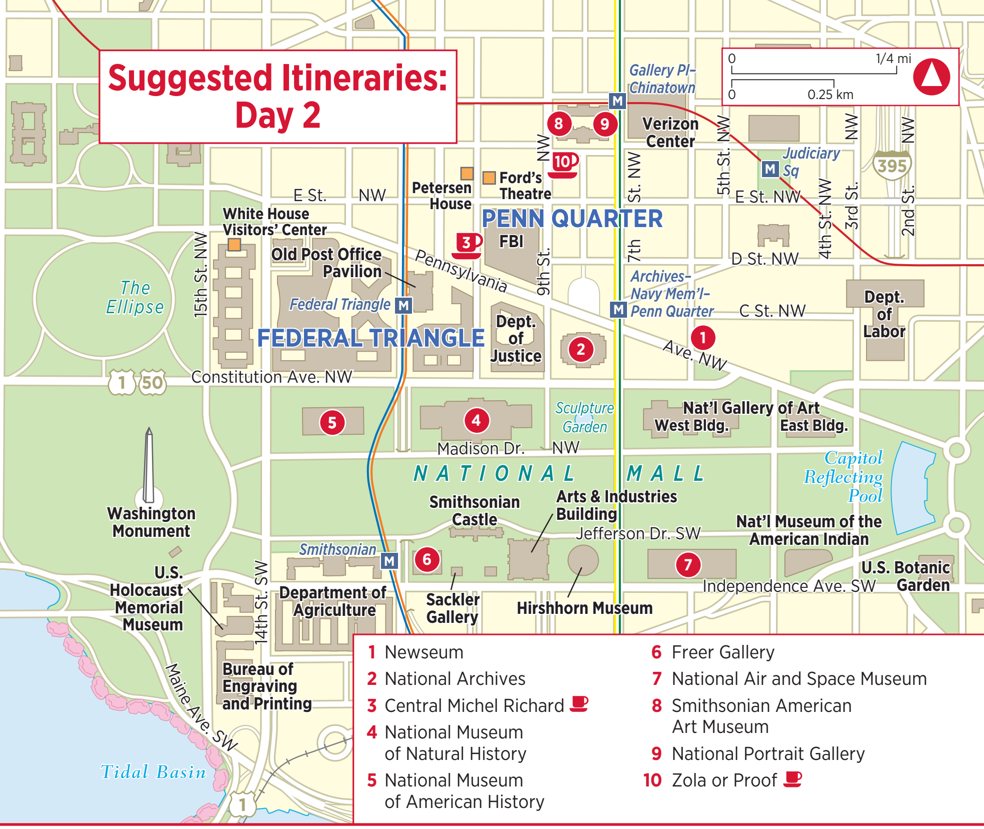
1 Newseum

This mammoth museum debuted on April 11, 2008, and the word is "Wow!" Its glass-fronted, seven-story, block-long-and-wide building grabs your attention. Is it truly "the world's most interactive museum," as it proclaims? Maybe so: 14 galleries, 15 theaters, two broadcast studios, and 130 interactive stations invite visitors to explore 5 centuries of news history. You can put yourself in the reporter's seat in an interactive newsroom, play the NewsMania game to test your knowledge of news events, or be "on the scene" at a dramatic moment in history, through an amazing 4-D theater experience. Awesome. See p. 226.

Walk 1 block over to 7th Street, cross Pennsylvania Avenue and proceed to Constitution Avenue to reach the entrance of the National Archives.

2 National Archives

Area residents are slow to catch on, but the National Archives has gradually been transforming itself into a multimedia complex, mounting major



Suggested Itineraries: Day 2

0 1/4 mi
0 0.25 km
Gallery Pl–Chinatown
Verizon Center
Judiciary Sq
395
5th St. NW
4th St. NW
3rd St.
NW
2nd St.
NW
E St. NW
D St. NW
C St. NW
Dept. of Labor
Ford's Theatre
Petersen House
PENN QUARTER
FBI
9th St.
NW
7th St. NW
Archives–Navy Mem'l–Penn Quarter
E St. NW
White House Visitors' Center
Old Post Office Pavilion
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
15th St. NW
The Ellipse
Federal Triangle
FEDERAL TRIANGLE
Dept. of Justice
Constitution Ave. NW
1
50
Sculpture Garden
Nat'l Gallery of Art West Bldg.
East Bldg.
Madison Dr. NW
NATIONAL MALL
Capitol Reflecting Pool
Washington Monument
Smithsonian Castle
Arts & Industries Building
Jefferson Dr. SW
Nat'l Museum of the American Indian
Smithsonian
U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum
14th St. SW
Department of Agriculture
Sackler Gallery
Hirshhorn Museum
Independence Ave. SW
U.S. Botanic Garden
Bureau of Engraving and Printing
Maine Ave. SW
Tidal Basin
1
M

1 Newseum
2 National Archives
3 Central Michel Richard ☕
4 National Museum of Natural History
5 National Museum of American History
6 Freer Gallery
7 National Air and Space Museum
8 Smithsonian American Art Museum
9 National Portrait Gallery
10 Zola or Proof ☕

exhibitions, screening documentaries, and hosting talks by contemporary authors. Its finest feature, however, will always be its display of the original Declaration of Independence, U.S. Constitution, and Bill of Rights. See p. 209.

3 Central Michel Richard ☕

Treat yourself to a lobster burger, cassoulet, or steak *au poivre,* accompanied by an apricot sour or a glass of fine wine. Reservations are a must—this is one of the hottest restaurants in the city. As you'll discover, its popularity has as much to do with the party atmosphere as with the top-notch cuisine. ✆ **202/626-0015.** See p. 113.

Re-cross Pennsylvania Avenue, walk down 10th Street, and cross Constitution Avenue to reach the entrance of the National Museum of Natural History.

4 National Museum of Natural History

This is a so-much-to-see, so-little-time venue, especially given the fact that this is the largest natural-history museum in the world. Do take a gander at the Hope Diamond and other gems and minerals, and don't miss the fossil collection and the dinosaur hall. But if your time is limited, visit two of the

LEFT: **Visitors at the Newseum.** RIGHT: **The original Declaration of Independence, on display at the National Archives.**

museum's newer exhibits. The 23,000-square-foot Ocean Hall, the museum's largest permanent exhibit, aims to explain the essential connection between oceans and all life. Displays include a life-size replica of a North Atlantic whale and an 1,800-gallon-tank display of coral reef. "Butterflies + Plants: Partners in Evolution" is two exhibits in one. Partners in Evolution explores the relationship between plants and insects and animals, while the Butterfly Pavilion is aflutter with live and colorful butterflies, allowing visitors to walk in their midst. The Butterfly Pavilion is the Smithsonian's rare exhibit that charges admission. Tickets cost $5 for children, $6 for adults, every day but Tuesday, when admission is free but a timed ticket is still necessary. See p. 199.

From here you can go next door (in a manner of speaking) to the National Museum of American History or stroll across the Mall to visit the Freer Gallery and/or the National Air and Space Museum. You decide.

5 National Museum of American History

This ponderous museum is much improved after a mighty renovation and retooled approach: Lots of live musical and theatrical performances play up American history and culture, the whole point of the museum. You won't have time to view everything on display, but certain things you shouldn't miss: the magnificent, original Star-Spangled Banner, now on display in its own multistory, glass-paneled gallery; 10-foot-high, glass-paned artifact walls showcasing choice items from the museum's three-million-piece collection, from an 1815 tavern sign to Helen Keller's watch; and a favorite, Julia Child's kitchen, moved from the famous chef's home in Cambridge, Massachusetts, to its permanent niche here. See p. 196.

6 Freer Gallery

This handsome building, with its Italian Renaissance architecture and arched courtyard, is devoted to Asian art, with one major exception: its

Whistler holdings. Visit the spectacular Peacock Room, so called for the golden peacock feathers that Whistler painted upon the walls of the room, which was once part of a friend's London town house (the friend was most displeased). Continue through other chambers of the gallery to admire ancient jade objects, early Buddhist sculpture, Islamic art, and a wealth of Asian works. See p. 188.

Continue down the Mall toward the Capitol to find your next stop.

7 National Air and Space Museum

This testament to human ingenuity houses a vast display of the machines we've created to fly through air and space. And yet, one of this museum's enduring attractions is something that puts those human accomplishments in perspective: the Albert Einstein Planetarium (you'll need a ticket to enter). It coaxes you to wonder about the dimensions of the universe. See p. 191.

Cross the National Mall, then Pennsylvania Avenue and make your way up 7th Street to find your next destination.

8 & 9 National Portrait Gallery & American Art Museum

Before this building was even finished, in 1867, it had already served as a Civil War hospital and as the site of Abraham Lincoln's second inaugural ball. Upon completion, the building housed patent offices, whose clerks eventually issued patents to Alexander Graham Bell, Thomas Edison, and 500,000 other inventors. The Smithsonian took over the Patent Office Building and remodeled it before opening two-museums-in-one in 1968. Fast-forward to 2006, and an even more intense renovation to the museums, which just happened to coincide with the remarkable renewal taking place in the museums' surrounding Penn Quarter neighborhood. The reopening of the National Portrait Gallery and the American Art Museum in July 2006 signified nothing less than a rebirth, and the city staged a celebration to herald this much-improved bastion of "American Originals." The museums and their vast displays do America proud, representing the nation's spirit and people at their best in every artistic genre, including presidential portraits, folk art, photographs, Latino art, African-American art, and paintings by the masters, from Gilbert Stuart to Georgia O'Keeffe to modernist Aaron Douglas. Go. See p. 207.

10 Zola or Proof ☕

Shoot, you've got so many good restaurants around you. Exit to G Street and you'll see **Proof** (✆ **202/737-7663;** p. 114), a wine-centric eatery that attracts young urbanistas, here to flirt and munch on pork confit and flatbreads. Exit to F Street and you'll see **Zola** (✆ **202/654-0999;** p. 115). In the same building as the Spy Museum, Zola plays upon a sleuth theme in its decor. The American cuisine's for real, though, and highly recommended.

THE BEST OF WASHINGTON IN 3 DAYS

Especially if you're traveling with children ages 11 and under, you might start Day 3 with a lively visit to the National Zoo. Otherwise, consider visiting the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum in the morning and then spend the afternoon taking a restorative stroll through some of D.C.'s loveliest quarters. Obtain admission tickets ahead of time for the museum, if possible; if not, you should plan to arrive early to wait in line. ***Start:*** *Metro on the Red Line, exiting at the Woodley Park–Zoo/Adams Morgan station to go to the National Zoo; Metro on the Blue Line to the Smithsonian stop, exiting at Independence Avenue and 12th Street SW, to visit the Holocaust Museum.*

1 OR 2 National Zoological Park or U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum

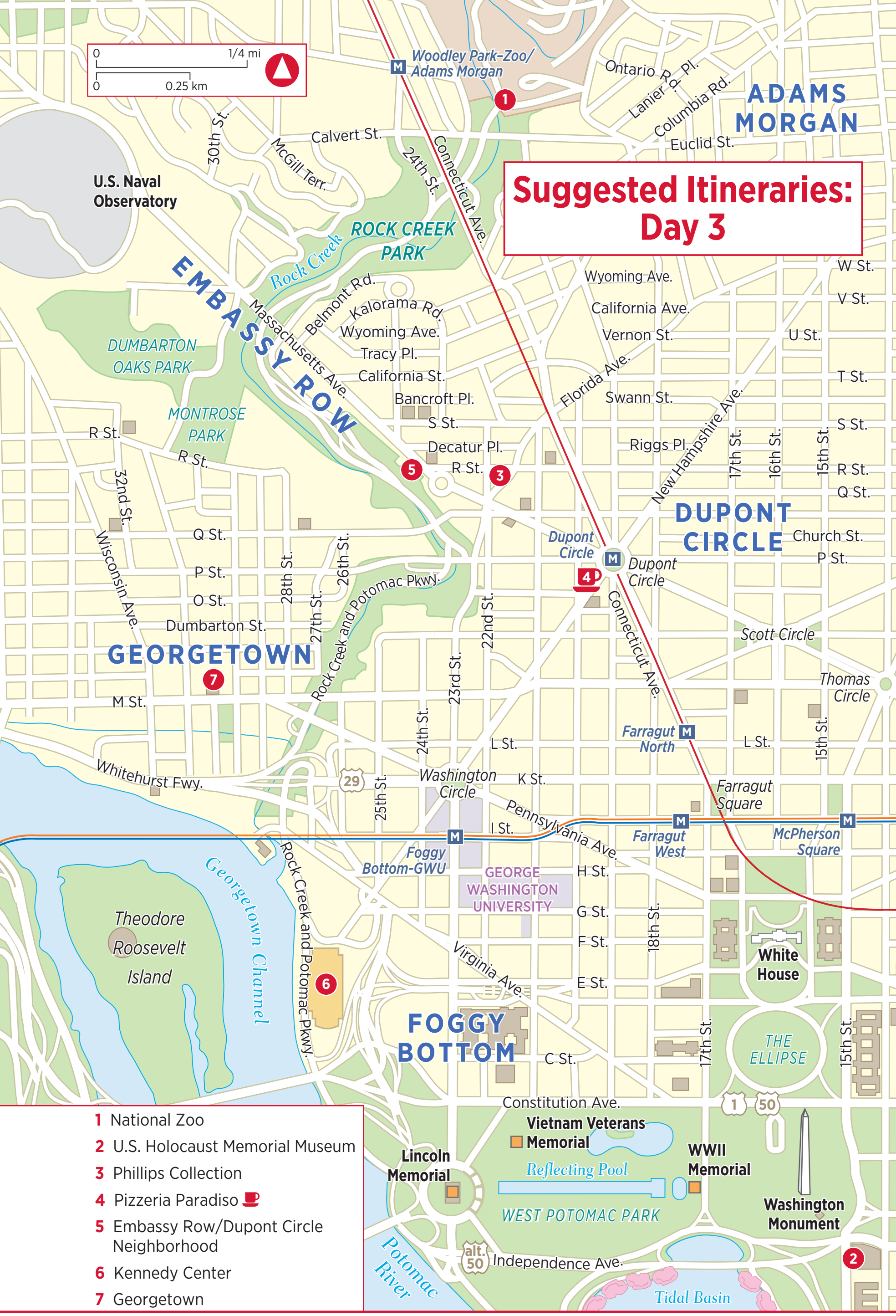
If you (or your children) want to get an early start on the day, the National Zoological Park, an off-the-Mall Smithsonian complex, opens at 6am, year-round. Make your way to the Asia Trail, whose winding path presents close-up sights of sloth bears sucking up termites, giant pandas frolicking in a waterfall, fishing cats caught in the act, and the assorted activities of clouded leopards and Japanese salamanders. Those two giant pandas remain the zoo's top draws, but baby creatures of other species are always being hatched (the zoo's website posts the latest births under "Zoo News"), and these are always cute, too. See p. 208.

Nineteen years after its debut, the U.S. Memorial Holocaust Museum continues to draw an endless stream of visitors, most here to tour its heart-tearing main exhibit. Some people also come here to do research: Open to the public without appointment is a library on the fifth floor, where you can look up information on a name, a town, or any subject to do with the Holocaust. The museum, meanwhile, is expanding its mission to include special exhibits on related events—firsthand accounts and photographs depicting the persecution and torture of the people of Darfur, Sudan, for instance. See p. 213.

From the Metro's Red Line National Zoo stop, take the Metro south one stop to the Dupont Circle station, exiting to Q Street. From the Metro's Blue Line Smithsonian station, take the Metro to Metro Center and switch to the Red Line, going toward Shady Grove. Hop off at Dupont Circle, exiting to Q Street.

3 Phillips Collection

This beautiful museum-mansion celebrated its 90th anniversary in 2011. Besides the original galleries inside the mansion, the Phillips includes a large wing that was added in 2006 to include a sculpture garden, a new cafe, an auditorium, a gallery devoted to the works of Mark Rothko, and a larger exhibit space for special exhibits. Always keep an eye out for visitors' favorite pieces: Renoir's *Luncheon of the Boating Party;* numerous Bonnards; and, on display from time to time, a painting executed by founder Duncan Phillips's wife, Marjorie Phillips: *Night Baseball.* See p. 228.



Suggested Itineraries: Day 3

1 National Zoo
2 U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum
3 Phillips Collection
4 Pizzeria Paradiso
5 Embassy Row/Dupont Circle Neighborhood
6 Kennedy Center
7 Georgetown

0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
Woodley Park-Zoo/ Adams Morgan
ADAMS MORGAN
Ontario Rd.
Lanier Pl.
Columbia Rd.
Euclid St.
Calvert St.
30th St.
McGill Terr.
24th St.
Connecticut Ave.
U.S. Naval Observatory
ROCK CREEK PARK
Rock Creek
EMBASSY ROW
Belmont Rd.
Kalorama Rd.
Wyoming Ave.
Tracy Pl.
California St.
Bancroft Pl.
S St.
Decatur Pl.
R St.
Massachusetts Ave.
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
MONTROSE PARK
R St.
R St.
32nd St.
Wisconsin Ave.
Q St.
P St.
O St.
Dumbarton St.
28th St.
27th St.
26th St.
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy.
GEORGETOWN
M St.
Whitehurst Fwy.
29
25th St.
24th St.
23rd St.
22nd St.
Washington Circle
L St.
K St.
I St.
Pennsylvania Ave.
Foggy Bottom-GWU
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
H St.
G St.
F St.
E St.
Virginia Ave.
C St.
FOGGY BOTTOM
Theodore Roosevelt Island
Georgetown Channel
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy.
Wyoming Ave.
California Ave.
Vernon St.
Florida Ave.
Swann St.
Riggs Pl.
New Hampshire Ave.
W St.
V St.
U St.
T St.
S St.
R St.
Q St.
17th St.
16th St.
15th St.
DUPONT CIRCLE
Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle
Church St.
P St.
Connecticut Ave.
Scott Circle
Thomas Circle
Farragut North
L St.
15th St.
Farragut Square
Farragut West
McPherson Square
18th St.
White House
17th St.
THE ELLIPSE
15th St.
Constitution Ave.
1
50
Vietnam Veterans Memorial
Lincoln Memorial
Reflecting Pool
WWII Memorial
Washington Monument
WEST POTOMAC PARK
alt. 50
Independence Ave.
Potomac River
Tidal Basin
M

Pizzeria Paradiso.

4 Pizzeria Paradiso ☕
Open daily from lunch straight through to 10pm (Sun), 11pm (Mon–Thurs), or midnight (Fri–Sat), this cherished pizzeria expanded in 2009 to satisfy its steady stream of customers, who come for the pies that are several cuts above the average: cooked in an oak-burning oven and topped with your choice of 31 fresh ingredients, from pancetta to eggplant. ✆ **202/223-1245.** See p. 133.

5 Embassy Row & Dupont Circle

Stop in shops along Connecticut Avenue, and then follow side streets to discover boutiques, little art galleries, and quaint century-old town houses. If you look carefully, you'll start to notice that some of these buildings are actually embassies or historic homes. The most awesome embassies lie on Massachusetts Avenue, west of Dupont Circle. Flags and plaques clearly identify them. Turn onto S Street NW and look for no. 2340 to see where President Woodrow Wilson lived after he left the White House. Right next door is a cool little museum, the Textile Museum. Both the Woodrow Wilson House and the Textile Museum are worth touring if you have time. Embassies are rarely open to the public. See p. 221.

Walk, if you feel up to it, or take a taxi to the Kennedy Center.

6 Kennedy Center

Head to the Kennedy Center for the 6pm nightly free concert in the Grand Foyer (part of the center's Millennium Stage program). At concert's end, proceed through the glass doors to the terrace overlooking Rock Creek Parkway and the Potomac River, and enjoy the view. See p. 230.

Take a taxi or walk the half-mile or so to Georgetown.

7 Georgetown

Finish up the day with dinner and shopping in Georgetown, where stores and restaurants tend to stay open later than those in other parts of town. See p. 137 and 268.

WHERE TO STAY

4

THE WILLARD

Washington, D.C.'s 120-plus hotels are as varied as the clienteles they cater to: Hefty, thousand-room-sized properties, like the Washington Hilton, handle big business groups; luxury hotels such as the Four Seasons attend to VIPs; trendy establishments, like Donovan House, draw hipsters; all-suites hotels, like the Embassy Suites, appeal to families. Washington's compact size and the fact that most of its hotels are located on or near major avenues mean that no matter where you stay, you're never far from some attraction or other. The challenge for most travelers comes down to budget: how to afford an overnight stay in the nation's capital, where hoteliers can count on a steady stream of tourists, conventioneers, and government business–related visitors, and set their rates accordingly.

best HOTEL BETS

- **Best Historic Hotel:** The **Willard InterContinental** celebrated its 100th anniversary in 2006 as the "new" 12-story Willard, replacing the original, smaller "City Hotel" that existed here between 1816 and 1906. Whether known as the City or the Willard, the hotel has hosted nearly every U.S. president since Franklin Pierce in 1853. President Ulysses S. Grant liked to unwind with cigar and brandy in the Willard lobby after a hard day in the Oval Office, and such literary luminaries as Mark Twain and Charles Dickens used to hang out in the Round Robin bar. See p. 72.
- **Best Location:** Two contenders win in this category: For a true heart-of-the-city experience, the **Monaco Washington DC** (p. 70) can't be beat. The hotel lies halfway between the White House and Capitol Hill, a short walk from the Mall, across the street from the Verizon Center (also a Metro stop, FYI) and two Smithsonian museums, and in the middle of a neighborhood known for its many restaurants, shops, and clubs. Closer to the White House but also within easy reach of the Mall is the **W Washington, D.C. Hotel** (p. 71), whose canopied rooftop bar overlooks the Executive Mansion, as well as the Washington Monument, less than a half-mile away.
- **Best Place for a Romantic Getaway:** Posh **Ritz-Carlton Georgetown** (p. 91) lies in the heart of Georgetown but just enough off the beaten path to make you feel like you've really escaped; its small size, only 86 rooms, adds an air of intimacy. While the Ritz's spa, sexy bar, lovely rooms, and solicitous service may tempt you to stay put, it would be a shame to pass up the chance to

PREVIOUS PAGE: **The Willard InterContinental Washington Hotel celebrated its 100th anniversary in 2006.**

PRICE CATEGORIES

Very Expensive	$400 and up
Expensive	$300–$400
Moderate	$200–$300
Inexpensive	Under $200

stroll hand in hand along Georgetown's quaint streets to dine close by at one of the city's most romantic restaurants—**1789** (p. 138) and **La Chaumiere** (p. 141) among them. Every bit as romantic is **The Jefferson** (p. 80), which also captures top honors for "Best Splurge Hotel" (see below.)

- **Best for Business Travelers:** Though many hotels might qualify in this category, the **Sofitel Lafayette Square** is the one mentioned most as a favorite by business travelers, who appreciate its prime location (near the White House, administration offices, and K Street's powerhouse law and lobbyist offices) and its righteous combination of personal and professional amenities, including comfy bedding and expansive desks in the spacious guest rooms, an on-site fitness center, a restaurant serving "French comfort food," a popular bar, a business center, Wi-Fi, and a multilingual staff. See p. 75.
- **Best Budget Hotel:** Its great Georgetown location, spacious studio and one-bedroom suites with kitchens, free Wi-Fi, and rates that range from a low of $95 to a high of $255 recommend **Georgetown Suites** (p. 92) as one of the best values in town. The hotel's website is especially helpful since it posts a month-by-month calendar showing daily availability and lowest rates. Dupont Circle's **Tabard Inn** (p. 86), beloved by locals for its charming quirks and excellent restaurant, is often mentioned as a wallet-friendly choice (rooms with shared bathrooms start as low as $120), but one of the best things about the rates is that they're consistent and don't fluctuate as wildly as those at other hotels. A multitude of restaurants, bars, art galleries, and shops lie within walkable reach of both the Georgetown Suites and the Tabard Inn.
- **Best Service:** The **Four Seasons** (p. 90) staff pampers you relentlessly and greets you by name. The hotel also offers an "I Need It Now" program that delivers any of some 100 left-at-home essentials (tweezers, batteries, cuff links, electric hair curlers, and so on) to you in 3 minutes, at no cost. And then there's the **Mandarin Oriental** (p. 66), where staff speak in hushed tones, almost bowing; the spa features something called an amethyst steam room; and the very design of the hotel follows the principles of Feng shui, the better to attract good fortune.
- **Best Splurge:** The **Jefferson Hotel** (p. 80) wins one over with its gracious service and 99 exquisitely decorated guest rooms, several with

Kimpton Perks

All hotels in the innovative Kimpton chain offer in-room spa services, reservable when you book your room, and complimentary Wi-Fi, once you sign up for the free membership program at check-in. See Rouge, The George, Monaco Washington DC, Helix, Palomar Washington DC, Madera, and Topaz.

stunning views of the White House and Washington Monument. You need never leave the hotel, since it offers a chance for sipping epicurean libations in the hotel's hotspot bar, **Quill,** either in the main room or in one of its nearby pull-the-curtain niches, perfect for private canoodling; a Spa Suite, which combines a guest bedroom and adjoining spa treatment room; the intimate, fine-dining restaurant, **Plume** (p. 130); and a cozy Book Room, where a fire crackles in the hearth. In case you haven't figured it out, the Jefferson is also a stellar choice for a romantic stay. The **Four Seasons Hotel** (p. 90) is another superb Best Splurge option.

- **Best Views:** The **Hay-Adams** (p. 74) has such a great, unobstructed view of the White House that the Secret Service comes over regularly to do security sweeps of the place. Ask for a room on the H Street side of the hotel, on floors six through eight. For a coveted overlook of Washington's famous cherry blossoms in spring or of the Tidal Basin and Jefferson Memorial year-round, stay at the **Mandarin Oriental** (p. 66), specifying a room offering that particular view. The **W Washington, D.C. Hotel** (p. 71) is the only lodging whose views take in both the White House and the Washington Monument, from both its rooftop bar and some guest rooms.

WHAT YOU'LL really PAY

The price categories described here are for a hotel's rack rate, the maximum that a hotel might charge for a "double" room. ***Please note:*** The word "double" refers to the number of people in the room, not to the size of the bed. Most hotels charge one rate, regardless of whether one or two people occupy the room. In a few cases, a hotel specifies separate rates for "single" and "double" occupancy, and I provide that information. The Hotel Tabard Inn is one example.

At most hotels, you probably won't pay the very highest rate unless you visit in the spring—especially during cherry blossom season in late March and early April—and during inauguration Januarys, every four years. These categories are intended as a general guideline only, since rates can rise and fall dramatically, depending on how busy the hotel is. In this chapter, I've tried to show a more realistic picture, providing peak and off-peak rates, sometimes presented as a range, for each hotel.

Discounts are often available on the hotel's own website, or by booking through the agencies listed on p. 98 or through websites such as Hotels.com or Expedia (see "Getting the Best Deal" on p. 96 for more tips). When the timing's right, It's not impossible to obtain a room at an expensive property for the same rate as a more moderate one. For instance, rack rates at the W Washington Hotel start at $369, but a cursory search of the usual Web discount sites in January 2011 revealed that the going rate was actually closer to $179. If you're the gambling type, you can bid for a room on Priceline. And if you're persistent, you can try besting the hotel's own discount by searching for a better price on the websites of the major discounters, then calling the hotel and quoting the discovered cheaper rate—it's usually hotel policy to match the lower price.

Note: Quoted discount rates almost never include breakfast or hotel tax.

STAYING green IN D.C.

D.C. hotels are taking the green cause to heart, though with varying degrees of fervor. The following list, though not comprehensive, is a good starting point for assessing the level of ecological commitment at some D.C. hotels.

- **Four Seasons** (p. 90) has a behind-the-scenes program that directs various departments toward practices that conserve energy and reduce, reuse, and recycle, whenever possible. The hotel's "It Is Easy Being Green" program allows guests the option of keeping the same bed linens and towels during their stay. In addition, the hotel's **Bourbon Steak** restaurant (p. 137) cultivates its own herb garden on the property. The hotel uses saltwater rather than chemicals to maintain sanitary conditions in its lap pool.
- **All Kimpton Hotels in D.C.** participate in the chain's EarthCare program, which uses low-flow toilets, sinks, and showerheads; nontoxic cleaning agents; in-room recycle bins; and a service that allows guests to keep the same linens and towels during their stay, saving on water and energy use. Individual properties go a bit further; for instance, the Madera provides free parking to guests with hybrid cars. All of D.C.'s Kimptons have received silver-level certification by Green Seal, the science-based environmental standards organization.
- **The Willard InterContinental** (p. 72) buys all of its electricity from such renewable energy sources as wind power. A hybrid car is available for guest transport. All of the hotel's light bulbs are now low-impact fluorescents. The hotel invests in local environmental causes, such as the cleanup of the much-polluted Anacostia River and maintenance of Pershing Park, across the street from the Willard.
- **Phoenix Park Hotel** (p. 67) has a green procurement program, "Irish Green Goes Extreme," which includes recycling goods and purchasing recycled goods as much as possible; using energy-efficient light bulbs and sensors, timers, and nontoxic cleaning supplies; and installing low-flow showerheads, sinks, and toilets. The hotel also offers guests the option of keeping the same linens and towels during their stay to conserve water and energy, and reduce the use of detergents.
- All **Marriott properties,** in D.C. and elsewhere, have low-flow toilets and showerheads; fluorescent lighting in place of standard light bulbs; and linen reuse programs. Marriott partners with several environmental groups, including Conservation International and the National Audubon Society, to determine ways to reduce its carbon footprint. The company in 2010 rolled out a "green hotel" prototype, whose design will reduce a hotel's energy and water consumption by 25%; Marriott intends to use the prototype as it develops new hotels, starting with its Courtyard by Marriott brand.

- **Best for Families:** The **Omni Shoreham Hotel** (p. 93) is adjacent to Rock Creek Park and within walking distance of the National Zoo and Metro, and it has a large outdoor pool and kiddie pool. The neighborhood has plenty of kid-friendly eateries, including fast-food choices like

McDonalds and local favorites like **Lebanese Taverna** (p. 146). Children receive a backpack upon check-in and the concierge can provide board games and books (no charge to borrow, just remember to return). Parents appreciate receiving the first aid/safety kit holding outlet covers, nightlights, and a list of emergency numbers. See a list of other family-friendly choices on p. 71.

- **Best Bed and Breakfast:** D.C. has its share of inns but none so lovely as **Swann House** (p. 84). Owner Mary Ross has individually decorated each of the 12 guest rooms with warm colors and fine furnishings, and manager Rick is gracious and attentive. This is an 1883 mansion, whose architectural features (such as a turret and working fireplaces) and sophisticated decor enchant romancing couples, girlfriends on a getaway, and business travelers.

NEAR CAPITOL HILL AND THE NATIONAL MALL

A handful of hotels forms a cluster just north of the Capitol, adjacent to Union Station; southwest of the Capitol, near the National Mall, three or four standalone hotels are scattered over several blocks.

Best For: Travelers who have business at the Capitol and tourists who want to be as close as possible to the National Mall, Smithsonian museums, and the Capitol.

Drawbacks: Lively during the day, these neighborhoods grow quiet at night. This is most true for the southwest pocket, where you'll need to take the Metro or a taxi to find nighttime entertainment.

Very Expensive

Mandarin Oriental, Washington, D.C. ★★★ This fabulously luxurious hotel is just a short walk from the National Mall and Smithsonian museums, a quick cab ride to the Capitol, and a Metro stop away from other parts of town. By day, the locale is ultraconvenient; at night, not so much.

Never mind. Once you're ensconced inside the Mandarin, you may have no inclination to leave. The hotel's landscaped terraces overlook the Tidal Basin, marina, and Jefferson Memorial; a footbridge crosses to the lip of the Tidal Basin, within steps of the Jefferson—and in spring, the famous blossoming cherry trees. The hotel's **CityZen** restaurant (p. 102) is among the city's best.

Guest room decor combines Asian and American traditions, each room's layout following the principles of Feng shui. Corner guest rooms overlook both the city and the water; all rooms are capacious, measuring upward of 400 square feet. Ecofriendly efforts include triple-paned windows and a recycling program.

1330 Maryland Ave. SW (at 12th St.), Washington, DC 20024. www.mandarinoriental.com/washington. ☎ **888/888-1778** or 202/554-8588. Fax 202/554-8999. 400 units. $495–$695 double; $1,150–$8,000 suite. Children age 12 and under stay free in parent's room. For information about special packages, call the hotel directly or check the website. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $38. Metro: Smithsonian (Independence Ave. and 12th St. SW exit). Pets under 40 lb. accepted, with certain restrictions. **Amenities:** 2 restaurants; 2 bars; babysitting; children's programs; concierge; concierge-level rooms; world-class health club and full-service spa, with heated indoor pool, sauna, and Jacuzzi; room service; complimentary Wi-Fi in public spaces. *In room:* A/C, TV/DVD, CD player, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($15/day).

Expensive

The George, a Kimpton Hotel ★★ Behind a facade of stainless steel, limestone, and glass is one of Washington's hippest places to stay, and it's within easy reach of both the Capitol and Union Station. Clientele leans toward powerbrokers and celebrities, who often meet in the hotel's **Bistro Bis** restaurant (p. 103). Decor in the nicely sized guest rooms (around 260 sq. ft.) is minimalist, all creamy white and modern, with fluffy vanilla-colored comforters resting on overlarge beds. The smoke-free hotel has two one-bedroom suites. The George adheres to the Kimpton hotels' EarthCare program (for details, see the box "Staying Green in D.C.," above).

15 E St. NW (at N. Capitol St.), Washington, DC 20001. www.hotelgeorge.com. ☎ **800/576-8331** or 202/347-4200. Fax 202/347-4213. 139 units. Weekdays $289–$489 double; weekends $139–$299 double; year-round $750–$1,050 suite. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include hosted evening wine hour. Ask about seasonal and corporate rates, and the "Hot Dates, Great Rates" deal. Extra person $25. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $40 . Metro: Union Station (Massachusetts Ave. NW exit). Pets accepted. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; children's amenity program; concierge; small exercise room w/steam rooms; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, CD/DVD player, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

Residence Inn Capitol Four Native American tribes are 49% owners of this hotel, which makes it the first multitribal partnership with nontribal partners on land off a reservation. Nearby are the National Museum of the American Indian, the National Mall, and Capitol Hill, an easy walk by day but not recommended at night, when the route between hotel and Independence Avenue is dark and unpopulated.

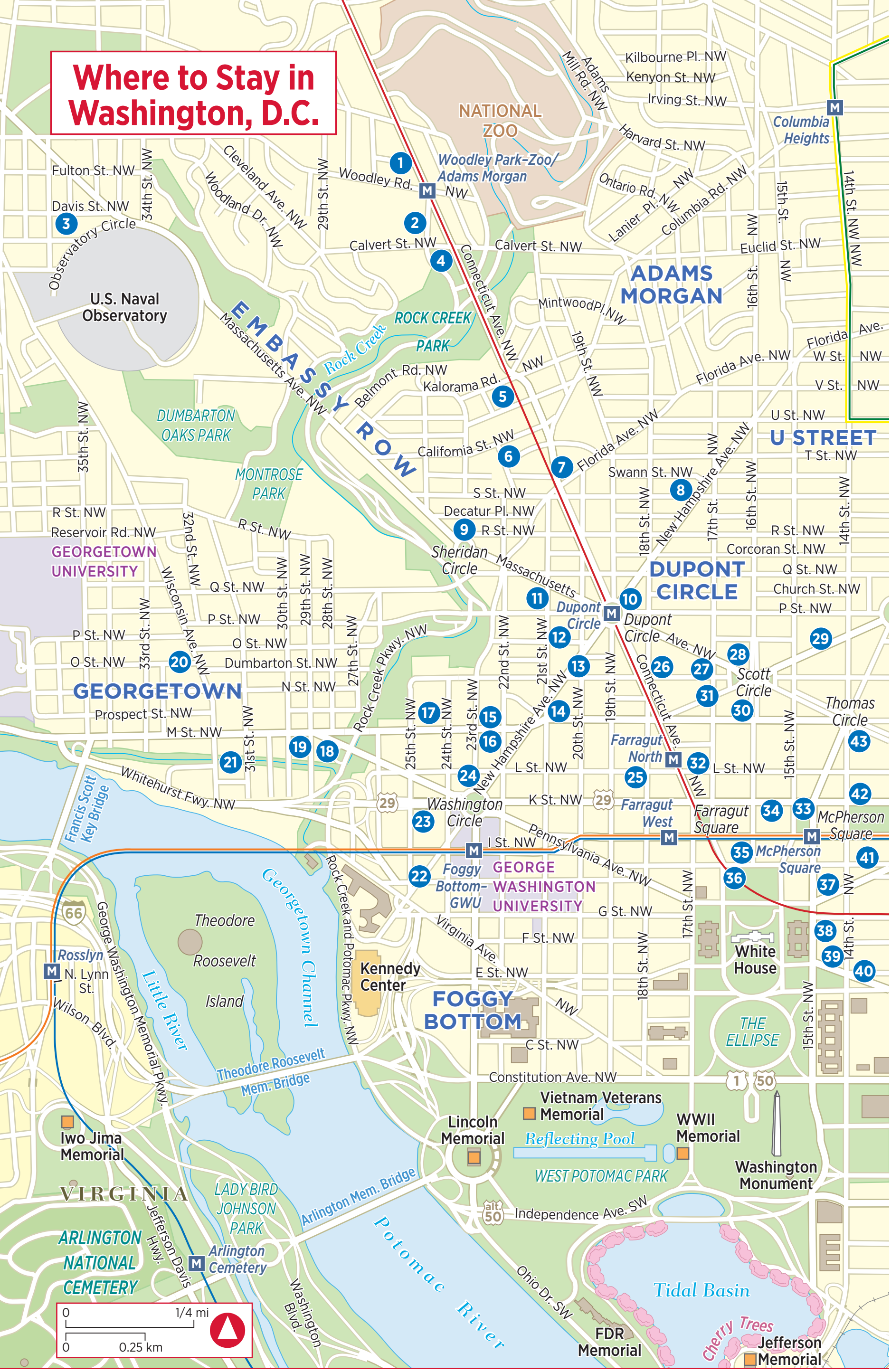
Hotel features mimic the look of the Indian Museum. Guest rooms evince a Native American cultural motif through the use of etched-wood headboards, artwork, and other design elements. This is an all-suite hotel whose rooms are twice the size of standard hotel rooms. All units have fully equipped kitchens. The hotel's many ecofriendly practices include generating 50% of its electricity from wind power and using fluorescent lighting throughout the hotel. The entire property is nonsmoking.

333 E St. SW (at 4th St.), Washington, DC 20024. www.marriott.com/wascp. ☎ **800/331-3131** or 202/484-8280. Fax 202/554-0484. 233 units. Peak $359 studio, $379 1-bedroom suite, $399 2-bedroom suite; off-peak $149 studio, $159 1-bedroom suite, $399 2-bedroom suite. Call about seasonal and long-term rates. Rates include hot breakfast daily, light dinner Mon–Wed, and grocery delivery service. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $30. Metro: Federal Center Southwest or L'Enfant Plaza. Pets accepted for a fee. **Amenities:** Concierge; health club with fitness center, indoor pool, whirlpool, and sun deck. *In room:* A/C, TV, hair dryer, free Internet, full kitchen.

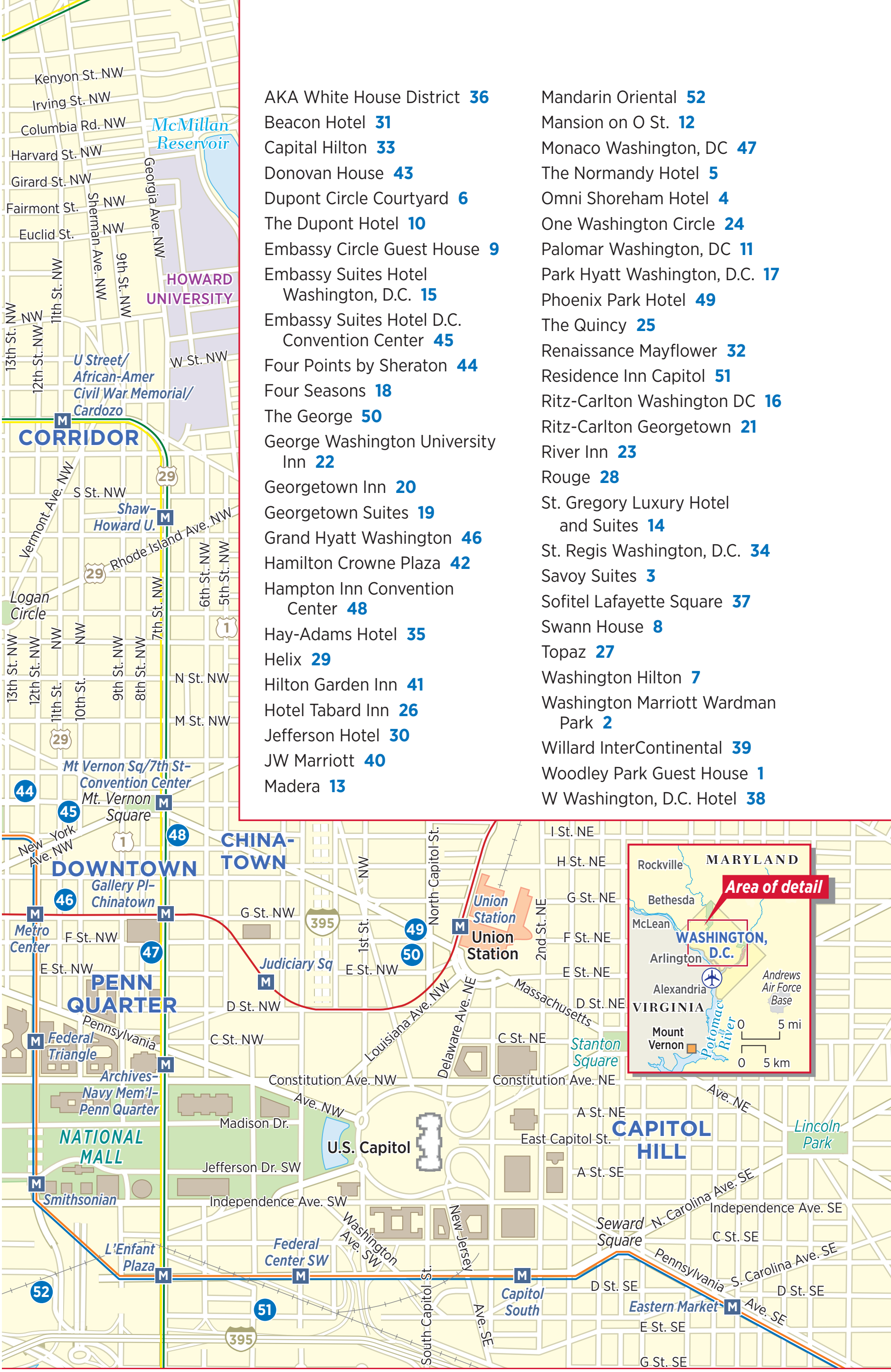
Moderate

Phoenix Park Hotel ★ The Phoenix Park's location, across from Union Station and 2 blocks from the Capitol, makes it a favorite of business folks in town to meet with government officials. Its popular and authentic Irish pub, the **Dubliner** (p. 306), helps set the tone of Irish hospitality for the entire property. Guest room features include pillow-topped mattresses and high-definition, flatscreen TVs, along with Irish decorative accents, from linens and artwork to soaps. The standard-size rooms are of different configurations; best are those on the top floors overlooking Massachusetts Avenue, the National Postal Museum, and a smidgen of Union Station. Six suites are available, in one- or two-story units, with

Where to Stay in Washington, D.C.



NATIONAL ZOO
Adams Mill Rd. NW
Kilbourne Pl. NW
Kenyon St. NW
Irving St. NW
Harvard St. NW
Columbia Heights
M
Woodley Park-Zoo/ Adams Morgan
Woodley Rd. NW
Ontario Rd. NW
Lanier Pl. NW
Columbia Rd. NW
15th St. NW
14th St. NW
Fulton St. NW
34th St. NW
Cleveland Ave. NW
Woodland Dr. NW
29th St. NW
Davis St. NW
Observatory Circle
U.S. Naval Observatory
Calvert St. NW
Connecticut Ave. NW
Euclid St. NW
16th St. NW
ADAMS MORGAN
EMBASSY ROW
Massachusetts Ave. NW
Rock Creek
ROCK CREEK PARK
Mintwood Pl. NW
19th St. NW
Belmont Rd. NW
Kalorama Rd. NW
Florida Ave. NW
Florida Ave.
W St. NW
V St. NW
U St. NW
U STREET
T St. NW
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
35th St. NW
MONTROSE PARK
California St. NW
Swann St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
17th St.
S St. NW
Decatur Pl. NW
R St. NW
R St. NW
Reservoir Rd. NW
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
32nd St. NW
Sheridan Circle
Massachusetts
18th St. NW
Corcoran St. NW
DUPONT CIRCLE
Q St. NW
Church St. NW
P St. NW
Wisconsin Ave. NW
30th St. NW
29th St. NW
28th St. NW
Dupont Circle
P St. NW
P St. NW
27th St. NW
22nd St. NW
21st St. NW
Dupont Circle Ave. NW
O St. NW
O St. NW
33rd St. NW
Dumbarton St. NW
Rock Creek Pkwy. NW
19th St. NW
Connecticut Ave. NW
Scott Circle
Thomas Circle
GEORGETOWN
N St. NW
Prospect St. NW
M St. NW
31st St. NW
25th St. NW
24th St. NW
23rd St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
20th St. NW
Farragut North
L St. NW
L St. NW
15th St. NW
Whitehurst Fwy. NW
Francis Scott Key Bridge
29
Washington Circle
K St. NW
29
Farragut West
Farragut Square
McPherson Square
I St. NW
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
McPherson Square
Foggy Bottom-GWU
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy. NW
Georgetown Channel
66
George Washington Memorial Pkwy.
Theodore Roosevelt Island
G St. NW
17th St. NW
NW
Rosslyn
N. Lynn St.
Wilson Blvd.
Little River
Virginia Ave.
F St. NW
White House
14th St.
Kennedy Center
E St. NW
FOGGY BOTTOM
NW
18th St. NW
15th St. NW
THE ELLIPSE
C St. NW
Theodore Roosevelt Mem. Bridge
Constitution Ave. NW
1
50
Iwo Jima Memorial
Lincoln Memorial
Vietnam Veterans Memorial
Reflecting Pool
WWII Memorial
WEST POTOMAC PARK
Washington Monument
VIRGINIA
LADY BIRD JOHNSON PARK
Arlington Mem. Bridge
alt. 50
Independence Ave. SW
ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY
Jefferson Davis Hwy.
Arlington Cemetery
Potomac River
Washington Blvd.
Ohio Dr. SW
Tidal Basin
Cherry Trees
FDR Memorial
Jefferson Memorial
0 1/4 mi
0 0.25 km
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42
43


Kenyon St. NW
Irving St. NW
Columbia Rd. NW
Harvard St. NW
Girard St. NW
Fairmont St. NW
Euclid St. NW
McMillan Reservoir
Georgia Ave. NW
Sherman Ave. NW
9th St. NW
11th St. NW
13th St. NW
12th St. NW
HOWARD UNIVERSITY
U Street/ African-Amer Civil War Memorial/ Cardozo
W St. NW
M
CORRIDOR
29
Vermont Ave. NW
S St. NW
Shaw–Howard U.
Rhode Island Ave. NW
6th St. NW
5th St. NW
Logan Circle
7th St. NW
1
13th St. NW
12th St. NW
11th St. NW
10th St. NW
9th St. NW
8th St. NW
N St. NW
M St. NW
Mt Vernon Sq/7th St–Convention Center
Mt. Vernon Square
44
45
48
New York Ave. NW
DOWNTOWN
CHINA-TOWN
Gallery Pl–Chinatown
46
Metro Center
F St. NW
G St. NW
395
47
E St. NW
PENN QUARTER
Judiciary Sq
1st St. NW
49
50
North Capitol St.
Union Station
Union Station
2nd St. NE
I St. NE
H St. NE
G St. NE
F St. NE
E St. NE
D St. NE
C St. NE
D St. NW
C St. NW
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
Federal Triangle
Archives–Navy Mem'l–Penn Quarter
Louisiana Ave. NW
Delaware Ave. NE
Massachusetts Ave. NE
Stanton Square
Constitution Ave. NW
Constitution Ave. NE
Madison Dr.
NATIONAL MALL
U.S. Capitol
A St. NE
East Capitol St.
CAPITOL HILL
A St. SE
Lincoln Park
Jefferson Dr. SW
Smithsonian
Independence Ave. SW
Washington Ave. SW
New Jersey Ave. SE
Independence Ave. SE
N. Carolina Ave. SE
Seward Square
C St. SE
Pennsylvania Ave. SE
S. Carolina Ave. SE
L'Enfant Plaza
52
Federal Center SW
51
Capitol South
D St. SE
Eastern Market
D St. SE
E St. SE
395
South Capitol St.
G St. SE
MARYLAND
Rockville
Bethesda
McLean
Area of detail
WASHINGTON, D.C.
Arlington
Andrews Air Force Base
Alexandria
VIRGINIA
Mount Vernon
Potomac River
0 5 mi
0 5 km

AKA White House District	**36**
Beacon Hotel	**31**
Capital Hilton	**33**
Donovan House	**43**
Dupont Circle Courtyard	**6**
The Dupont Hotel	**10**
Embassy Circle Guest House	**9**
Embassy Suites Hotel Washington, D.C.	**15**
Embassy Suites Hotel D.C. Convention Center	**45**
Four Points by Sheraton	**44**
Four Seasons	**18**
The George	**50**
George Washington University Inn	**22**
Georgetown Inn	**20**
Georgetown Suites	**19**
Grand Hyatt Washington	**46**
Hamilton Crowne Plaza	**42**
Hampton Inn Convention Center	**48**
Hay-Adams Hotel	**35**
Helix	**29**
Hilton Garden Inn	**41**
Hotel Tabard Inn	**26**
Jefferson Hotel	**30**
JW Marriott	**40**
Madera	**13**
Mandarin Oriental	**52**
Mansion on O St.	**12**
Monaco Washington, DC	**47**
The Normandy Hotel	**5**
Omni Shoreham Hotel	**4**
One Washington Circle	**24**
Palomar Washington, DC	**11**
Park Hyatt Washington, D.C.	**17**
Phoenix Park Hotel	**49**
The Quincy	**25**
Renaissance Mayflower	**32**
Residence Inn Capitol	**51**
Ritz-Carlton Washington DC	**16**
Ritz-Carlton Georgetown	**21**
River Inn	**23**
Rouge	**28**
St. Gregory Luxury Hotel and Suites	**14**
St. Regis Washington, D.C.	**34**
Savoy Suites	**3**
Sofitel Lafayette Square	**37**
Swann House	**8**
Topaz	**27**
Washington Hilton	**7**
Washington Marriott Wardman Park	**2**
Willard InterContinental	**39**
Woodley Park Guest House	**1**
W Washington, D.C. Hotel	**38**

kitchenette, working fireplace, and spiral staircase. Read about how the Phoenix is "Staying Green in D.C." in the box earlier in this chapter.

520 N. Capitol St. NW (at Massachusetts Ave.), Washington, DC 20001. www.phoenixparkhotel.com. ✆ **800/824-5419** or 202/638-6900. Fax 202/393-3236. 149 units. Peak $149–$489 double; off-peak $99–$299 double; year-round from $699 suite. Extra person $30. Children 16 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $40. Metro: Union Station (Massachusetts Ave. NW exit). **Amenities:** Irish pub; small exercise room; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, hair dryer, free Wi-Fi.

PENN QUARTER

At the center of the city is this hot locale, jammed with restaurants, bars, museums, theaters, and the Verizon Center sports/concert arena. The plentiful hotels include modern venues catering to convention crowds and historic properties switched up for luxury-loving funseekers.

Best For: Those who love being in the thick of it all. Business travelers are within easy reach of downtown offices, the convention center, Capitol Hill, and the area around the White House. Likewise, the Penn Quarter is prime home base for exploring tourists.

Drawbacks: Crowded sidewalks and noisy traffic can be annoying—even overwhelming.

Very Expensive

Monaco Washington DC, a Kimpton Hotel ★★ When you stay at the Monaco, you're not just downtown, you're part of the scene. Museum-like in appearance, the Monaco occupies a four-story, all-marble, mid-19th-century building. Spacious guest rooms measure about 400 square feet and feature vaulted ceilings, long windows, and eclectic furnishings. Interior rooms overlook the courtyard and the restaurant, **Poste** (p. 113); exterior rooms view city sights, the higher up the better. The interior rooms on the first floor are somewhat subterranean (a window close to the ceiling lets in some light). The best rooms are the 32 Monte Carlos, which are nearly twice the standard size, but cost an extra $60; located on the second, third, and fourth floors, these rooms have huge windows. The entire property is nonsmoking.

700 F St. NW (at 7th St.), Washington, DC 20004. www.monaco-dc.com. ✆ **800/649-1202** or 202/628-7177. Fax 202/628-7277. 184 units. Weekdays $299–$499 double, $509–$1,200 suite; weekends $169–$319 double, $269–$800 suite. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include complimentary organic coffee in morning and a hosted evening wine hour. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $38. Metro: Gallery Place (7th and F sts. NW exit). Pets welcome—they get VIP treatment, with their own registration cards at check-in, maps of neighborhood fire hydrants and parks, and gourmet puppy and kitty treats. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; children's amenity program; concierge; spacious fitness center w/flatscreen TVs; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD player, hair dryer, minibar, free Wi-Fi.

JW Marriott Hotel Washington, DC ★ A $40-million renovation completed in 2009 transformed this 27-year-old property into a thoroughly modern Marriott. Changes include leather-wrapped columns and flatscreen TV–covered media walls in the atrium lobby, and a plug-in technology panel in each guest room that allows guests to split the TV screen and simultaneously watch TV and check e-mail.

family-friendly **HOTELS**

Also consider my pick for "Best Hotel for Families," the **Omni Shoreham Hotel.** See p. 65 for "Best" write-up and p. 93 for full description.

Embassy Suites Hotel Washington, D.C. (p. 85) Close to both a Red Line and a Blue Line Metro station (the zoo is on the Red Line; the Smithsonian museums are on the Blue Line) and within walking distance of Georgetown, this hotel lets your kids sleep on the pullout sofa in the separate living room. Rooms have some kitchen facilities, but the complimentary breakfast in the atrium is unbelievable. There are also an indoor pool and a free game room. Also consider the Embassy Suites Hotel D.C. Convention Center (p. 72), within walking distance of Penn Quarter attractions.

Four Seasons (p. 90) Spare the parents and spoil the child at this luxurious hotel, whose amenities include age-appropriate snacks and amusements, from fuzzy duckies and coloring books to *Teen Vogue.* The hotel's Georgetown location makes it a good choice for teens, especially if they like to shop; its location on the C&O Canal recommends it for family hikes along the towpath. (The Four Seasons does have its own pool, but it's a lap pool and not particularly kid-friendly.)

Monaco Washington DC, a Kimpton Hotel (p. 70) You're in the heart of the city, literally surrounded by attractions (International Spy Museum, two Smithsonian museums, the National Crime and Punishment Museum, and the Verizon Center), with the National Mall just a few blocks away. The Red Line Metro stop is across the street. Meanwhile, the hotel's KimptonKids program offers welcome gifts, a list of kid-friendly activities, and the loan of high chairs, cribs, and other equipment. The hotel's excellent restaurant, **Poste** (p. 113), offers a fun and tasty kid's menu. And, like all Kimptons, you get a goldfish delivered to your room if you or your little one so desires.

The hotel is primely located on Pennsylvania Avenue near theaters, the White House, the National Mall, and restaurants. Ask for a room on floors 3 through 15 facing Pennsylvania Avenue for views of the avenue and of the Washington Monument beyond. Floors 7 and 12 on the Pennsylvania Avenue side have balconies; floors 14 and 15 are the concierge level. Politicos and corporate types fill the hotel on weekdays, families take over on weekends. Like all Marriott properties, this one participates in ecofriendly practices by offering guests carbon offset options, among other things (see "Staying Green in D.C.," p. 65). The entire hotel is nonsmoking.

1331 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at E St.), Washington, DC 20004. www.marriott.com/wasjw. ✆ **800/228-9290** or 202/393-2000. Fax 202/626-6991. 772 units. Peak (Feb 23–Jun 27) $399–$489; off-peak (Jun 28–Feb 22) $279–$489 double; year-round from $650 suites. Extra person free. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $39. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** 2 restaurants; Starbucks; concierge; executive-level rooms; extensive health club w/full fitness center, indoor swimming pool, whirlpool, and sauna; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, hair dryer, Internet ($13/day), minibar.

W Washington, D.C. Hotel ★★ The W wants to blow you away, and it doesn't mess around. **P.O.V.** (p. 310), its posh, year-round rooftop lounge and terrace, is unique in serving unbeatable views of the White House and the Washington Monument. Its SWEAT fitness center offers similar landmark sights. The hotel claims the capital's only Bliss Spa, known for over-the-top treatments such as "peeling groovy" and "hangover herbie" facials. **J&G Wine Bar** opens to a sidewalk terrace on Pennsylvania Ave. Renowned Jean-Georges Vongerichten is the chef behind the hotel's sublime **J&G Steakhouse** (p. 113).

Guest rooms of varying configurations cross ultramodern, ice-white furnishings with antique accents. Best are those that wrap around the corner of the hotel, where 15th Street meets Pennsylvania Avenue. The grand arches in the "Living Room" (lobby) reach two stories high toward the ornate cornices, a splendid reminder that this structure used to be the historic Hotel Washington. ***FYI:*** The Living Room doubles as a DJ and cocktail lounge, much favored by boisterous urbanistas. The W is entirely nonsmoking.

15th St. and Pennsylvania Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20004. www.wwashingtondc.com. ☎ **877/WHOTELS** (946-8357) or 202/661-2400. Fax 202/661-2405. 317 units. From $369 double; from $1,000 suites. Base rate allows up to 4 people in room. Book online for best offers and rates. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $50. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. NW exit). Dogs and cats under 40 lb. and service dogs welcome, with $25 charge plus nonrefundable $100 cleaning fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant; 4 bars; concierge; state-of-the-art, fully equipped fitness center; room service; over-the-top spa with retail store; free Wi-Fi in lobby. *In room:* A/C, TV/DVD, CD player, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($15/day).

Willard InterContinental Washington ★★★ This is one of D.C.'s finest hotels, and certainly its most historic, having served as temporary home to two presidents (Lincoln in 1861, Coolidge in 1923), and as the setting for many historic events (this is where Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., wrote his "I Have a Dream" speech).

Standard-size guest rooms present a handsome decor, heavy on reproduction Federal- and Edwardian-style furnishings. Best are the oval suites overlooking Pennsylvania Avenue to the Capitol and the rooms fronting Pennsylvania Avenue. Courtyard-facing rooms are the quietest.

Stop at the **Round Robin Bar** for a mint julep (introduced here), and listen to barman Jim Hewes spin tales about previous guests, from Mark Twain to Bill Clinton. The **Scotch bar** features a vast selection of single-malt whiskeys.

Heads of state, corporate execs, and getaway travelers are among the overnight clientele, but locals are always passing through, whether to sip a cocktail in the Round Robin or applaud the caroling performances staged at Christmas time in the ornate lobby. Any excuse'll do.

See "Staying Green in D.C." for info about the Willard's award-winning sustainability program. The Willard is entirely nonsmoking.

1401 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 14th St.), Washington, DC 20004. www.washington.intercontinental.com. ☎ **800/827-1747** or 202/628-9100. Fax 202/637-7326. 332 units. Peak (Mar 1–Jun 30 and Sept 13–Dec 31) weekdays from $599, weekends from $339 double; off-peak (Jan 1–Feb 28 and Jul 1–Sept 12) weekdays from $299, weekends from $229 double. Suites from $479 off-peak to $849 peak. Ask about special promotions and packages. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $35. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. NW exit). Small pets accepted. **Amenities:** Cafe w/seasonal terrace; 2 bars; tearoom; babysitting; children's programs; concierge; thoroughly equipped and luxurious Red Door health club and spa w/steam room, Jacuzzi, and sauna; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, CD player, fridge, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($11/day).

Expensive

Embassy Suites Hotel D.C. Convention Center ★ ☺ Thanks to its location a short walk from both the convention center and Penn Quarter attractions, this hotel often sells out—with families during school breaks, with conventioneers at other times. Suites average 550 square feet in size, each with the living room and bedroom separated by the bathroom. The upbeat decor employs light woods, earth tones, and glass accents. Each living room has a pullout sofa. The hotel's attractive common areas include the glass- and wood-paneled, six-story-high atrium and the restaurant's sunroom, where a stunning complimentary breakfast is served daily. The hotel hosts a nightly, complimentary cocktail reception in the two-level bar. The second floor's window-fronted exercise room and pool overlook D.C.'s downtown. Embassy Suites recycles bottles and paper as part of its sustainability program.

900 10th St. NW (btw. New York Ave. and K St. NW), Washington, DC 20001. www.washingtonconventioncenter.embassysuites.com. ☎ **800/EMBASSY** (362-2779) or 202/739-2001. Fax 202/739-2099. 384 units. Peak weekdays $269–$389, weekends $189–$279 double; off-peak weekdays $229–$329, weekends $149–$209 double. Extra person $25. Children 18 and under stay free in parent's room. Book online for best rates. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $35. Metro: Metro Center (11th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; fitness center with cardio equipment, free weights, indoor pool, and whirlpool; free Internet use in business center. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, Internet ($9.95/day), microwave, MP3 docking station.

Grand Hyatt Washington ★ With its room count of 888, the Grand Hyatt is the largest hotel near the convention center, which is 3 blocks away.

Guest rooms are average size, measuring 325 square feet, and feature a contemporary look of dark hardwood furniture and hues of brown and gold. A recent upgrade added a 42-inch flatscreen TV and an iHome stereo with iPod docking station to each room. Rooms with interior views overlook the hotel atrium; otherwise, rooms offer city views. The fitness club is state-of-the-art, offering cardio and weight equipment; spa treatment rooms; Pilates, yoga, and aerobics classes; and massages. The hotel participates in a recycling program and offers guests the option of reusing linens and towels during stays of more than a day.

1000 H St. NW (at 10th St. NW), Washington, DC 20001. www.grandhyattwashington.com. ☎ **800/233-1234** or 202/582-1234. Fax 202/637-4781. 888 units. Weekdays $199–$429 double; weekends $129–$199 double; $450–$2,500 suite. Extra person $25. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Ask about special promotions and packages. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $35/24 hr.; self-parking $30/24 hr. Metro: Metro Center (11th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** 4 restaurants; 2 bars; Starbucks; concierge; executive-level rooms; health club w/lap pool, steam and sauna rooms, aerobics, and spa (hotel guests pay $10 per room per day for club use); room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($10/day).

Moderate

Hampton Inn Washington, D.C., Convention Center ★ This 13-story hotel, which opened in 2005, is 2 blocks from the convention center, within walking distance of Penn Quarter restaurants and attractions. (Though not technically "in" the Penn Quarter, the hotel lies close enough to be included.) From the saltwater aquarium on display in the airy lobby to guest rooms that feature a charcoal and chocolate-brown color scheme, fluffy duvets, ergonomic chairs, 32-inch LCD/HD flatscreen TVs, and lapboard bed trays, this Hampton Inn is a cut above the standard for this particular Hilton brand. Ask for a corner room on the Massachusetts Avenue side, high up, for best city views. The hotel is entirely nonsmoking.

901 6th St. NW (at Massachusetts Ave.), Washington, DC 20001. www.washingtondc.hamptoninn.com. ✆ **800/HAMPTON** (426-7866) or 202/842-2500. Fax 202/842-4100. 228 units. Weekdays $201–$349 double; weekends $129–$199 double; $249–$329 suite. Rates can vary widely, so always call to confirm. Extra person $10. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include "Hot Breakfast Buffet." AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $34. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (7th and H sts. NW exit) or Mount Vernon Sq./Convention Center. **Amenities:** Concierge; cardio fitness center w/indoor pool and spa. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, microwave, free Wi-Fi.

Hilton Garden Inn, Washington, D.C. Downtown This hotel is conveniently located across the street from the Metro's Blue and Orange Lines' McPherson Square station, within a short walk of the White House. Rooms are spacious with either king-size or double beds; a dial on the side of the mattress allows guests to adjust its firmness. Other features include a cushiony chair with an ottoman and a large desk with an ergonomic chair and adjustable lighting. Guests can connect a personal laptop or MP3 player to the room's flatscreen LCD HDTV. Best for space and views are rooms facing 14th Street, at the front of the hotel. The hotel's 24-hour pantry sells essentials; the 24-hour business center allows free use of computer, faxing, and copying services. All but 14th-floor guest rooms are smoke-free. Each of the hotel's 20 suites holds a small pullout sofa in the living room. Recent renovations updated the fitness center with new Precor fitness equipment, free weights, and a weight center.

815 14th St. NW (btw. H and I sts.), Washington, DC 20005. www.washingtondcdowntown.stayhgi.com. ✆ **877/782-9444** or 202/783-7800. Fax 202/783-7801. 300 units. Weekdays $209–$349 double, $409 suite; weekends $109–$149 double, $179 suite. Extra person $10. No more than 4 people per room. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $30. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Franklin Sq./14th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; 24-hr. fitness center w/indoor pool; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, microwave, free Wi-Fi.

MIDTOWN

Think of the White House as center stage, with an array of hotels, law and lobbyist office buildings, and restaurants at its feet. Several stunningly renovated, historic hotels, as well as less sophisticated, more affordable, contemporary properties, are among the options.

Best For: Travelers interested in a central location that's less raucous than the Penn Quarter at night. Also those on business with the Executive Branch or at one of the law, lobbying, or association offices that line K Street.

Drawbacks: Budget accommodations are lacking in this part of town.

Very Expensive

Hay-Adams ★★★ In its 84-year history, the Hay-Adams has welcomed the world's most illustrious, from Amelia Earhart in 1928 to a certain family named Obama in January 2009. The hotel lies just across Lafayette Square from the White House. In fact, the hotel's first-floor dining room and H Street–side guest rooms, floors six through eight, overlook Lafayette Square, the White House, and the Washington Monument.

Beyond its superb location and views, the classic Hay is boutique in size and comfortably sophisticated, with ornate plaster moldings, ornamental fireplaces, walnut-paneled lobby, and high ceilings. Guest rooms average 385 square feet in size and feature custom European linens, marble bathrooms, and, following a 2010–11 renovation, laptop-accommodating in-room safes. Also new is "The Top of the Hay," an enclosed rooftop event space, proffering that unparalleled sight of the White House. Stop downstairs for a drink in the Off the Record bar, a favorite place for media and administration types.

The hotel secures 100% of its electricity through renewable sources, uses ecofriendly cleaning products, and implements a recycling program.

1 Lafayette Sq. (at 16th and H sts. NW), Washington, DC 20006. www.hayadams.com. ✆ **800/853-6807** or 202/638-6600. Fax 202/638-2716. 145 units. Weekdays $425–$1,250 double; weekends $329–$929 double; from $829 junior suite; from $1,299 1-bedroom suite. Two-bedroom suites available. 3rd person $30. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $35. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. NW exit). Pets under 25 lb. accepted. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; state-of-the-art fitness facility; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, Bose CD player w/CD library and MP3 connector, hair dryer, minibar, free Wi-Fi.

Sofitel Lafayette Square, Washington, D.C. ★★ The Sofitel borders Lafayette Square and is just minutes from the White House. This early-20th-century building's distinctive facade includes decorative bronze corner panels, bas-relief sculptural panels at ground-floor level, and an ornate 12th-floor balcony. Inside, hotel staff dressed in designer uniforms greet you with *"Bonjour!"*—a hint that the French company Accor Hotels manages the Sofitel.

Because of the corner location and exceptionally large windows, guest rooms are bright with natural light, and second- and third-floor rooms facing 15th or H Street boast windows that extend nearly from floor to ceiling. Rooms average 350 square feet in size, each furnished with a long desk, plasma-screen TV, creamy duvet on a king-size bed (17 have two double beds), a marbled bathroom, and original artwork. The hotel's ICI Urban Bistro restaurant and Le Bar lounge are popular gathering spots, especially in pleasant weather, when urbanistas jam ICI's terrace tables. Recycling and water conservation programs are among the Sofitel's ecofriendly practices. The Sofitel is a nonsmoking property.

806 15th St. NW (at H St.), Washington, DC 20005. www.sofitel.com/gb/hotel-3293-sofitel-washington-dc-lafayette-square/index.shtml. ✆ **800/763-4835** or 202/737-8800. Fax 202/730-8500. 237 units. Peak weekdays $305–$500 double, weekends $169–$400 double, $495–$1,600 suite; off-peak $155–$225 double. For lowest rates at any time, call directly to the hotel and ask about specials or packages; also check out the website. Extra person $25. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $40. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Vermont Ave. NW/White House exit). Pets accepted with prior approval. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; state-of-the-art fitness center; library w/books about D.C. and Paris; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD player, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($9.95/day).

The St. Regis Washington, D.C. ★★★ A glance to the right as you enter or the left as you exit the St. Regis confirms that you can only be in Washington, D.C.: That's the White House, all right, staring back at you from the end of 16th Street. A major renovation completed in 2008 thoroughly redesigned the hotel's interior, making already-elegant guest rooms more so, with the addition of built-in, handcrafted armoires hiding the TV, minibar, wine fridge, drawers, and closets. Rooms are larger, too, measuring 350 to 470 square feet. Add plumped-up beds and sofas and antiqued desks and tables, and you've got an especially lovely place to stay the night (and especially expensive: Its rates may be the highest in town). Don't miss ultracool amenities, like the television embedded in the bathroom mirror—the picture appears within the glass. The hotel's 25 suites offer individually designed, ultradeluxe rooms, one-bedrooms, and junior suites. The cherry on top is the fabulous restaurant, Alain Ducasse's **Adour** (p. 120).

926 16th and K St. NW, Washington, DC 20006. www.stregis.com/washington. ☎ **866/716-8116** or 202/638-2626. Fax 202/638-4231. 182 units. Peak $980 double; junior suite $1,580; 1-bedroom suite $1,580–$3,300; specialty suite from $3,500. Check the website or call for holiday, off-peak, and promotional rates. 3rd person $75. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $45. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. NW exit) or Farragut North (K St. NW exit). Pets under 25 lb. allowed for $100 nonrefundable fee, plus $25 per day. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; babysitting; signature butler service (suite guests only); children's programs; concierge; exercise room; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, Bose radio, CD/DVD player, fridge, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($13/day).

Expensive

Capital Hilton ★ Located just 2 blocks from the White House, this hotel has hosted 13 presidents since it opened in 1943. Though the hotel's historic stature once translated into "old in appearance," a major renovation finishing up in 2012 has spruced up its traditional look while introducing modern features. Best change of all is the sophisticated, fresh re-do of guest rooms, which included handsome new mahogany finishes, Williamsburg and Federal-style color palettes, and black-and-white photographs of D.C. landmarks. Corner rooms on the 16th Street side are the most spacious and offer the best city sights; a handful present a partial view of the White House. A number of suites are available, including three with outdoor patios. Also new: MINT DC, a state-of-the-art health club and spa.

The Capital Hilton is committed to the Hilton chain's goal of reducing energy consumption by 10% to 20% by 2014, and employs many other eco-friendly practices.

1001 16th St. NW (btw. K and L sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.capital.hilton.com. ☎ **800/HILTONS** (445-8667) or 202/393-1000. Fax 202/639-5784. 544 units. Peak $299–$519 double; off-peak $139–$399 double, $50–$60 more for executive units; $219–$459 minisuite. Extra person $25. Children 18 and under stay free in parent's room. Weekend packages and other discounts available. For deals, follow @CapitolHilton on Twitter, "Like" Capitol Hilton on Facebook, or call Hilton's 800 number. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $42. Metro: Farragut North (K St. NW exit) or McPherson Sq. (Vermont Ave./White House exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; concierge-level rooms; all-new health club and spa; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($13/day).

Donovan House ★★ Managed by trendy Thompson Hotels, Donovan House gets high marks for hipness, starting with the lobby: an arty chandelier/sculpture, buzzing bar scene, Italian leather chairs, and a banquette nook set in the wall endow a nightclub vibe. Ditto the guest rooms; a brown leather strip acts as a headboard for the bed and extends up to and across the ceiling. The pristine bathroom features a snail shell–like shower stall, whose cylindrical shape protrudes into the guest room—its opaque walls ensure the shower-er is not on show. "People are art" is the theme, so mirrors take the place of artwork. Floor-to-ceiling windows overlook Thomas Circle, nearby landmark churches, and cityscapes. The best spot for great views, though, is the seasonal rooftop pool and bar, ADC ("Above DC"); come summer evenings, ADC turns into a major party scene. Seventeen one-bedroom suites are available. Back at street level is Zentan, the hotel's excellent Asian restaurant.

1155 14th St. NW (at Thomas Circle NW), Washington, DC 20005. www.thompsonhotels.com. ✆ **800/383-6900** or 202/737-1200. Fax 202/521-1410. 193 units. Weekdays $249–$499 double; weekends $179–$459 double; from $449 suite. 3rd person $30. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $40. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Franklin Sq./14th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; 2 bars; concierge; state-of-the-art fitness center; rooftop pool; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($10/day).

Hamilton Crowne Plaza ★ This well-placed hotel is 1 block from the McPherson Metro station, 4 blocks from the White House, and within walking distance of the vibrant Penn Quarter neighborhood and of the National Mall, too, a ¾-mile hike away. The Beaux Arts building's features include a vaulted ceiling and arched stained-glass window. The hotel is listed in the Historic Hotels of America collection (FDR staged an inaugural ball here). Guest rooms come with dark-wood armoires and headboards and such comfortable accommodations as the seven-layer bed. Rooms are rather small, so those with king-size beds may feel crowded, those with two double beds a little roomier. K Street–side rooms overlook Franklin Park, and those on the upper floors offer views of the city skyline. Office workers like the hotel's restaurant weekday lunch: a generous buffet of soups, salads, and rotisserie items for $17. The entire hotel is nonsmoking.

1001 14th St. NW (at K St.), Washington, DC 20005. www.hamiltonhoteldc.com. ✆ **800/2-CROWNE** (227-6963) or 202/682-0111. Fax 202/682-9525. 318 units. Weekdays $119–$389 double, suites $300–$800; look for much lower rates on weekends. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $33. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Franklin Sq./14th St. NW exit). Pets accepted. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; Starbucks; concierge; executive-level rooms; fully equipped fitness center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD player, hair dryer, Wi-Fi ($13/day).

Renaissance Mayflower ★★ The Mayflower's illustrious history began at its opening in 1925, when it served as the site of Calvin Coolidge's inaugural ball. President-elect FDR and family lived in room 776 while waiting to move into the White House; this is where he penned the words, "The only thing we have to fear is fear itself."

Guest rooms feature pure-white duvets atop Marriott's signature "Revive" pillowtop mattresses, embroidered drapes, silk wall coverings, and plush armchairs. Many guest rooms have their own marble foyers; all have a high ceiling and Italian marble bathroom. The Mayflower has a club level on the eighth floor, as well as 74 one-bedroom suites.

A 2011 renovation redesigned the lobby, closing down the Town & Country Lounge and moving the Thomas Pink store into that space, and turning the space originally occupied by Thomas Pink into the hotel's new restaurant and bar area. The redesign also closed the lovely Café Promenade to the public and transformed that room into an event space. Locals aren't happy: The Town & Country and its bartender Sambonn Lek were institutions, and the Café Promenade had long been a popular power-breakfast and -lunch spot.

The Mayflower is a nonsmoking property.

1127 Connecticut Ave. NW (btw. L and M sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.renaissancemayflower.com. ✆ **800/228-7697** or 202/347-3000. Fax 202/776-9182. 657 units. Weekdays $299–$519 double, $499–$599 suites; weekends $179–$299 double, $499–$599 suites. No charge for extra person in room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $42. Metro: Farragut North (L St. NW exit). Pets under 100 lb. allowed for flat $100 fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant; lobby cafe/lounge; bar; concierge;

concierge-level rooms; fitness center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, Internet ($13/day), minibar.

Moderate

Four Points by Sheraton, Washington, D.C. Downtown ★ This contemporary property offers complimentary Internet access, an indoor rooftop pool with lovely city views, a 650-square-foot fitness center, and an unbeatable location close to both the convention center and the Verizon Center. Add in reasonable rates and fine hotel amenities and you've got a good choice for both business and leisure visitors.

A recent refurbishment switched out shower curtains, drapery, duvets, chair upholstery, and assorted other features in the retro-stylish guest rooms. Guests have a choice of rooms with two double beds or one king-size bed. Corner rooms (there are only about 10) are a little more spacious than others, but these book first, so are seldom available.

The hotel is a "Green Seal" certified property, committed to following eco-friendly practices. The hotel is a nonsmoking property.

1201 K St. NW (at 12th St.), Washington, DC 20005. www.fourpoints.com/washingtondcdowntown. ✆ **888/481-7191** or 202/289-7600. Fax 202/349-2215. 265 units. Peak $195–$450 double; off-peak $109–$265 double. Extra person $20. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $38. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Franklin Sq./14th St. NW exit) and Metro Center (12th and G sts. exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; executive-level rooms; fitness center; indoor heated pool on rooftop; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, hair dryer, free Internet.

The Quincy ★ 🏷 The Quincy remains a more affordable option in this expensive part of town. Its "conservative contemporary" decor goes for a bright, very 21st-century feel. Suites are large and comfortable; about 28 are equipped with full kitchens, while the rest have wet bars (minifridge, microwave, and coffeemaker). All guest rooms are furnished with pillowtop mattresses, sectional sofas, flatscreen TVs, complimentary high-speed Internet access, and double-paned windows. The Quincy has direct access to Mackey's, an Irish pub right next door, and to Recessions, a lounge on the lower level serving American/Mediterranean cuisine.

Lots of extended-stay guests and repeat customers bunk here and are often rewarded for it with goodies in the room or complimentary room upgrades.

The Quincy is a nonsmoking property.

1823 L St. NW (btw. 18th and 19th sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.thequincy.com. ✆ **800/424-2970** or 202/223-4320. Fax 202/293-4977. 99 units. Weekdays $189–$289; weekends $99–$149 year-round. Discounts available for long-term stays. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $30 (in adjoining garage). Metro: Farragut North (L St. NW exit). Pets under 25 lb. accepted for $150 nonrefundable deposit. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; free passes to the well-equipped Bally's Fitness Center nearby; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, microwave, free Wi-Fi.

ADAMS MORGAN

The hotels listed here are situated just north of Dupont Circle, more at the mouth of Adams Morgan than within its actual boundaries. The handful that perch along this Connecticut Avenue slope represent a vast range in hotel size, from one of the city's largest to one of its smallest.

Best For: Those seeking rooms with a city skyline view and travelers who want to stay “in” the city but out of the fray.

Drawbacks: The closest Metro stop (Dupont Circle) is several blocks away.

Expensive

Washington Hilton ★ ☺ This sprawling hotel, built in 1965, occupies 5½ acres. A $140-million renovation completed in 2010 thoroughly refurbished guest rooms and added a saline-treated outdoor pool and a large outdoor courtyard with fire pits and a dining area.

The hotel’s vast conference facilities make it a sure pick for big tour and business groups. Its ballroom is one of the largest on the East Coast, accommodating more than 4,000. The hotel’s position halfway up a hill overlooking the city means that if you stay in a south-side guest room on the fifth floor or higher, you’ll have panoramic views of the capital. Restaurants and bars are all close by.

Those with families in tow should know about the Hilton’s family-friendly amenities, which include the seasonal outdoor pool and children’s wading pool, the hotel’s location not too far from the National Zoo, and its status as a stop on the Open Top sightseeing tour bus (tickets are sold at the hotel’s tour desk). A Hertz Rental Car service and FedEx Office business center are on-site.

1919 Connecticut Ave. NW (at T St.), Washington, DC 20009. www.washington.hilton.com. ✆ **800/HILTONS** (445-8667) or 202/483-3000. Fax 202/232-0438. 1,070 units. Weekdays and weekends $119–$369 double; $50 more for executive rooms. Look for deals on the website or by calling Hilton’s 800 number, or follow @HiltonWash on Twitter, or “Like” Washington Hilton on Facebook. Extra person $20. Children 18 and under stay free in parent’s room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $37; self-parking $32. Metro: Dupont Circle (North, Q St. NW exit). Pets under 75 lb. allowed for a flat $75 fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant; gourmet coffee outlet and grab-n-go; 2 bars; concierge; concierge-level rooms; extensive health club; seasonal outdoor pool; room service; free Wi-Fi in lobby and bar. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, Internet ($12/day), MP3 docking station.

Moderate

Dupont Circle Courtyard Across Connecticut Avenue from the enormous Washington Hilton is this much smaller property that, like the Hilton, sits on an incline, so overlooks the city from certain rooms. Its interior has a European feel and a well-heeled appearance. Crystal chandeliers hang in the lobby and in the restaurant, and you may hear an Irish lilt from time to time (the hotel is one of three in Washington owned by the Doyle Collection Group, an Irish hotelier company). Guests tend to linger in the comfortable lounge off the lobby, where coffee is available all day.

Guest rooms present a comfortable and bright decor that includes cherry furniture and plush carpeting. All rooms have floor-to-ceiling windows, but those facing Connecticut Avenue on the sixth to ninth floors present wide-sweeping views of the city, some with views of the Washington Monument, in the distance. Especially nice are the 15 executive rooms, which are a little larger and have marble bathrooms. The entire property is nonsmoking.

1900 Connecticut Ave. NW (at Leroy Place), Washington, DC 20009. www.doylecollection.com/courtyard or www.marriott.com. ✆ **888/236-2427** or 202/332-9300. Fax 202/319-1793. 147 units. $99–$349 double. Extra person $15. Children 17 and under stay free in parent’s room. For the best deals, call direct to the hotel or go to the website. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $28. Metro: Dupont Circle (North, Q St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; small exercise room; outdoor pool (seasonal); room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, free Internet.

The Normandy Hotel ★ 🎁 This small gem of a hotel lies on a quiet street surrounded by handsome residences, the embassies of Afghanistan, Syria, Senegal, and the Alliance Française. Nearby are great restaurants, bars, clubs, shops, galleries, and the Dupont Circle Metro station. A 2009 renovation transformed the six-story property. Guest room decor serves up chic, individual versions of fashionable, such as charcoal and ivory toile wall coverings and drapes; all rooms come with raspberry velvet-cushioned slipper chairs, boxy lamps, and variegated marble-walled bathrooms. Rooms are small, with best ones overlooking the tree-lined Wyoming Avenue. The Normandy's public spaces are improved, as well, with the lounge now a plushly comfortable place to sit by the fire in winter or enjoy a good breakfast each morning. With embassies for neighbors, the hotel hosts many embassy-bound guests. You may discover this for yourself of an evening, when guests gather in the lounge, conservatory, and garden patio for complimentary hors d'oeuvres and spirits. The hotel is a nonsmoking property.

2118 Wyoming Ave. NW (at Connecticut Ave.), Washington, DC 20008. www.doylecollection.com/normandy. ✆ **866/534-6835** or 202/483-1350. Fax 202/387-8241. 75 units. $129–$349 double, but call or go online for best deals, which can fall well below that $349 rate. Extra person $20. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Limited parking $28. Metro: Dupont Circle (North, Q St. NW exit). Dogs 20 lb. or under allowed. **Amenities:** Access to the neighboring Dupont Circle Courtyard's pool and exercise room. *In room:* A/C, TV/DVD, fridge, hair dryer, free Wi-Fi.

DUPONT CIRCLE

This neighborhood of quaint town houses and beautiful embassies, bistro restaurants, art galleries, and bars is home to more hotels than any other in the city. Boutique hotels reign supreme, though a few chains have outposts here, too.

Best For: Travelers who love a city scene, minus office buildings. Also for gay and lesbian visitors, since Dupont Circle is LGBT-central.

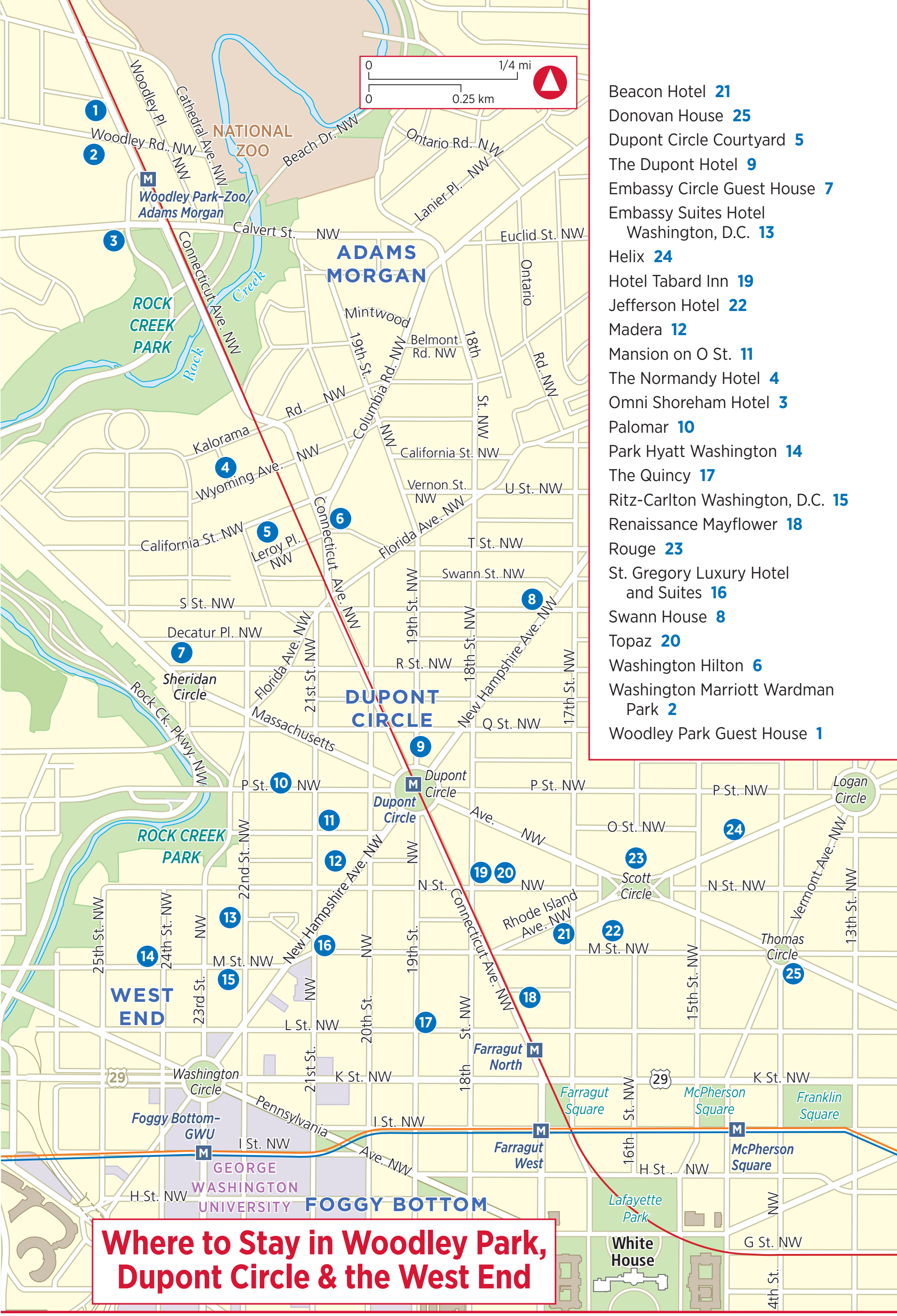
Drawbacks: If you have business on Capitol Hill or in the Penn Quarter, this might not be your first choice since you'll be that much farther away.

Very Expensive

The Jefferson, Washington, DC ★★★ Following a 2-year renovation, the Jefferson reopened in August 2009 and less than 6 months later was awarded an esteemed Relais & Châteaux designation, the only D.C. lodging to be recognized by the 58-year-old organization.

Where to start? Exquisitely decorated rooms are done in a variety of pleasing palates, and Jefferson's life and times in Washington, Virginia, and Paris come to life in the decorative details: Precious original artworks recall Jefferson's varied interests; bedcover toile designs depict scenes of Monticello; and soap fragrances are inspired by herbs and botanicals native to Charlottesville. Corner rooms at the front of the house reveal the Washington Monument about a mile away; some rooms look straight down 16th Street to the White House.

Ramble around the first floor in the morning and you may stumble upon the pastry chef emerging from the kitchen with a sheet pan of shortbread, or the


0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
NATIONAL ZOO
Woodley Pl.
Cathedral Ave. NW
Woodley Rd. NW
NW
Beach Dr. NW
Ontario Rd. NW
Lanier Pl. NW
M
Woodley Park–Zoo/ Adams Morgan
Calvert St. NW
Euclid St. NW
ADAMS MORGAN
Connecticut Ave. NW
Creek
ROCK CREEK PARK
Rock
Mintwood
Belmont Rd. NW
18th St. NW
Ontario Rd. NW
19th St.
Columbia Rd. NW
NW
Rd. NW
Kalorama
Wyoming Ave. NW
California St. NW
Vernon St. NW
U St. NW
California St. NW
Leroy Pl. NW
Connecticut Ave. NW
Florida Ave. NW
T St. NW
Swann St. NW
S St. NW
Decatur Pl. NW
Florida Ave. NW
21st St. NW
19th St. NW
18th St. NW
R St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
17th St. NW
Sheridan Circle
Rock Ck. Pkwy. NW
DUPONT CIRCLE
Massachusetts
Q St. NW
P St. NW
M
Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle
P St. NW
P St. NW
Logan Circle
Ave.
NW
O St. NW
ROCK CREEK PARK
22nd St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
NW
N St.
NW
Scott Circle
N St. NW
Vermont Ave. NW
13th St. NW
25th St. NW
24th St. NW
NW
Connecticut Ave. NW
Rhode Island Ave. NW
M St. NW
M St. NW
Thomas Circle
15th St. NW
20th St.
19th St.
WEST END
23rd St.
NW
L St. NW
St. NW
Farragut North
M
29
Washington Circle
21st St.
K St. NW
18th
29
K St. NW
Farragut Square
16th St. NW
McPherson Square
Franklin Square
Foggy Bottom–GWU
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
I St. NW
I St. NW
M
Farragut West
M
McPherson Square
H St. NW
H St. NW
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
FOGGY BOTTOM
Lafayette Park
White House
NW
G St. NW
14th St.
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25

Where to Stay in Woodley Park, Dupont Circle & the West End

Beacon Hotel	**21**
Donovan House	**25**
Dupont Circle Courtyard	**5**
The Dupont Hotel	**9**
Embassy Circle Guest House	**7**
Embassy Suites Hotel Washington, D.C.	**13**
Helix	**24**
Hotel Tabard Inn	**19**
Jefferson Hotel	**22**
Madera	**12**
Mansion on O St.	**11**
The Normandy Hotel	**4**
Omni Shoreham Hotel	**3**
Palomar	**10**
Park Hyatt Washington	**14**
The Quincy	**17**
Ritz-Carlton Washington, D.C.	**15**
Renaissance Mayflower	**18**
Rouge	**23**
St. Gregory Luxury Hotel and Suites	**16**
Swann House	**8**
Topaz	**20**
Washington Hilton	**6**
Washington Marriott Wardman Park	**2**
Woodley Park Guest House	**1**

bartender setting up for business in the quiet-for-now **Quill** bar and lounge (p. 311), or breakfast still under way in the sky-lit, marble-floored Greenhouse, or staff preparing tables for dinner in the jewel-box of a dining room, **Plume** (p. 130). The hotel is tranquil during the day but quite lively in the evening, when Quill fills with flirting singletons and Plume's tables are all taken with fine-dining lovers.

The Jefferson's ecofriendly practices include use of a water filtration system and reusable glass bottles. The hotel has five ADA-approved rooms, including one suite. The Jefferson is nonsmoking.

1200 16th St. NW (at M St.), Washington, DC 20036. www.jeffersondc.com. ☎ **202/448-2300.** Fax 202/448-2301. 99 units. $350–$600 double; $650–$11,000 suite. Extra person $30. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $45. Metro: Farragut North (L St. and Connecticut Ave. exit). Dogs welcome, with guest required to sign a form at check-in guaranteeing payment for any damages. **Amenities:** 2 restaurants; bar/lounge; children's amenities; concierge; 24-hr. on-site fitness center; spa, including hair salon, massages, and facials; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, Bose radio w/MP3 docking station, hair dryer, minibar, free Wi-Fi and wired Internet.

The Mansion on O Street ★★ 🎁 A legend in her own time, H. H. Leonards Spero operates this Victorian property, made up of five interconnecting four- and five-story town houses. It's a museum, an event space, a private club, and a hotel.

Most breathtaking of the guest rooms is the two-level Log Cabin loft suite, with Remington sculptures, a bed whose headboard encases an aquarium, and an ecofriendly bathroom with sauna. The Art Deco–style penthouse takes up an entire floor, with large living room, two bathrooms, a bedroom, and a kitchen; it has its own security cameras and elevator. The mansion also has conference spaces; 32 far-out bathrooms; 18 fireplaces; and art, antiques, and books everywhere (everything is for sale). Be sure to look for the guitars displayed throughout the mansion, each signed by a famous musician, including Bob Dylan, Bruce Springsteen, and Sean Ono Lennon. It's possible to rent the entire mansion or a portion of it. Full business services are available. H also hosts Sunday brunches and live music concerts.

2020 O St. NW (btw. 20th and 21st sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.omansion.com. ☎ **202/496-2000.** 23 units, all with private bathrooms. $350–$850 double; $550–$2,000 suites. Nonprofit, group, government, and long-term rates available. Rates include continental breakfast. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $25 by reservation. Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Babysitting; children's programs; concierge; free passes to Sports Club/LA health club at the nearby Ritz-Carlton; Jacuzzi; room service; sauna. *In room:* A/C, TV, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

Expensive

Beacon Hotel and Corporate Quarters ★ Opened in 2005, the Beacon attracts a lively local gathering in its bar and grill, right off the lobby, which adds to the overall genial ambience of the hotel. All rooms are furnished with flatscreen TVs and contemporary touches, like down-filled duvets and large leathery-looking headboards. The best rooms are the one-bedroom suites, one per floor, that perch in the "turret" in the corner of the building. But the New York–style junior suites offer a great deal: Each suite's compact kitchen includes a dishwasher, fridge, stovetop, microwave, and cabinets. Add the roomy living room with a sleep sofa and you've got a good home base—for both corporate folks on business and families on holiday. The hotel's seasonal Sky Bar is open Tuesday to Saturday and offers views of the Dupont Circle neighborhood, the boulevards of the city, and—come the Fourth of July—the fireworks on the Mall.

1615 Rhode Island Ave. NW (at 17th St.), Washington, DC 20036. www.beaconhotelwdc.com. ☎ **800/821-4367** or 202/296-2100. Fax 202/331-0227. 199 units. Peak $329–$529 weekdays, $129–$309 weekends; off-peak $199–$289 weekdays, $109–$189 weekends. Ask for AAA or AARP discounts or check the website for best rates; always ask for promotional rates. Extra person $20, up to 3 adults maximum per room. Children 13 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $29 weekdays, discounted on weekends; no oversize SUVs, buses, or conversion vans. Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; 2 bars (1 is seasonal rooftop bar); in-house cardio fitness center, plus free access to nearby, fully equipped YMCA w/indoor pool; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, Wi-Fi ($13/day).

Palomar Washington DC, a Kimpton Hotel ★★ If you prefer a hotel to be more than simply a place to sleep, you'll love the Palomar. This Kimpton hotel lies in the heart of the fun Dupont Circle neighborhood, and it regularly invites local artists to pop in for the evening wine hour. The Palomar fancies itself a kind of art gallery, from its displays of handcrafted decorative arts in the lobby, to the splashes of mulberry and magenta, zebrawood, and faux-leather finishes in the guest rooms. These are spacious rooms, averaging 520 square feet(!), and comfortably appointed, some with a maneuverable, oversize elliptical desk, an ergonomic mesh chair, and some with an undulating chaise lounge. The bathrooms hold granite-topped vanities and AVEDA bath products. Specialty rooms include 18 "Tall" rooms (the beds are 90-in. kings) and 8 "Motion" rooms (each comes with in-room exercise equipment). Ask for an executive king room with floor-to-ceiling windows overlooking P Street for the best in-the-neighborhood experience. This is a nonsmoking property.

2121 P St. NW (at 21st St.), Washington, DC 20037. www.hotelpalomar-dc.com. ☎ **877/866-3070** or 202/448-1800. Fax 202/448-1801. 335 units. Sun–Thurs $299–$599 double; Fri–Sat $189–$399 double; from $600 suite. Book online for best rates. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include complimentary morning coffee and hosted evening wine reception (in lobby). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $36. Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. NW exit). Pets welcome. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar/lounge; children's amenity program; concierge; fitness center; outdoor (seasonal) lap pool w/sun deck and private cabanas; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD/DVD players, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

St. Gregory Luxury Hotel and Suites ★ The St. Gregory is an affordable luxury property, whose most recent renovation in January 2009 pushed decor toward a softly sophisticated but sexy look. Wingback chairs, soft benches in place of coffee tables, high-backed sofas, oversize silk-fabric-covered slipper chairs, and multilayered mattresses are just some of the fresh appointments.

Most units are one-bedroom suites with separate living room and bedroom. For privacy and views, choose one of the 16 "sky" suites on the top three floors, each with a terrace overlooking the city. Of the 100 suites, 85 have pantry kitchens, including microwaves, ovens, and full-size refrigerators. Guests seldom cook in these suites, however.

The St. Gregory's clientele is mostly corporate, but also includes a steady flow of performing artists in town for an engagement; government guests, who are eligible for special rates; and families, during spring and summer. Check the website for stellar offerings, like the "Family Values" deals. The St. Gregory is entirely nonsmoking.

2033 M St. NW (at 21st St.), Washington, DC 20036. www.stgregoryhotelwdc.com. ☎ **800/829-5034** or 202/530-3600. Fax 202/466-6770. 154 units. Weekdays $329–$489 double or suite; weekends $139–$309 double or suite. Extra person $20. Children 13 and under stay free in parent's room. Ask about discounts, long-term stays, AAA and AARP rates, and packages. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $25 weekdays, discounted price on weekends (garage has maximum 6-ft. clearance). Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. NW exit). **Amenities:** Restaurant; coffee bar; bar/lounge; babysitting; concierge; concierge-level rooms; state-of-the-art fitness center, as well as access (for $20 fee) to the nearby and larger Sports Club/LA health club at the Ritz-Carlton; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, Wi-Fi ($11/day).

Swann House ★★ 🎁 Among D.C's stable of wonderful B&Bs, Swann House stands out. The stunning architecture of the 1883 mansion, with its turrets, balcony, and arches, catches the attention of passersby. Inside, the handiwork of owner Mary Ross takes over. Applying her fine eye for interior design and love of textiles, Ross has decorated each of the 12 guest rooms (four are suites) and the public areas in individually beguiling ways, painting walls in rich warm colors and constantly changing out furnishings, from antique beds to pedestal sinks. Manager Rick adds his graciously capable touch, sparking interesting conversations as he sees to guests' needs. (Ask him about his latest trip to Paris.) Hard to say which room is prettiest: the Blue Sky Suite, walls painted blue-gray, with the original rose-tiled working fireplace, queen-size bed, and sitting room? The Il Duomo, with Gothic windows, cathedral ceiling, and angel-muraled walls within the turreted bathroom? The main floor is just as lovely. Check the inn's website for rate specials. This is a no-smoking property.

1808 New Hampshire Ave. NW (btw. S and Swann sts.), Washington, DC 20009. www.swannhouse.com. ☎ **202/265-4414.** Fax 202/265-6755. 12 units, all with private bathroom (4 with whirlpool). $175–$395 depending on unit and season. General policy: 2-night minimum weekends, 3-night minimum holiday weekends, but always ask. Extended-stay and government rates available. Extra person $35. Rates include expanded continental breakfast. AE, DISC, MC, V. Limited off-street parking $14. Metro: Dupont Circle (North, Q St. NW exit). No children 12 and under. **Amenities:** Outdoor pool. *In room:* A/C, TV, CD player, hair dryer, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

Moderate

The Dupont Hotel ★ 🏷 This hotel gets high marks for convenience (it's right on Dupont Circle), service, and comfort. A 2009-10 renovation added a ninth floor ("Level Nine") and a duplex Presidential Suite (the only such in the city), and put an urban-chic spin on guest room appearance and amenities. Striped carpeting, leather headboards, and dark woods and fabrics lend rooms an overall handsome and streamlined look—a look, actually, that applies throughout the hotel, including bar, restaurant, and lobby. Bathrooms have heated marble floors; most have showers only. Despite its prime location in a sometimes-raucous neighborhood, the hotel is designed to guard against rude intrusions, its guest rooms insulated from the noise. But if you want to see what's going on out there, ask for a room overlooking Dupont Circle. Streets lined with cafes, bookstores, galleries, bars, and boutiques surround the hotel. The Dupont is nonsmoking.

1500 New Hampshire Ave. NW (across from Dupont Circle), Washington, DC 20036. www.doylecollection.com/dupont. ✆ **866/534-6835** or 202/483-6000. Fax 202/328-3265. 327 units. From $239 double; from $650 suite. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $32. Metro: Dupont Circle (either exit). Dogs 20 lb. or under allowed, with flat $150 nonrefundable fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; babysitting; children's programs; concierge; concierge-level rooms; state-of-the-art fitness center w/cardio and weight machines; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

Embassy Suites Hotel Washington, D.C. ★ ☺ This well-placed hotel offers great value within walking distance of Georgetown and Dupont Circle. A tropical eight-story atrium is the setting for an ample complimentary breakfast every morning and complimentary cocktails and light snacks every evening.

Every unit is a two-room suite. The living room holds a full-size sofa bed, 32-inch plasma TV, easy chair, and table and chairs. The bedroom lies at the back of the suite, overlooking a quiet courtyard or the street. A king-size bed or two queen-size beds, TV, armchair, and bureau furnish this space. Between the living room and the bedroom are the bathroom, a small closet, and a microwave and minifridge. Request a room on the eighth or ninth floor for views of Georgetown and beyond; request an "executive corner suite" for a slightly larger unit.

Another plus: free Internet use available at nine mobile kiosks throughout the public area and at three business center computers.

1250 22nd St. NW (btw. M and N sts.), Washington, DC 20037. www.washingtondc.embassysuites.com. ✆ **800/EMBASSY** (362-2779) or 202/857-3388. Fax 202/293-3173. 318 suites. Peak $269–$329; off-peak $169–$259 double. Rates include full breakfast and evening reception. Ask for AAA discounts or check the website for best rates. Extra person $20 weekdays, $25 weekends. Children 18 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $31. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St. exit) or Foggy Bottom. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; state-of-the-art fitness center w/indoor pool, whirlpool, and sauna; mobile and free Internet kiosks in public area and business center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, microwave, Wi-Fi ($13/day).

Helix, a Kimpton Hotel ★ A recent sprucing-up refreshed decor throughout the hotel, but you can still expect to see eye-popping patterns and bright colors. Guest rooms have a minimalist feel; the platform bed is placed behind sheer drapes in an alcove (in the king deluxe rooms), leaving the two-person settee, a triangular desk, and the flatscreen TV out in the open. Roomiest are the 18 suites, each with a separate bedroom and slate-blue sectional sofas in the living room. Specialty rooms include "Eats" rooms, which have Italian cafe tables, bar stools, and a fully equipped kitchenette; and kid-friendly "Bunk" rooms that have a separate bunk bed area with TV/DVD player combo. The Helix Lounge is popular with locals, especially from May to October, when its outdoor patio is open. The Helix is nonsmoking.

1430 Rhode Island Ave. NW (btw. 14th and 15th sts.), Washington, DC 20005. www.hotelhelix.com. ✆ **800/706-1202** or 202/462-9001. Fax 202/332-3519. 178 units. Weekdays and weekends $149–$329 double; specialty rooms add $30 to double rate; suites add $100 to double rate. Best rates usually Fri–Sun. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include hosted evening "bubbly hour" (champagne). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $33. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Vermont St. NW/White House exit). Pets welcome. **Amenities:** Bar/cafe; babysitting; exercise room; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV/DVD, CD player, fridge, hair dryer, minibar, free Wi-Fi.

Madera, a Kimpton Hotel ★ The Madera fancies itself a kind of ecoconscious *pied-à-terre* for travelers. Guest rooms are large, with those on the New Hampshire Avenue side offering balconies and city views. If you have trouble sleeping, ask for a higher-up room on this side, because you're directly over the entrance to the restaurant, **Firefly.** Or ask for a back-of-the-house room on floors 6 through 10, where views of Rock Creek Park and the Washington National Cathedral can be seen. All rooms are comfortable and furnished with beds whose headboards are giant darkwood panels inset with a patch of vibrant blue padded mohair. Other distinct touches: pillows covered in animal print or satiny fabrics, grass cloth–like wall coverings, and black granite with chrome bathroom vanities. This Kimpton hotel's specialty rooms include "Snack" rooms (studio with kitchenette and grocery shopping service), "Tranquility" rooms (with personal massage chair), and "Cardio" rooms (with treadmill, exercise bike, or elliptical steps). Madera is nonsmoking.

1310 New Hampshire Ave. NW (btw. N and O sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.hotelmadera.com. ✆ **800/430-1202** or 202/296-7600. Fax 202/293-2476. 82 units. Weekdays and weekends $149–$439 double; add $40 to the going rate for a specialty room. For best rates, call direct to the hotel or go to its website. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include complimentary morning coffee 6–9am, and hosted evening wine hour. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $36. Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. NW exit). Pets welcome. **Amenities:** Restaurant/bar; babysitting; bikes; children's amenity program; concierge; complimentary access to the nearby Gold's Gym; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

Rouge, a Kimpton Hotel ★ Shades of red are everywhere, from accent pillows on the retro furniture to the artwork. Rouge guest rooms have deep crimson drapes at the window and a floor-to-ceiling red "pleather" headboard for your comfortable, white-with-red-piping duvet-covered bed. The dressing room holds an Orange Crush–colored dresser, where the built-in minibar holds such scarlet goodies as red wax lips. Rooms are spacious enough to easily accommodate several armchairs and a large ottoman, a number of funky little lamps, a huge mirror positioned to reflect the living room–like space, and a 10-foot-long mahogany desk. Ask about the 15 specialty guest rooms, which were being redesigned while I was at work on this edition, but will be complete by the time you read this. Rouge is nonsmoking.

1315 16th St. NW (at Massachusetts Ave. NW and Scott Circle), Washington, DC 20036. www.rougehotel.com. ✆ **800/738-1202** or 202/232-8000. Fax 202/667-9827. 137 units. Weekdays and weekends $149–$359 double; add $40 to reserve a specialty room. Best rates available on the website and by calling the 800 number and asking for promotional price. Extra person $20. Rates include complimentary bloody marys and cold pizza weekend mornings 10–11am and hosted evening wine hour weeknights 5–6pm. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $33. Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. NW exit). Pets welcomed and pampered. **Amenities:** Restaurant/bar; children's amenity program; modest-size fitness center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD/DVD player, hair dryer, minibar, free Wi-Fi.

Hotel Tabard Inn ★ If you favor the offbeat and personal over cookie-cutter chains, try the Tabard. Named for the hostelry in Chaucer's *Canterbury Tales,* the Tabard is one of the oldest continuously operating hotels in the city, having opened in 1922. The heart of the ground floor is the dark-paneled lounge, with worn furniture, fireplace, the original beamed ceiling, and bookcases. Washingtonians come here for drinks nightly, jazz on Sundays, and to linger before or after dining in the charming **Tabard Inn** restaurant (p. 132).

All That Jazz

For a pleasurable evening's entertainment, you sometimes need look no further than the bar/lounge or in-house restaurant of your hotel. The genre is usually jazz, the performers are top-notch, and the admission is free. So if it's a Sunday night, you might want to plant yourself in the paneled parlor of the **Hotel Tabard Inn** (p. 86) to listen to bassist Victor Dvoskin play world-class jazz, usually accompanied by a guitarist or pianist. Every night's a good night at the **Mandarin Oriental Hotel's** (p. 66) lovely Empress Lounge: Weeknights, 5:30–7:30pm, enjoy happy hour cocktails and the music of a guitar soloist; Friday and Saturday nights, 8pm–midnight, kick back and listen to top jazz vocalists fronting fine trios or quartets. And every single night, starting at 9pm, the **Phoenix Park Hotel's** (p. 67) Dubliner restaurant is the place to be if you enjoy hoisting a pint to the tune of "Danny Boy" and rowdier Irish ballads, performed live by musicians with names like "Conor Malone" and "Andy O'Driscoll."

From the lounge, the inn leads you up and down stairs, along dim corridors, and through nooks and crannies to guest rooms furnished with antiques and flea-market finds. Perhaps the most eccentric room is the spacious top-floor "penthouse," which has skylights, exposed brick walls, an ample living room, and the feel of a New York City loft. Quaint as it appears, the Tabard is progressive when it comes to going green: Its roofs are planted with herb and rose gardens (the Tabard's restaurant uses the fresh herbs in its cooking; see p. 132 for the restaurant review) and the inn hopes soon to install solar panels to provide hot water heating.

The inn is not easily accessible to guests with disabilities. The Tabard Inn is nonsmoking.

1739 N St. NW (btw. 17th and 18th sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.tabardinn.com. ☎ **202/785-1277.** Fax 202/785-6173. 40 units, 27 with private bathroom (6 with shower only). $120–$145 double with shared bathroom; $165–$230 double with private bathroom. Add $15 for 2nd person. Rates include continental breakfast. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Limited street parking, plus 1 parking garage on N St. Metro: Dupont Circle (South, 19th St. exit). Small and confined pets accepted for a $20 fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant w/lounge (free live jazz Sun evenings); free computer access and printing in lobby; fax and hair dryer available at front desk; free access to nearby YMCA (w/extensive facilities that include indoor pool, indoor track, and racquetball/basketball courts). *In room:* A/C, free Wi-Fi.

Topaz, a Kimpton Hotel ★ The Topaz lies on a quiet residential street whose front-of-the-house windows overlook picturesque town houses. That traditional exterior contrasts with the look you'll find inside: exotica, or at least that's what the designer has in mind. A 2011 guest room revamping is "one part Moroccan Bazaar and one part Le Cirque," according to the designer's statement. So look for headboards gilded with silver leaf and inset with velvet, carved wooden drapery valances, and plentiful use of royal blue and pale green colors. The guest rooms haven't changed shape—they're still unusually large, averaging 400 square feet, and half have an alcove and a separate dressing room. Topaz is nonsmoking.

1733 N St. NW (right next to the Tabard Inn [see above] btw. 17th and 18th sts.), Washington, DC 20036. www.topazhotel.com. ☎ **800/775-1202** or 202/393-3000. Fax 202/785-9581. 99 units. Weekdays and weekends $149–$369 double; add $40 to rate for specialty rooms. It is very likely that you can get a much lower rate by calling direct to the hotel or by booking a reservation online. Extra person $25. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. Rates include complimentary morning Power Hour, serving energy potions, and hosted evening wine reception. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $35. Metro: Dupont Circle (North, Q St. NW exit). Pets welcome. **Amenities:** Bar/restaurant; babysitting; bikes; children's amenity program; concierge; access to nearby health club ($5 per guest); room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD/DVD player, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

FOGGY BOTTOM/WEST END

This section of town is halfway between the White House and Georgetown; Foggy Bottom lies south of Pennsylvania Avenue, and the West End north. Together, the neighborhoods are home to town house–lined streets, the George Washington University, International Monetary Fund offices, World Bank headquarters, and mostly all-suites and upscale lodging choices.

Best For: Parents visiting their kids at GW, international business travelers, and those who desire proximity to the Kennedy Center, which is also located here.

Drawbacks: 11,000 students attend GW and sometimes make their presence known throughout the Foggy Bottom neighborhood in ways you'd rather they wouldn't. The West End side might seem too quiet, if you like being where the action is.

Very Expensive

Park Hyatt Washington, D.C. ★★ This luxury hotel features spacious lodging, from the "Park Deluxe" rooms measuring 408 square feet, to the "Premier Park Deluxe" rooms, which measure 618 square feet. Wood-slat blinds are on the windows, puffy down duvets cover the beds, and decorative features include comfy, creamy-yellow leather chairs and coffee-table books on American culture, like Annie Leibowitz's photo portraits of American musicians. The flatscreen television in the Premier Park Deluxe rooms pivots in the wall to present an antique chessboard on its reverse side (decorative, not functional). Bathrooms are spa-like, with floor, ceiling, and walls of dark gray limestone. Everything is out in the open, from the deep soaking tub to its adjoining rain shower.

Don't miss the hotel's Tea Cellar, complete with a tea humidor for storing the cellar's collection of rare and single estate teas, and the restaurant, the **Blue Duck Tavern** (p. 134), which serves food that's out of this world. The hotel is nonsmoking.

1201 24th St. NW (at M St.), Washington, DC 20037. www.parkhyattwashington.com. ✆ **800/778-7477** or 202/789-1234. Fax 202/419-6795. 216 units. From $350 Park Deluxe Room double; from $450 Premier Park Deluxe double; from $750 suites. For best rates, go to the hotel's website or call the main reservation number. 3rd person $60. Children 16 and under stay free in parent's room. Families should ask about the family plan. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $40. Metro: Foggy Bottom. Pets welcome, with $150 fee per stay. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar/lounge; tea cellar; bikes; concierge; fitness center w/whirlpool, indoor pool, and spa; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV, hair dryer, minibar, Wi-Fi ($9.95/day).

The Ritz-Carlton, Washington, D.C. ★★★ Doormen greet you effusively when you arrive, and poised young women in the bar swan around, gracefully serving you your cocktail. The Ritz staff is always looking after you.

Some guest rooms overlook the hotel's peaceful landscaped courtyard; rooms on the outside perimeter view the West End's cityscape. Deluxe rooms are spacious (standard guest rooms average 450 sq. ft.) and richly furnished with decorative inlaid wooden furniture, a comfy armchair and ottoman, flatscreen TV, and pretty artwork. Large marble bathrooms offer ample counter space, separate bathtub and shower stall, and the toilet in its own room behind a louvered door. The phone features a button for summoning the "technology butler" (a complimentary, 24/7 service for guests with computer questions). For a $15 fee, guests may use the two-level, 100,000-square-foot **Sports Club/LA,** the best hotel health club in the city (guests staying on the concierge level receive complimentary access). The hotel's **Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert** (p. 136) is one of the hottest restaurants in town. The Ritz is nonsmoking.

1150 22nd St. NW (at M St.), Washington, DC 20037. www.ritzcarlton.com/hotels/washington_dc. ☎ **800/241-3333** or 202/835-0500. Fax 202/835-1588. 300 units. Weekdays from $559 double, from $659 suite; weekends from $299 (on occasion, $249) double, from $399 suite. No charge for extra person in the room. Ask about discount packages. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $45. Metro: Foggy Bottom. Pets accepted and pampered (no fee). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar/lounge; concierge; concierge-level rooms; health club and spa (the best in the city; see above); room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($9.95/day).

Moderate

George Washington University Inn Kennedy Center performers, corporate folks, visiting professors, and parents of GW students are frequent guests at this hotel located in the midst of George Washington University's sprawling urban campus. This is a lovely neighborhood, close to Georgetown, the Kennedy Center, and downtown. The inn's intimate restaurant, **Notti Bianche,** fills nightly with locals, many of whom are headed to the KenCen for a show.

Rooms are a little larger than those in a typical hotel, and each room includes a roomy dressing chamber. More than one-third of the units are one-bedroom suites. These are especially spacious, with living rooms that hold a sleeper sofa and a TV hidden in an armoire (there's another in the bedroom). The suites, plus the 16 efficiencies, have kitchenettes. The spaciousness and the kitchen facilities make this a popular choice for families and for long-term guests.

Mention your affiliation with George Washington University, if you have one, and you may receive a special "GWU" rate. The inn is nonsmoking.

824 New Hampshire Ave. NW (btw. H and I sts.), Washington, DC 20037. www.gwuinn.com. ☎ **800/426-4455** or 202/337-6620. Fax 202/298-7499. 95 units. Weekdays $159–$269 double, $179–$289 efficiency, $199–$309 1-bedroom suite; weekends $109–$209 double, $139–$229 efficiency, $169–$249 1-bedroom suite. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Limited parking $30. Metro: Foggy Bottom. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; complimentary passes to nearby fitness center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, microwave, free Wi-Fi.

One Washington Circle Hotel This hotel attracts corporate guests and families alike, thanks to its outdoor pool, rave-worthy in-house restaurant (Circle Bistro), prime location near Georgetown, downtown, and the Metro, and each suite's full kitchen with oven, microwave, and refrigerator (about 10% of rooms have kitchenettes). Five types of suites are available, ranging in size from 390 to 710 square feet. The one-bedroom suites have a sofa bed and dining area; all rooms are spacious, evince a contemporary look, and have walkout balconies, some overlooking the Circle and its statue of George Washington. Guest rooms have double-paned windows, which help keep the sounds of the city at bay; for quietest rooms of all, ask to stay on the L Street side.

Call the hotel directly for best rates; mention a GWU affiliation if you have one and you may receive a discount. The hotel is nonsmoking.

1 Washington Circle NW (btw. 22nd and 23rd sts. NW), Washington, DC 20037. www.thecirclehotel.com. ✆ **800/424-9671** or 202/872-1680. Fax 202/887-4989. 151 units. Weekdays $159–$299 smallest suites, $199–$339 largest suites; weekends $109–$199 smallest suites, $159–$239 largest suites. Call hotel or look on the website to get best rates. Extra person $20. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, MC, V. Parking $30. Metro: Foggy Bottom. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; fitness center; outdoor pool; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD player, hair dryer, free Internet, full kitchens (in 90% of suites, w/oven, fridge, microwave).

The River Inn ★ 🎁 The River Inn is a sweet little secret that lies on a quiet residential street of town houses near both the Kennedy Center and Georgetown. Guest rooms feature pillowtop mattresses on beds; comfortable armchairs with soft leather footstools; ebony armoires; and a cool chaise longue that unfolds into a sofa bed. A recent renovation added marble to the bathrooms, replaced TVs with flat-panel monitors, and upgraded Internet service. Suites have all of the above, plus a dressing room and a separate, well-equipped kitchen. All but 31 suites combine the bedroom and living-room areas, and include an oversize desk that doubles as a workspace and dining table in a corner off the kitchen. Those 31 suites are roomy one-bedrooms, with an expansive living room (with sleep sofa) and a separate bedroom that holds a king-size bed and a second TV. Best are the suites on the upper floors, offering views of the Potomac River and from some (no. 804, for example) the Washington Monument. The River Inn is nonsmoking.

924 25th St. NW (btw. K and I sts.), Washington, DC 20037. www.theriverinn.com. ✆ **888/874-0100** or 202/337-7600. Fax 202/337-6520. 125 units. Peak weekdays $219–$299 double, $269–$349 1-bedroom suite; off-peak weekdays $159–$199 double, $209–$249 1-bedroom suite; peak weekends $149–$199 double, $199–$249 1-bedroom suite; off-peak weekends $99–$149 double, $149–$199 1-bedroom suite. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $30. Metro: Foggy Bottom. Small (under 40 lb.) pets welcome for nonrefundable $150 fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; bikes; concierge; small fitness center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, microwave, MP3 docking station, free Wi-Fi.

GEORGETOWN

Bustling day and night with shoppers and tourists, Georgetown has surprisingly few hotels. The city's most sublime accommodations, as well as one that I believe to be the best value in town, are among your options.

Best For: Shopaholics, and parents and academics visiting Georgetown University.

Drawbacks: Crowds throng sidewalks; cars snarl traffic daily. College kids and 20-somethings party hearty here nightly, but especially on weekends.

Very Expensive

Four Seasons ★★★ ☺ The Four Seasons tops my list for "best hotel in Washington." (It shares that billing with the **Jefferson Hotel** [p. 80], which is much smaller, and so, exudes a different ambience.) The kind of service you receive from staff is unparalleled; the hotel keeps track of repeat guests' preferences and trains staff to recognize guests and greet them by name. The concierge team knows its stuff. Clientele draws from the world's wealthiest and most distinguished, from Hollywood actors to Middle Eastern statesmen. Recent renovations updated the entire "west wing," whose rooms measure anywhere from 625 to 4,000 square feet; added 11 new rooms; completely transformed the lobby and public spaces; and debuted the immediately popular restaurant, Michael Mina's **Bourbon Steak** (p. 137). Located at the mouth of Georgetown, the hotel's original (east) wing holds spacious guest rooms, with custom-crafted furniture. Most rooms have sleeper sofas. Choose the west wing for ultraprivate feel; choose the east wing if you like being closer to the action—the original part of the hotel is where the restaurant, bar, and spa are.

2800 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (which becomes M St. a block farther along), Washington, DC 20007. www.fourseasons.com/washington. ☎ **800/332-3442** or 202/342-0444. Fax 202/944-2076. 222 units. Weekdays $545–$795 double, $950–$12,500 suite; weekends from $395 double, from $525 suite. Extra person $50. Children 18 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Parking $47. Metro: Foggy Bottom. Pets accepted, up to 15 lb. **Amenities:** 2 restaurants; bar; bikes; boutique; children's amenities program; concierge; extensive state-of-the-art fitness club and spa w/personal trainers, lap pool (indoor), facials, and synchronized massage; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD/DVD player, hair dryer, minibar, MP3 docking station, Wi-Fi ($10–$15/day).

The Ritz-Carlton Georgetown, Washington, D.C. ★★★ This Ritz is exclusively small, designed like a sophisticated refuge in the middle of wild and woolly Georgetown. Privacy-seeking celebrities and romancing couples love it. Look for the 130-foot-high smokestack to guide you to the hotel, which is built on the site of an historic incinerator and incorporates the smokestack into its design. The lobby's front brick wall is original to the incinerator, the restaurant is called Fahrenheit, the bar Degrees, and the signature drink the "Fahrenheit 5 Martini." Guest rooms lie one level below the lobby, accessible by an elevator that requires a key card to operate, so anyone visiting you must either be escorted by you or a staff person. Large guest rooms average 450 square feet and feature lots of dark-wood furniture and accents. Bathrooms, likewise, are spacious and deluxe, with marble vanity, separate tub and shower, and fancy wood shelving. More than one-third of the rooms are one-bedroom suites. The Ritz is nonsmoking.

3100 South St. NW (at 31st St., btw. K and M sts.), Washington, DC 20007. www.ritzcarlton.com/hotels/georgetown. ☎ **800/241-3333** or 202/912-4100. Fax 202/912-4199. 86 units. Weekdays from $699 ($579 on occasion) double, from $799 suite; weekends from $429 double ($379 on occasion), from $529 suite. No charge for extra person in the room. Check website or 800 number for weekend packages and specials. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $39. Metro: Foggy Bottom. Small (under 30 lb.) pets accepted (no fee). **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; concierge; state-of-the-art fitness center and spa; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, CD/DVD player, hair dryer, minibar, Wi-Fi ($9.95/day).

Expensive

Georgetown Inn This hotel is in the thick of Georgetown. Come the third weekend in May, the hotel is full of the proud parents of students graduating from blocks-away Georgetown University. (The hotel books up quickly for graduation weekend, accepting reservations June 1 of the preceding year.) Its location is what best recommends the hotel, so if you're here to shop, visit the university, or do business in Georgetown, this is a good pick.

Extended Stays in the Heart of the City

Travelers to Washington, D.C., who plan to visit for a week or longer should know about the centrally located **AKA White House District** apartments/hotel (1710 H St. NW; **www.stayaka.com**; ✆ **202/904-2500**). The D.C. location is one of 10 AKA properties (most are in NYC), all of which offer luxuriously furnished one- and two-bedroom apartments that are available for per-night rates (a minimum of 4–7 nights is generally required) or negotiated lease terms for extended stays. Federal employees will be happy to learn that AKA accepts the government's per-diem rate. Check out the website to see for yourself some of the property's fine appointments and amenities, including fully equipped kitchens, stylish decor, free Wi-Fi, on-site fitness center, washer/dryer (in each apartment), and complimentary continental breakfast. K Street law offices, the White House, the Smithsonian's Renwick Gallery, and excellent restaurants, like BLT Steak, are just some of the property's notable neighbors.

Guest room decor is traditional American, heavy on the dark woods with pretty sage-green accents. About one-third of the rooms hold two queen beds; the others have a king- or queen-size bed. Ask for an "executive room" if you'd like a sitting area with pullout sofa. Best are the 10 one-bedroom suites, in which bedroom and large living room are separate. All bathrooms have showers, some also have tubs, and some even have bidets. The hotel is nonsmoking.

1310 Wisconsin Ave. NW (btw. N and O sts.), Washington, DC 20007. www.georgetowninn.com. ✆ **800/368-5922** or 202/333-8900. Fax 202/333-8308. 90 units. Peak $239–$599 double weekdays, $199–$409 double weekends; off-peak: from $129 double weekdays, from $149 double weekends; suites from $229. Ask about promotional rates. Extra person $20. Children 12 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $32. Metro: Foggy Bottom. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar; small exercise room; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, Wi-Fi ($11/day).

Moderate

Georgetown Suites ★ 🏷 This hotel offers great value for its location and rates: friendly service; clean, bright, and spacious lodging; and up-to-date amenities. It has two addresses within a block of each other. The main building is on quiet, residential 30th Street, steps away from Georgetown's action. The Harbor Building, on 29th Street, is situated next to Whitehurst Freeway and across from the Washington Harbor complex, so is a bit noisier.

Accommodations at both sites have living rooms, dining areas, and fully equipped kitchens, bedding with fluffy duvets, and HDTV flatscreen televisions. Half are studios (550 sq. ft.), half are one-bedroom suites (800 sq. ft.). A 2011 upgrade renovated kitchens and replaced furniture throughout. The biggest and best suites are the three two-level, two-bedroom town houses attached to the main building. Also recommended are two penthouse suites, which have their own terraces overlooking Georgetown rooftops.

1111 30th St. NW (just below M St.) and 1000 29th St. NW (at K St.), Washington, DC 20007. www.georgetownsuites.com. ✆ **800/348-7203** or 202/298-1600. Fax 202/333-2019. 220 units. Weekdays $155 studio, $215 1-bedroom suite; weekends $155 studio, $185 1-bedroom suite. Penthouse suites from $350; town houses from $425. Rollaway or sleeper sofa $10 extra. Rates include continental breakfast. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Limited parking $20. Metro: Foggy Bottom. **Amenities:** Executive-level rooms; small exercise room. *In room:* A/C, TV, CD player, hair dryer, full kitchen (w/fridge, microwave, and dishwasher), free Wi-Fi.

WOODLEY PARK

This Connecticut Avenue–centered upper northwest enclave is a residential neighborhood of little stores and restaurants, the National Zoo, and Washington's biggest hotel.

Best For: Families who like a tamer experience than found downtown, and proximity to Rock Creek Park and the zoo. Business travelers attending a meeting in one of Woodley Park's big hotels.

Drawbacks: This area may be a little too quiet for some, especially at night.

Expensive

Omni Shoreham Hotel ★ ☺ Though its size (11 acres, 836 rooms) and ample meeting space make this hotel popular among conference goers and other groups, the Shoreham is also a favorite for families, who love the hotel's access to beautiful Rock Creek Park, full of bike trails and picnicking spots; its proximity to the National Zoo just a couple of blocks away; and the hotel's seasonal outdoor pools and children's gifts at check-in. Back-of-the-house guest rooms overlook the park and beyond—you can spot the Washington Monument from some rooms. The Shoreham's wide corridors, vaulted ceilings and archways, and arrangements of pretty sofas and armchairs in the lobby and public spaces bestow a grand, timeless air. The Shoreham rightfully boasts its status as the city's largest AAA four-diamond hotel, as well as its membership in Historic Hotels of America.

Built in 1930, the Shoreham has been the scene of inaugural balls for every president since FDR. Do you believe in ghosts? Ask about room no. 870, the haunted suite (available for $3,000 a night).

2500 Calvert St. NW (near Connecticut Ave.), Washington, DC 20008. www.omnishorehamhotel.com. ☎ **800/843-6664** or 202/234-0700. Fax 202/265-7972. 836 units. $199–$359 double; suites from $350 and up. Call the hotel directly for best rates. Extra person $30. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $30; self-parking $23. Metro: Woodley Park–Zoo. Pets allowed under 25 lb., $50 cleaning fee. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar/lounge; children's amenities program; concierge; fitness center ($10/day, $18/stay per person) w/heated outdoor pool, separate kids' pool, whirlpool, and spa services by appointment; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, free Wi-Fi.

Washington Marriott Wardman Park Hotel ★ This is Washington's biggest hotel, resting on 16 acres just down the street from the National Zoo and several good restaurants. Its size and location (the Woodley Park–Zoo Metro station is literally at its doorstep) make it a good choice for conventions, tour groups, and individual travelers.

The hotel's oldest section, built in 1918, houses about 100 rooms, each with high ceilings, ornate crown moldings, and an assortment of antique French and English furnishings. The main building completed a major renovation of all guest rooms in 2008, updating their look and furnishings by adding multilayered, Marriott-brand bedding, flatscreen TVs, and long desks with high-backed chairs. The overhaul also installed all new, state-of-the-art equipment in the fitness center and vastly improved the in-house restaurant, now called the Stone's Throw.

Inside & Outside the Beltway: Beyond-D.C. Hotel Options

Normally, I don't like to recommend hotel options outside the capital, since I believe that to get a real sense of a place, you need to wake up in it. Circumstances sometimes dictate otherwise, however. If you have an early flight to catch and want to be close to the airport, or if you're having a hard time finding available and/or affordable rooms at D.C. hotels, look to the following options.

In northern Virginia, Route 1, also known as "Jefferson Davis Highway" within Crystal City limits, is lined with hotels for every budget. Crystal City and its Northern Virginia neighbors are also prime locations if you want to stay near Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport, which is less than a mile away. (National Airport, by the way, is only 4 miles from downtown Washington.) So, whether you're looking for vacancies or affordable lodging, or simply want to guarantee a free shuttle and a quick trip between your hotel and National Airport, go to the Metropolitan Washington Airports Authority website (**www.mwaa.com**), click on "Travel Tips," under the National Airport section, and then click on "Local Hotels," in the Local Tourism section on that page to discover a long listing of hotels. One of the closest to the airport is the **Crystal City Marriott** (1999 Jefferson Davis Hwy.; ✆ **703/413-5500**).

Likewise, if you want to stay as close as possible to Washington Dulles International Airport, refer to the same website, but click on the "Travel Tips" line in the Dulles box, then the "Local Hotels" line within Local Tourism. Of the hotels listed, one is actually located on airport property: the **Washington Dulles Marriott** (45020 Aviation Dr.; ✆ **703/471-9500**).

Finally, the Baltimore–Washington International Thurgood Marshall Airport's website, www.bwiairport.com, currently lists only one hotel, the **Four Points by Sheraton** (7032 Elm Rd.; ✆ **410/859-3300**), which is the sole hotel located on BWI Airport property.

Harry's Bar, meanwhile, serves well as a comfortable place to have a drink after your meeting. The entire hotel is nonsmoking.

2660 Woodley Rd. NW (at Connecticut Ave. NW), Washington, DC 20008. www.marriotthotels.com/wasdt. ✆ **800/228-9290** or 202/328-2000. Fax 202/234-0015. About 1,300 units. Weekdays $309 double; weekends $119–$289 double; $350–$2,500 suite. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Valet parking $37; self-parking $32. Metro: Woodley Park–Zoo. Pets under 20 lb. accepted, but charges may apply; call for details. **Amenities:** Restaurant; 2 bars; babysitting; concierge; concierge-level rooms; well-equipped fitness center w/outdoor heated pool and sun deck; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, hair dryer, Internet ($13/day).

Inexpensive

Woodley Park Guest House This charming, 16-room B&B offers clean, comfortable, and cozy lodging; inexpensive rates; a super location; and a personable staff. Guests hail from around the globe, a fact which inspired the owners to add a globe to the breakfast room; people sitting across the table from each other in the morning often go over to the globe and point out exactly where they live: the Arctic Circle, Brazil, Seattle.

Special features of the guesthouse include a wicker-furnished, tree-shaded front porch; exposed, century-old brick walls; beautiful antiques; and original art.

(The innkeepers buy works only from artists who have stayed at the guesthouse.) Rooms have either one or two twins, one double, or one queen-size bed. The guesthouse benefits from its across-the-street proximity to the **Washington Marriott Wardman Park Hotel,** where airport shuttles and taxis are on hand. The Woodley Park–Zoo Metro stop, good restaurants, Rock Creek Park, and the National Zoo are all a short walk away. If you're interested in staying closer to the heart of the city, consider the owners' other excellent B&B, the **Embassy Circle Guest House** (same website, www.dcinns.com), which is located in the Dupont Circle/Embassy Row neighborhood. Both guesthouses are nonsmoking.

2647 Woodley Rd. NW (at Connecticut Ave. NW), Washington, DC 20008. www.dcinns.com. ✆ **866/667-0218** or 202/667-0218. Fax 202/667-1080. 16 units, 12 with private bathroom (shower only), 4 singles with shared bathroom. $145–$180 single with shared bathroom; $175–$260 double with private bathroom. Rates include continental breakfast. AE, MC, V. Seasonal discounts may be available in winter and mid-July/Aug. Limited on-site parking $20,. Metro: Woodley Park–Zoo. (Well-behaved) children 12 and over. *In room:* A/C, free Wi-Fi.

GLOVER PARK

North of Georgetown, south of the Washington National Cathedral, Glover Park is a residential neighborhood of family homes and group houses for Georgetown and American University students, all of whom gather at the bars and low-priced eateries that line the main drag, Wisconsin Avenue. The couple of hotels located here are unfancy and moderately priced.

Best For: Visiting professors and parents of college-age children at nearby American, George Washington, and Georgetown universities; those on business at area embassies; and families on vacation.

Drawbacks: Glover Park has public bus transportation, but no Metro stop.

Moderate

Savoy Suites Hotel ★ 🏷 Situated on a hill above Georgetown, the Savoy's elevated location means its back rooms on the top floors offer a sweeping vista of distant Washington landmarks, from the Washington Monument to the Capitol dome. That view is the best feature of guest rooms, despite the fact that a renovation completed in August 2009 replaced furniture, window treatments, and carpeting. So hotel decor is short on charm, maybe, but the Savoy does deliver certain remarkable perks, among them free parking (!), a free shuttle to and from the Woodley Park Metro station (Glover Park has buses but no subway service), complimentary privileges at the nearby Washington Sports Club, Tempur-pedic bedding in all guest rooms, kitchens (cooktop, microwave, refrigerator) in 21 suites, and Jacuzzis in 23 suites. In 2011, the Savoy gutted bathrooms, replacing everything, from tubs to vanities.

The Savoy's "Going Green" program uses ecofriendly cleaning agents in housekeeping and a comprehensive recycling practice. The Savoy is nonsmoking.

2505 Wisconsin Ave. NW (at Calvert St.), Washington, DC 20007. www.savoysuites.com. ✆ **800/944-7477** or 202/337-9700. Fax 202/448-2301. 150 units. From $109–$359 for a double, with best rates most likely Thurs–Fri and Sun. Check the website for primo deals. Extra person $20. Children 17 and under stay free in parent's room. AE, DC, MC, V. Free parking. Metro: Free shuttle runs throughout day between hotel and Woodley Park station. **Amenities:** Restaurant; bar/lounge; complimentary passes to nearby full-service fitness center; room service. *In room:* A/C, TV w/pay movies, fridge, hair dryer, free Wi-Fi.

PRACTICAL INFORMATION

The Big Picture

"You can't really be a hotel chain in America without Washington," said Richard Branson, owner of Virgin Hotels (and founder of the Virgin Group of airlines and other businesses). Quoted in a January 31, 2011, *Washington Post* Business section article about Washington's lusty lodging market, Branson's remark points up a basic fact about the city's hotel possibilities: If you have a favorite brand of hotel chain, you're likely to find it represented here, from the big boys, like Marriotts (17!), Hiltons, and Sheratons, to international chains like Ireland's gracious Doyle and France's chic Sofitel. Kimpton Group Hotels, the un-chainlike chain, now counts 11 hotels in the D.C. area and continues to up the ante on whimsically chic lodging. Hipster brands include the Thompson Hotels Collection's Donovan House and W Hotels' W Washington, D.C.

Will Branson's new Virgin Hotels chain of upscale, sophisticated properties soon have a location in the capital? Perhaps, and if it does, it will be joining a crowded market.

Luxury lodging is big business in D.C. Again, the high-end chains are here, including the Four Seasons, two Ritz-Carltons, and the Mandarin Oriental, all vying with each other, and with four exquisite, historic establishments, the Hay-Adams, the St. Regis, the Jefferson, and the Willard Hotel—for the patronage of the wealthy.

Washington also has a number of vital homegrown accommodations, from the romantic Swann House in the Dupont Circle neighborhood to the Georgetown Suites, always a remarkable deal given its buzzing locale.

Inexpensive and moderately priced hotels are always in short supply. In fact, cheapest rates are found more readily outside the District, in suburban Virginia and Maryland motels and hotels—that's where school groups usually stay.

Getting the Best Deal

Want the secret for getting the best hotel deal ever in Washington? Easy: Come to Washington when Congress is out, when cherry blossom season is over, during the blazing hot days of July or August or the icy-cold days of a noninauguration year January or February. Not possible? OK, let's put it this way: Don't try to negotiate a good deal for late March/early April (cherry blossom season). Hotel reservationists will laugh at you. I've heard them.

Consider these tips, too:

Visit on a weekend, if you can. Hotels looking to fill rooms vacated by weekday business travelers lower their rates and might be willing to negotiate even further for weekend arrivals.

Ask about special rates or other discounts and whether a room less expensive than the first one quoted is available. You may qualify for corporate, government, student, military, senior, or other discounts, and these can be substantial. Mention membership in AAA, AARP, frequent-flier programs, or trade unions, which may entitle you to special deals as well.

Book online. Many hotels offer Internet-only discounts or supply rooms to Priceline, Travelocity, or Expedia at rates lower than the ones you can get through the hotel itself. In my experience, though, I always get a better deal from using the hotel's own website than from using one of the online travel booking sites.

WHEN ALL ELSE fails

If your luck and time are running out and you still haven't found a place to stay, these ideas are worth a try:

- **Call one of the free reservations services** listed below. Talk to someone "on location" who can work with you to find a place.
- **Check out the Vacation Rentals by Owner website, www.vrbo.com**, and click on the "DC" option on the map to read about furnished apartments for rent around the city.
- **Consider house swapping.** Try **HomeLink International** (www.homelink.org), the largest and oldest home-swapping organization, founded in 1953, with more than 13,000 listings worldwide ($119 for a yearly membership).
- **Call Washington's tourism bureau, Destination D.C.** (☎ **202/789-7000**), and ask the tourist rep for the names and numbers of any **new or about-to-open hotels.** If the rep isn't sure, ask her to check with the marketing director. Up-and-coming hotels may have available rooms, for the simple reason that few people know about them. Five hotels scheduled to open in D.C. in 2012 included the **Capella Georgetown Hotel; Half Street Hotel,** near Nationals Park, in the Capitol Riverfront neighborhood; an international boutique hotel called **ME Hotel, The Arts at 5th and I,** in the Mount Vernon Triangle neighborhood; the **Hilton Garden Inn** in the neighborhood known as "NoMa"; and an Ian Schrager/Marriott boutique collaboration, **Edition,** in Adams Morgan.
- **Consider lodging outside the city.** See separate box in this chapter, "Inside & Outside the Beltway, Beyond-D.C. Hotel Options," p. 94.

Look into group or long-stay discounts. If you come as part of a large group, you should be able to negotiate a bargain rate because the hotel can then guarantee occupancy in a number of rooms. Likewise, if you're planning a long stay (at least 5 days), you might qualify for a discount. As a general rule, expect 1 night free after a 7-night stay.

Consider enrolling in hotel "frequent-stay" programs, which aim to win the loyalty of repeat customers. Frequent guests can accumulate points or credits to earn free hotel nights, airline miles, in-room amenities, merchandise, tickets to concerts and events, and discounts on sporting facilities. Perks are awarded not only by many chain hotels and motels (Hilton Honors and Marriott Rewards, to name two), but also by individual inns and B&Bs. Many chain hotels partner with other hotel chains, car-rental firms, airlines, and credit card companies to give consumers additional incentive to do repeat business.

Finally, whether or not you've gotten the best deal possible on your room rate, you can still save money on incidental costs. D.C. hotels charge unbelievable rates for overnight parking—it's up to $50 a night at some hotels, plus tax! So if you can avoid driving to D.C., you can save yourself parking expenses. Use your own cellphone, pay phones, or prepaid phone cards instead of dialing direct from hotel phones, which usually have exorbitant rates, as do the room's minibar offerings. Book an efficiency room. A room with a kitchenette allows you to shop for groceries and cook your own meals—a big money saver, especially for families on long stays.

And keep in mind that D.C. hotel sales tax is a whopping 14.5%, merchandise sales tax is 6%, and food and beverage tax is 10%, all of which can rapidly increase the cost of a room.

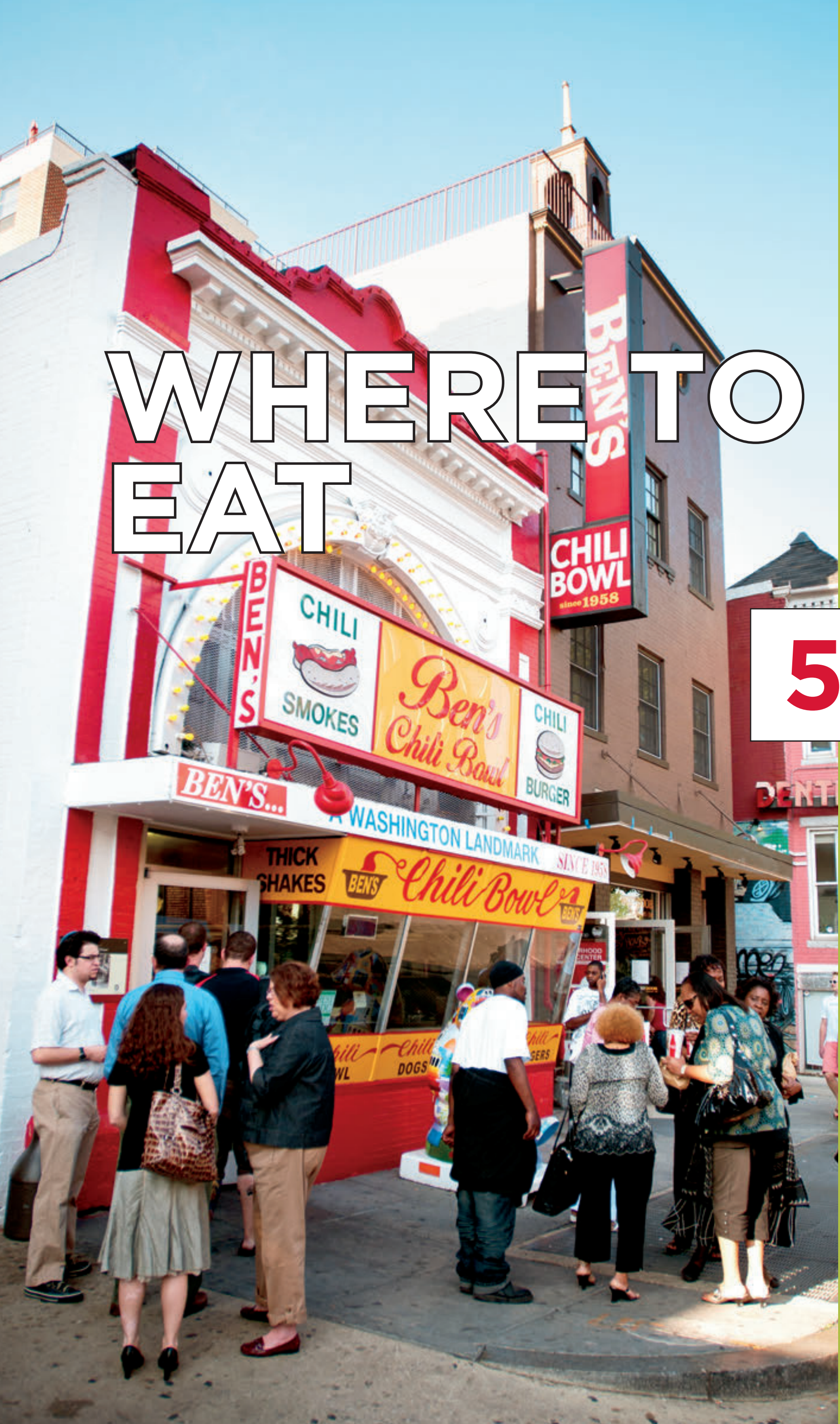
Reservations Services

If you suffer from information overload and would rather someone else do the research and bargaining, you can always turn to one of these two reputable—and free!—local reservations services:

- **WDCAHotels.com** (✆ **800/503-3330** or 202/289-2220; www.wdcahotels.com), formerly known as Washington, D.C., Accommodations, has been in business for 27 years and, in addition to finding lodgings, can advise you about transportation and general tourist information and even work out itineraries.
- **BedandBreakfastDC.com** (✆ **877/893-3233** or 413/582-9888; www.bedandbreakfastdc.com), in business since 1978, works with a large selection of private homes, inns, guesthouses, and unhosted furnished apartments to find lodging for visitors.

WHERE TO EAT

5


BEN'S
CHILI BOWL
since 1958
BEN'S
CHILI
SMOKES
Ben's Chili Bowl
CHILI
BURGER
BEN'S...
A WASHINGTON LANDMARK
SINCE 1958
THICK
SHAKES
BEN'S
Chili Bowl
Chili
DOGS

Finding the cuisine of your dreams is easy in Washington, whether you crave Japanese sushi or a luscious French boeuf bourguignon. Scoring a table can be the tricky part: Wheeler-dealers and socializing urbanistas fill restaurants throughout the city, but especially those in the Penn Quarter, near the White House, and along the 14th Street and U Street corridors. (See "Practical Information" for reservation tips.)

Appealing dining trends include an uptick in delicious burger joints (Good Stuff Eatery, p. 106), bistros serving "small plates" of fine tastes (Estadio, p. 126), and walk-in friendly establishments (Palena Café, p. 145), where patience and perhaps a distracting cocktail are all it takes to land a seat at the feast.

PRICE CATEGORIES

The restaurants herein represent a range of cuisines and prices in D.C.'s major dining-out neighborhoods. Groupings are first by location, then alphabetically in each price category. Keep in mind that the price categories refer to dinner prices, but some very expensive restaurants offer affordable lunches, early-bird dinners, tapas, or bar meals. The prices within each review refer to the **average cost of individual entrees,** not the entire meal. The price categories for the average cost of a restaurant's dinner entrees are: **Very Expensive** ($30+), **Expensive** ($20–$30), **Moderate** ($10–$19), and **Inexpensive** ($10 and under).

BEST DINING BETS

- **Best Restaurants, Period:** You may be in for a surprise, since neither of D.C.'s top two restaurants stands on formality or requires you to dress up. Another similarity: Instead of a menu of choices, both restaurants serve diners a stream of small bites concocted that day at the whim of the chef. Otherwise, the two are as different as night and day. Dupont Circle's **Komi** (p. 130) is a sparely appointed town-house dining room with just 12 tables. (That may have changed by the time you read this: At press time, Komi was planning an expansion into the neighboring townhouse and the addition of an outdoor cafe.) The barely 30, genius-chef Johnny Monis sends out 18 to 22 little gastronomic masterpieces that often hint of Greek tastes, like the mascarpone-stuffed dates; the cost is $135 per person. At the circus-like **minibar** (p. 107), the six-seat dining spot within the Penn Quarter's lively restaurant **Café Atlantico** (p. 112), the internationally famous José Andrés, or his stand-ins, have fun whipping up 27 to 30 small taste sensations, like foie gras in cotton candy, for $125 per person.

PREVIOUS PAGE: **Ben's Chili Bowl is a D.C. institution.**

- **Best for Romance:** At the exquisite **Plume** (p. 130), in the Jefferson Hotel, an impeccable waitstaff serves artful French cuisine, from *amuse-bouche* start to macaroon finale. Only 17 tables fit within its hand-painted-silk covered walls, including a booth that comes with its own chandelier and drawable curtains. If a trendy, sexy scene and exotic tastes are more your style, consider the Penn Quarter's softly lit **Rasika** (p. 118), whose hot Indian food spices up the night. And then there's **Cashion's Eat Place** (p. 129), a cozy neighborhood joint in Adams Morgan; sit in the intimate, somewhat-private bar area and enjoy American comfort food.
- **Best for Business: Charlie Palmer Steak** (p. 102), within walking distance from the Capitol, is a favorite spot for expense-account lobbyists and lawyers. On the stretch of Connecticut Avenue between the White House and K Street NW are several excellent eateries that get a lot of administration, lawyer, and lobbyist traffic, both at lunch and dinner; among them are the **Oval Room** (p. 124) and **Equinox** (p. 120), both of which serve modern American fare.
- **Best for Regional Cuisine:** The **Blue Duck Tavern** (p. 134) pays homage to the tastes of various American regional cuisines by stating the provenance of each dish on the menu; seasonal farm vegetables might hail from the Tuscarora Co-op in Pennsylvania, the duck from Crescent Farms in New York. **Johnny's Half Shell** (p. 103), meanwhile, is the place to go for superb Eastern Shore delicacies: crab cakes, crab imperial, and soft-shell crab. While Washington doesn't have its own cuisine, per se, its central location within the Mid-Atlantic/Chesapeake Bay region gives it license to lay claim to these local favorite foods. And nobody does 'em better than Johnny's.
- **Best All-Around for Fun and Food:** Unstoppable José Andrés is behind the always-crowded **Oyamel** (p. 118), where everyone's slurping foam-topped margaritas and savoring small plates of authentic Mexican food. A few blocks away, **Central** (p. 113) makes everybody happy with its convivial atmosphere and Michel Richard's take on French bistro and American classics, from mussels in white wine to fried chicken.
- **Best French Cuisine:** You can go in two directions here. For exquisite, upscale French cuisine, consider **Michel Richard's Citronelle** (p. 138) and Robert Wiedemaier's **Marcel's** (p. 135). Not only are these the best French restaurants, but they are among the top 10 restaurants in the city, period. For French classics with bistro ambience, check out **La Chaumiere** (p. 141), whose nightly specials and rustic decor have been attracting regulars for more than 30 years.
- **Best Italian Cuisine: Tosca** (p. 110) is a winner, serving fine and unusual dishes derived from the chef's Northern Italian upbringing. At **Obelisk** (p. 130), chef/owner Peter Pastan continues to do what he's always done: craft elegantly simple and delicious food for enjoyment in a quietly charming room.
- **Best Burgers:** Talk about competitive. New burger joints are opening all the time, it seems, but for now, the winners are **Five Guys Burgers and Fries** (p. 119), with its nicely done, straight-ahead patties; **Good Stuff Eatery** (p. 106), with a special sauce and all sorts of add-ons; and **Palena Café's** (p. 145) famous uptown version of the everyman sandwich. ***FYI:*** Palena is also an exquisite fine-dining destination. Check it out.

- **Best for "Taste of Washington" Experience:** Eat lunch at the **Monocle** (p. 105) and you're bound to see a Supreme Court justice, congressman, or senator dining here, too. For some down-home and delicious Washington fun, sit at the counter at **Ben's Chili Bowl** (p. 128), and chat with the owners and your neighbor over a chili dog or plate of blueberry pancakes. The place is an institution, and you can stop by anytime—it's open for breakfast, lunch, and dinner.
- **Best for Vegetarians:** Rick, a vegetarian-from-birth friend of mine, especially loves these three establishments: **Ben's Chili Bowl** (p. 128), where options include veggie chili, chili cheese fries, burgers, subs, and hot dogs; **Amsterdam Falafelshop** (p. 129), which draws lovers of its mashed chickpea falafels and 21 possible toppings, plus the twice-cooked Dutch-style fried potatoes; and **Zaytinya** (p. 119), which offers a most diverse selection of sweet and savory veggie tapas, including a Brussels sprouts dish—"Everyone makes a face at the suggestion, but then they try them and fall in love," says Rick.

CAPITOL HILL AND BARRACKS ROW

For information on eating at the Capitol and other government buildings, see the box titled "Eating with the Insiders," on p. 107.

Very Expensive

Charlie Palmer Steak ★★ STEAK A meal at Charlie Palmer is really about two things—power dining and steak. The glass-fronted restaurant presents a stunning view of the Capitol most of the year (only the grounds and the Capitol dome are visible in summer), should you need reminding that politicking is going on all around you. Although the menu does include an excellent lamb rack and seafood entrees, its best offerings are the beef: hangar steak, rib-eye, petit filet, you name it. Recommended side dishes include Parmesan gnocchi and potato purée and, I kid you not, the roasted Brussels sprouts. Everyone raves about the trio of crème brûlées, so try that for dessert. The only steakhouse on Capitol Hill, CP Steak is more elegant, airy, and convivial than one might expect. It's a place to see and be seen—in big groups, preferably.

101 Constitution Ave. NW (at Louisiana Ave. and 1st St. NW). ☎ **202/547-8100.** www.charliepalmer.com/properties/cpsteak/dc. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $13–$39; prix-fixe lunch $25; dinner entrees $23–$61. AE, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm and 5:30–10pm; Sat 5–10:30pm. Metro: Union Station (Massachusetts Ave. exit).

CityZen ★★★ NEW AMERICAN Make no mistake: CityZen, with its high prices, delicate details, and preciously prepared cuisine, is for foodies. Nonfoodies may find the cooking too subtle, the service too preening.

Nevertheless, chef Eric Ziebold continues to fill tables nightly at CityZen and garner AAA five-diamond ratings and local restaurant critics' highest marks annually. Located in the deluxe **Mandarin Oriental Hotel,** CityZen's dining room is temple-like: cathedral ceiling, dimly lit, with a coterie of acolytes flitting back and forth between tables and kitchen. The entire menu changes monthly, but you can always expect heavenly tastes, whether from an *amuse-bouche* of fried mushroom with truffle butter, a cream of artichoke soup, or a grilled pork jowl with marinated French green lentils. The restaurant's 500-plus-bottle wine selection concentrates on Bordeaux, Burgundy, and California Cabernet.

Enjoy a drink first on the hotel terrace or in CityZen's handsome bar (with its amazing "wall of fire"). ***Note:*** You can also dine fabulously and less expensively at the bar.

In the Mandarin Oriental Hotel, 1330 Maryland Ave. SW (at 12th St.). ✆ **202/787-6868.** www.mandarinoriental.com/washington (then click "Dining"). Reservations required. Sportswear, shorts, and denim discouraged. Prix fixe $80 for 3-course menu; 6-course tasting menus $95 (vegetarian) and $115. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues–Sat 6–9:30pm. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St./Independence Ave. exit).

Expensive

Belga Café BELGIAN Belga Café is located on a street called "Barracks Row," named for the Marine Corps barracks bordering the street to the east. This is one of those D.C. neighborhoods that's been here forever—the Marine Barracks and the Navy Yard, just blocks away, sprouted 200 years ago—but is now being revitalized by merchants and the city, especially with the nearby presence of Nationals Ballpark, the Washington Nationals baseball stadium.

Enjoy sitting at the outdoor cafe on a fine spring day or inside the bustling, noisy, European-ish dining room. Waffles are the big thing at brunch and lunch, with even some of the sandwiches served on *wafel* (waffled) bread. The menu lists each dish's Flemish name first, followed by the translation: *warme bloemkool soep* (cream of cauliflower soup), *vlaamse stoverij* (beef stew). My favorites? Belgian fries, beers (several on tap, another 30 or so in bottles), the mussels, and the *eendenborst,* which is duck breast à l'orange with duck confit.

514 8th St. SE (at Pennsylvania Ave.). ✆ **202/544-0100.** www.belgacafe.com. Reservations accepted. Brunch and lunch entrees $8.50–$27; dinner entrees $19–$27. AE, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11am–10pm; Fri 11am–11pm; Sat 9am–11pm; Sun 9am–9:30pm. Metro: Eastern Market.

Bistro Bis ★★ FRENCH BISTRO The chic **Hotel George** is the home of this inconsistent, though mostly fine, French restaurant. The chef/owner, Jeff Buben, and his wife, Sallie, also run **Vidalia** (p. 122). You can sit at tables in the always-loud bar area, on the balcony overlooking the bar, at leather banquettes in the main dining room, or, in warm weather, on the sidewalk cafe. The menu covers French classics like bouillabaisse, mussels with cider cream, boeuf bourguignon, and steak frites, each accompanied by a delicious extra, like the butternut squash purée that comes with the pistachio-encrusted sea scallops. Many items, including the sea scallops and the steak frites, appear on both the lunch and dinner menus but are considerably cheaper at lunch. Look around the dining room for nightly news types, since Bis's proximity to the Capitol makes it a must-stop for movers and shakers.

15 E St. NW (at N. Capitol St.). ✆ **202/661-2700.** www.bistrobis.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast $9–$14; brunch entrees $15–$23; lunch entrees $16–$24; dinner entrees $25–$33. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 7–10am, 11:30am–2:30pm, and 5:30–10:30pm. Metro: Union Station.

Johnny's Half Shell ★★ 🎁 AMERICAN/SEAFOOD Good restaurants are sparse in this neighborhood near Union Station and the Senate side of the Capitol, which partly explains why Johnny's, like the nearby Bistro Bis (see above), is always jumping. Mostly, though, it's a matter of a good vibe—there's a healthy bar

views WITH A MEAL

Is there anything more wonderful than discovering that the attraction you are currently visiting also offers an excellent repast? Most tourist sites provide sustenance of some sort, generally humdrum in taste and high in price. Very few establishments proffer a delightful setting and food that's a real pleasure to eat.

At the pinnacle of my list in Washington, D.C., are the **National Gallery of Art's** restaurants, and in particular the **Sculpture Garden Pavilion Café** (✆ **202/289-3360**). You can sip a glass of wine and savor a Cobb salad panini (slices of chicken, turkey bacon, and blue cheese mayonnaise on herbed focaccia bread), sitting inside in the glass pavilion in winter or on the terrace in warm weather, in view of sculpture, the landscaped garden, and such grand facades as the National Archives. The gallery's **Cascades** and the **Garden Café** (✆ **202/712-7460**) are worthy second choices, offering a wide range of appetite-pleasers and really lovely surroundings. ***FYI:*** The Garden Café might be your first choice when its menu is tied to particular exhibits, as it is through March 20, 2012: Local chef Fabio Trabocchio, whose new Italian restaurant, Fiola, debuted in April 2011 in the nearby Penn Quarter, created a menu of Italian culinary specialties inspired by the National Gallery's special exhibits of paintings of Venice by Canaletto and his rivals, and drawings by other Italian masters

The **National Museum of the American Indian's Mitsitam Café** (✆ **202/633-7039**) seeks to educate as well as please the palate, since its menu represents traditional dishes from various Native American regions. Examples include cedar-planked juniper salmon from the Pacific Northwest, buffalo burgers from the Great Plains, and, a favorite, fry bread from all over. Tour the **International Spy Museum** and you'll find yourself exiting through the gift shop into the **Spy City Café** (✆ **202/654-0995**), which is one of the rare museum eateries to open early—8am weekdays and 9am weekends. It serves a delicious cheddar cheese scramble and the like at breakfast, and fried chicken, sandwiches, and salads at lunch. **Firehook Bakery** (✆ **202/628-0906**), beloved for its sandwiches on thick breads and for its selection of delicious desserts, operates the cafe at the **National Building Museum.** The **Newseum's** separately owned but in-house restaurant is the exceptional **The Source** (✆ **202/637-6100;** see review p. 110), Wolfgang Puck's three-level, glass-fronted, crowd-attracting eatery serving Asian-influenced cuisine. But the Newseum also operates the less expensive and quite tasty **Food Court,** whose menu was developed by Puck, too.

scene here, with great happy hour specials—and unbeatable regional cuisine. Live jazz spikes it up Friday and Saturday nights.

If you've heard of Eastern Shore fare, but don't know what that means, come here and try farm-raised chicken with old-fashioned slippery dumplings, or the crabmeat imperial with a salad of *haricots verts,* tomatoes, and shallots. If sautéed soft-shell crabs are on the menu, get them. Oysters and Wellfleet clams on the half shell are always available, of course.

Johnny's also runs the weekday Mexican takeout, **Taqueria Nacional** (✆ **202/737-7070**), which serves tacos, scrambled eggs, and waffles at breakfast and several varieties of soft tacos, most priced at $2.50 each, plus a daily $5.50 special, for lunch. Just look for the line leading beyond and to the right of Johnny's main entrance.

400 N. Capitol St. NW (at E St.). ✆ **202/737-0400.** www.johnnyshalfshell.net. Reservations recommended. Breakfast $7–$13; lunch entrees $8.25–$33; dinner entrees $18–$33. AE, MC, V. Mon–Fri 7–9:30am and 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Sat 5–10pm. Happy hour Mon–Fri 4:30–7:30pm. *Taqueria* 7am–3pm. Metro: Union Station (Massachusetts Ave. exit).

The Monocle 🎁 AMERICAN A Capitol Hill institution, the Monocle has been around since 1960. At this men-in-suits place, the litter of briefcases resting against the too-close-together tables can make for treacherous navigating. But you might want to take a look at whose briefcase it is you're stumbling over; its proximity to both the Supreme Court and the Capitol guarantees that the Monocle is the haunt of Supreme Court justices and members of Congress. At lunch you'll want to order the hamburger, which is excellent; the tasty "Federal Salad" (field greens and tomatoes tossed with balsamic vinaigrette); or the white-bean soup. At dinner, consider the roasted oysters, the pork-rib chop with Pommery mustard sauce, or "Crab Conrad," a lump crab dish that owner John Valanos created to honor his father, Conrad Valanos, who opened the Monocle.

107 D St. NE. (at 2nd St.). ✆ **202/546-4488.** www.themonocle.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $11–$26; dinner entrees $17–$38. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–midnight. Closed Sat–Sun. Metro: Union Station (Massachusetts Ave. exit).

Moderate

Montmartre ★ FRENCH Montmartre's ambience is warmed by its decor—pale yellow-orange walls, exposed-wood ceiling, cozy bar, and old wooden tables, all fronted by a sidewalk cafe open in warm weather. It's very much a neighborhood spot. The owners here are French, and Montmartre is their little restaurant offering big French pleasures: chicory salad tossed with goat cheese and croutons, chestnut soup, pistou, potato gratin, braised rabbit leg with olives, duck leg confit, lamb stew, seared tuna loin with asparagus, and calves' liver sautéed with smothered onions. Desserts, like the pear marzipan tart, don't disappoint. Can't get in? Go next door to Montmartre's sibling, Seventh Hill (✆ **202/544-1911**), which opened in 2010 and serves delightful pizza.

327 7th St. SE (at Pennsylvania Ave.). ✆ **202/544-1244.** www.montmartredc.com. Reservations recommended. Brunch $8.95–$21; lunch entrees $16–$22; dinner entrees $18–$22. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Sat–Sun 10:30am–3pm; Tues–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm; Sun 5:30–9pm. Metro: Eastern Market.

Sonoma ★ AMERICAN Oenophiles and lounge lovers have equal reason to visit Sonoma, since the restaurant offers 40 wines by the glass from its inventory of 200 Californian wines, as well as a lively lounge scene on the second floor. (Families with small children should look elsewhere.) Plates of charcuterie, artisanal cheeses, and pizzas are for sharing, while a menu of "firsts" offers pastas and "seconds" lists meat and seafood dishes. Try a small plate of the charcuterie, then follow it up with a house-made vegetable risotto and the roasted Mennonite chicken with chestnuts. The long, narrow dining room often fills up with a drinking crowd waiting for a table in the evening. That's when you'll want to head upstairs and check out the lounge, which has a fireplace and overlooks Pennsylvania Avenue.

223 Pennsylvania Ave. SE (at 2nd St. SE). ✆ **202/544-8088.** www.sonomadc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch and dinner entrees $12–$28. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–11pm; Sun 5–9pm. Metro: Capitol South.

Ted's Bulletin ★ AMERICAN Retro in appearance (bare wooden floors and booths, a soda fountain churning out milkshakes) and American comfort food in tastes (grilled cheese, meatloaf, country fried steak, and breakfast served all day), Ted's is comfortably hip in vibe. A youngish crowd loves the old-timey coddling and they really like the new-fashioned takes on homemade Pop-Tarts and on milkshakes, which come in flavors ranging from Oreo and Heath almond to mocha Kahlúa and strawberry daiquiri.

505 8th St. SE (at E St.). ✆ **202/544-8337.** www.tedsbulletin.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast entrees $7.75–$12; lunch entrees $10–$15; dinner entrees $15–$16. AE, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 7am–9:30pm; Fri–Sat 7am–10:30pm. Metro: Eastern Market.

Inexpensive

Good Stuff Eatery AMERICAN *Top Chef* contestant Spike Mendelsohn is as much a master of celebrity fanfare as divine burgers. Winner of Rachael Ray's 2009 Burger Bash and assorted other kudos, Mendelsohn's burgery is also a player in the ongoing Obama burger wars, with the Prez choosing local chain **Five Guys** (p. 119) and other D.C. burger establishments and Michelle Obama and her staff heading here. Bottom line: If you're a fan of hamburgers, you gotta try one of these. Most people buy burgers to go, but you can dine in, upstairs, where beers and flatscreen TVs are added distractions. My personal faves are the Big Stuff Bacon Meltdown, made with applewood-smoked bacon, and the toasted marshmallow milkshake. There are also hefty salads and sides. In 2010, Spike opened **We The Pizza** (✆ **202/544-4008**) right next door and the consensus about the pies is the same as for his burgers: excellent.

303 Pennsylvania Ave. SE (at 3rd St.). ✆ **202/543-8222.** www.goodstuffeatery.com. Reservations not accepted. Burgers $5.70–$7.90; milkshakes and sundaes $3.75–$5.25. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Sat 11:30am–11pm. Metro: Capitol South.

Le Bon Café 🎁 AMERICAN/CAFE This tiny cafe is one of my favorite lunchtime eateries on the Hill. Located just off Pennsylvania Avenue, in the shadow of the Capitol, Le Bon Café feeds folks from the mostly residential neighborhood, and lots of young staffers looking for a break from the dive bars, pizza joints, and coffeehouses that proliferate on this south side ("House side") of the Capitol. The cafe's menu is short but sweet: homemade pumpkin gingerbread and scones, smoked turkey club sandwich on farm bread, grilled salmon Niçoise salad, and the like. And it's cheap: The most expensive single item is that salmon salad for $8.95. Seating inside is minimal; in pleasant weather, you can sit at outdoor tables—or order your food to go and stroll to the nearby Elizabethan Garden at the Folger Shakespeare Library (p. 216) to enjoy your picnic in this little park. ***FYI:*** Neighbor **Pete's Diner and Carryout** also attracts a loyal Hill following with its low prices and burgers-and-fried-chicken menu, so stop there if you have a greasy-spoon kind of appetite.

210 2nd St. SE (at Pennsylvania Ave. SE). ✆ **202/547-7200.** www.leboncafedc.com. Breakfast items $2.25–$5.25; salads/sandwiches/soups $4.95–$8.95. MC, V. Mon–Fri 7am–3:30pm; Sat 8am–3pm; Sun 8:30am–2:30pm. Metro: Capitol South.

EATING WITH THE insiders

You just can't beat the atmosphere (political) and value (cheap) of the all-American food served in certain dining spots inside the Capitol, its office buildings, and the Supreme Court. Keep these places in mind while touring the Hill:

You are always welcome (after you've gone through security, of course) in the eateries located in the Capitol office buildings across Constitution Avenue (Senate-side) and Independence Avenue (House-side) from the Capitol. These are quite affordable—your meal isn't taxed, for one thing. You'll be surrounded by Hill staffers and congressional members who head to places like the House of Representatives' immense, full-service **Rayburn Café** (**✆ 202/226-9067**), which is Room B357, in the basement of the Rayburn House Office Building, at 1st Street and Independence Avenue SW. Adjoining the cafeteria is a carryout that sells pizza and sandwiches. In the Longworth Building's basement-level **Longworth Café** (Independence Ave. and S. Capitol St. SE; **✆ 202/225-6372**), you can grab a bite from a fairly nice food court. Among the popular Senate dining options are the Dirksen Building's basement-level **Southside Buffet** (1st St. and Constitution Ave. NW; **✆ 202/224-4249**), where a carvery station and a dessert station are highlights. All of these eateries are open weekdays only. The carryouts stay open until late afternoon, while the other dining rooms close at 2:30pm. For a complete listing of House of Representatives dining services, go to http://go.compass-usa.com/house/content/menus.asp, and for Senate dining services, go to http://go.compass-usa.com/senate/content/menus.asp.

Across 1st Street from the Capitol is the **Supreme Court** and its **Cafeteria** (**✆ 202/479-3246**), where you may spy a famous lawyer or member of the press, but not any of the justices, who have their own dining room; the cafeteria is open weekdays, 7:30am to 4pm (though it may be closed briefly between noon and 1pm to accommodate Supreme Court employees).

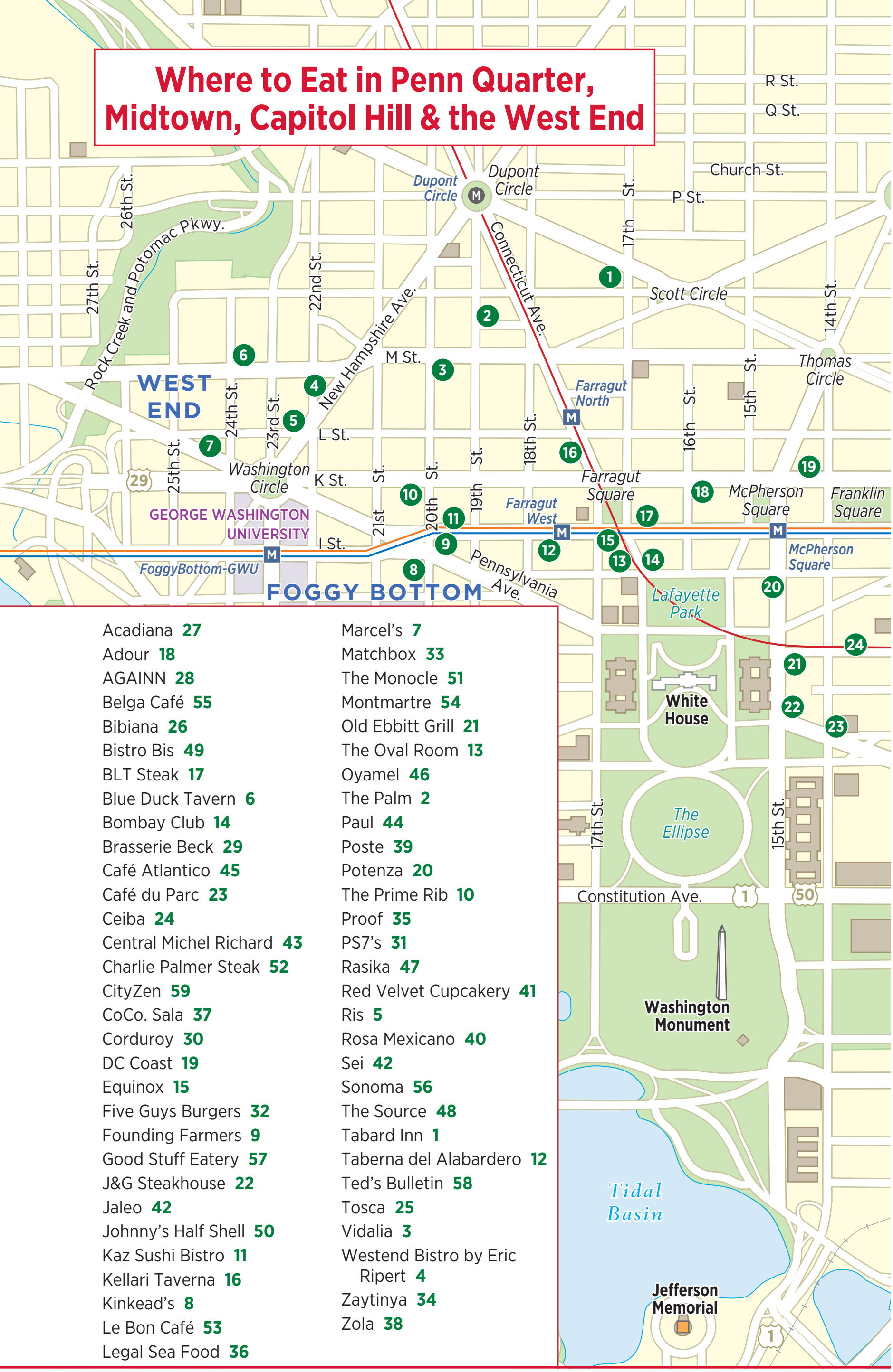
Back in the Capitol, meanwhile, there's the **Capitol Visitor Center's** (**✆ 202/593-1785**) mammoth dining hall, which is open 8:30am to 4pm Monday through Saturday, seats 530 people, and serves "meals and snacks that reflect the diverse bounty of America," which translates into the usual hamburgers and hot dogs, croissants and bagels, pizza and pasta, but also specialty sandwiches associated with different pockets of the country, like the New England lobster roll and the Philly cheese steak. You won't see any members of Congress or other political types at the CVC restaurant, but you'll be dining in good company with fellow tourists.

DOWNTOWN, PENN QUARTER

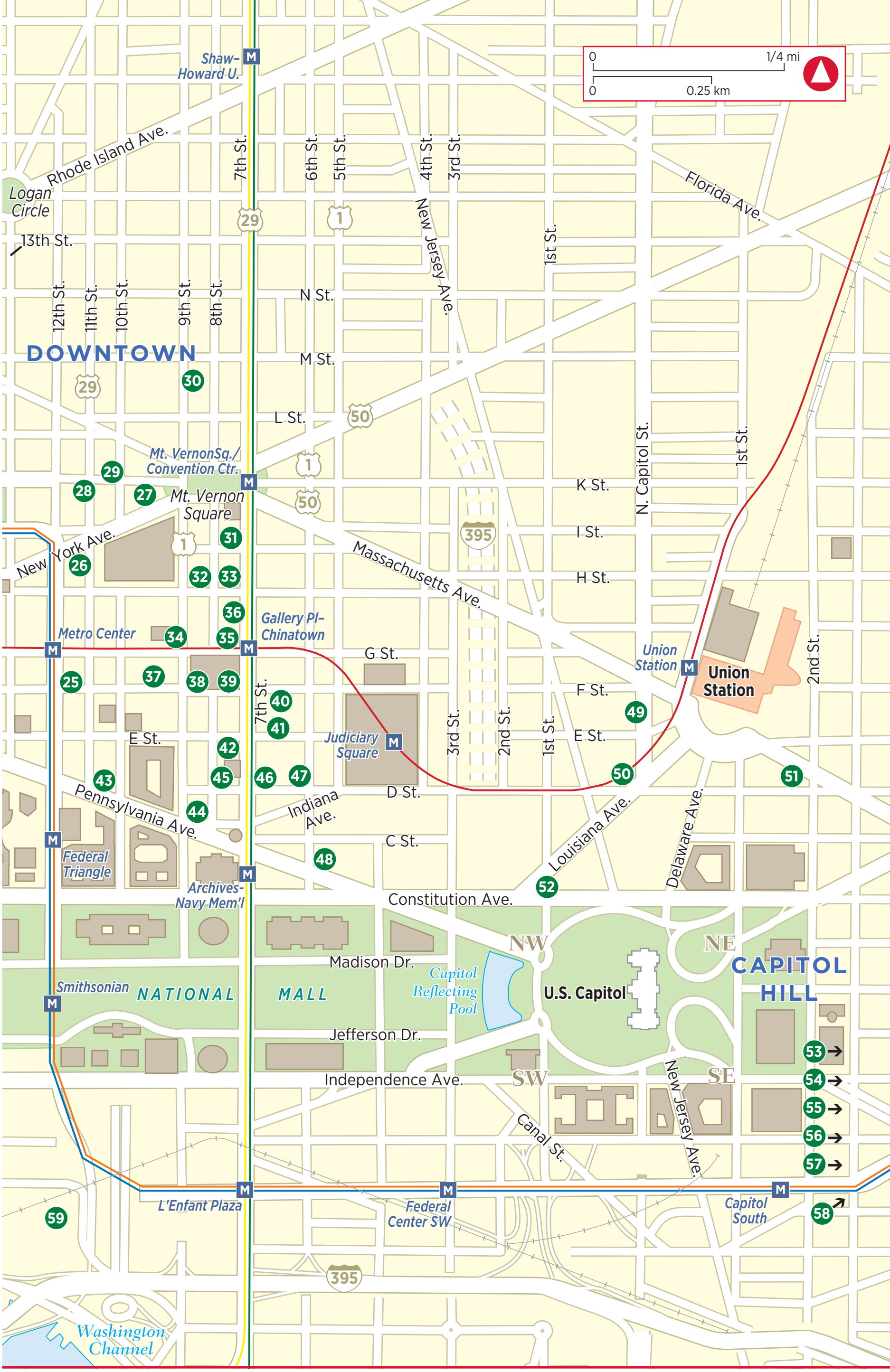
Very Expensive

Minibar ★★★ 🎁 SPANISH/PORTUGUESE, MODERN Born in Spain in 1969, the award-winning José Andrés, dubbed the "boy wonder of culinary Washington" by the *New York Times,* began his career in D.C. about 2 decades and many kitchens ago. Though his empire now includes restaurants in Los Angeles and Las Vegas, four others in Washington (**Café Atlantico,** p. 112; **Jaleo,** p. 115; **Zaytinya,** p. 119; and **Oyamel,** p. 118), and assorted other noteworthy endeavors, minibar, located inside Café Atlantico, may be his star

Where to Eat in Penn Quarter, Midtown, Capitol Hill & the West End


R St.
Q St.
Church St.
P St.
Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle
M
26th St.
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy.
27th St.
22nd St.
17th St.
Connecticut Ave.
Scott Circle
14th St.
New Hampshire Ave.
M St.
Thomas Circle
WEST END
24th St.
23rd St.
L St.
Farragut North
16th St.
15th St.
18th St.
25th St.
Washington Circle
K St.
21st St.
20th St.
19th St.
Farragut Square
McPherson Square
Franklin Square
29
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
Farragut West
I St.
McPherson Square
FoggyBottom-GWU
Pennsylvania Ave.
FOGGY BOTTOM
Lafayette Park
White House
17th St.
The Ellipse
15th St.
Constitution Ave.
1
50
Washington Monument
Tidal Basin
Jefferson Memorial
1
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24

Acadiana	27
Adour	18
AGAINN	28
Belga Café	55
Bibiana	26
Bistro Bis	49
BLT Steak	17
Blue Duck Tavern	6
Bombay Club	14
Brasserie Beck	29
Café Atlantico	45
Café du Parc	23
Ceiba	24
Central Michel Richard	43
Charlie Palmer Steak	52
CityZen	59
CoCo. Sala	37
Corduroy	30
DC Coast	19
Equinox	15
Five Guys Burgers	32
Founding Farmers	9
Good Stuff Eatery	57
J&G Steakhouse	22
Jaleo	42
Johnny's Half Shell	50
Kaz Sushi Bistro	11
Kellari Taverna	16
Kinkead's	8
Le Bon Café	53
Legal Sea Food	36
Marcel's	7
Matchbox	33
The Monocle	51
Montmartre	54
Old Ebbitt Grill	21
The Oval Room	13
Oyamel	46
The Palm	2
Paul	44
Poste	39
Potenza	20
The Prime Rib	10
Proof	35
PS7's	31
Rasika	47
Red Velvet Cupcakery	41
Ris	5
Rosa Mexicano	40
Sei	42
Sonoma	56
The Source	48
Tabard Inn	1
Taberna del Alabardero	12
Ted's Bulletin	58
Tosca	25
Vidalia	3
Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert	4
Zaytinya	34
Zola	38


0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
Shaw-Howard U.
Rhode Island Ave.
Logan Circle
13th St.
12th St.
11th St.
10th St.
9th St.
8th St.
7th St.
6th St.
5th St.
4th St.
3rd St.
New Jersey Ave.
1st St.
Florida Ave.
N St.
M St.
L St.
K St.
I St.
H St.
G St.
F St.
E St.
D St.
C St.
DOWNTOWN
29
1
50
395
30
Mt. VernonSq./Convention Ctr.
Mt. Vernon Square
29
28
27
New York Ave.
26
31
32
33
36
Massachusetts Ave.
Metro Center
34
35
Gallery Pl-Chinatown
25
37
38
39
40
41
42
43
44
45
46
47
48
49
50
51
52
53
54
55
56
57
58
59
Judiciary Square
N. Capitol St.
1st St.
2nd St.
Union Station
Union Station
2nd St.
3rd St.
2nd St.
1st St.
Pennsylvania Ave.
Indiana Ave.
Louisiana Ave.
Delaware Ave.
Federal Triangle
Archives-Navy Mem'l
Constitution Ave.
NW
NE
SW
SE
Madison Dr.
Capitol Reflecting Pool
U.S. Capitol
CAPITOL HILL
Smithsonian
NATIONAL MALL
Jefferson Dr.
Independence Ave.
Canal St.
New Jersey Ave.
L'Enfant Plaza
Federal Center SW
Capitol South
Washington Channel
M

creation. Twice a night, at 6 and 8:30pm, Tuesday through Saturday, Andrés (or his stand-ins) concocts 27 to 30 small creations, from foie gras in a cocoon of cotton candy to pineapple ravioli, for six lucky people per seating. The entire experience is a circus-like entertainment as the cooks juggle preparation of each gourmet taste with lively bantering. The adventure costs $125 per person, not including wine, tax, and tip, and requires a reservation that's best attained by calling at 10am exactly 1 month in advance.

405 8th St. NW (at D St. NW), inside Café Atlantico. ☎ **202/393-0812.** www.cafeatlantico.com/miniBar/miniBar.htm. Reservations a must. $125 per person. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues–Sat 2 seatings, at 6 and 8:30pm. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial or Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts. exit).

The Source ★★ ASIAN FUSION/AMERICAN Even if you didn't know the Source was a Wolfgang Puck establishment, you would have to register its L.A.-cool vibe. Like the Newseum, in which the Source resides, the two-level restaurant is glass-fronted, attracting all who happen by. Background music veers from David Bowie to Indian trance. Hostesses look like models in their sexy black dresses and heels. And the place is extremely loud, whether in the downstairs lounge, where a young hip crowd gathers day and night, or up that long marble staircase to the main dining room, where the lighting is dim and the mood vibrant. The big news here is the food is really, really good—and really really expensive: My $35 entree of three pan-seared scallops with peanut sauce was tasty, but was each scallop really worth $12? Though Puck himself is not in the kitchen, his inspiration is apparent in every dish. Do try the "tiny dumplings," my favorite item on the menu. Go on from there to lacquered duckling, or the short ribs, and end with the chocolate purse for dessert.

575 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (in the Newseum). ☎ **202/637-6100.** www.wolfgangpuck.com/restaurants. Reservations recommended. Lounge entrees $12–$16; lunch entrees $14–$29 or prix fixe $30; dinner entrees $26–$60. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm. Metro: Judiciary Sq. (4th St. exit), Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts./Arena exit), or Archives–Navy Memorial.

Tosca ★★★ NORTHERN ITALIAN As one of the city's best restaurants, Tosca stands out for its fine Italian dining and gracious service. Tosca's interior of pale pastels, thick carpeting, and heavy drapes creates a hushed atmosphere, a suitable foil to the rich food and an appropriate environment for dealmaking—Tosca is popular with political and legal bigwigs. Even when there's a crowd, Tosca doesn't get too noisy. The menu, meanwhile, emphasizes the cooking of the Lake Como region of Italy. Recommended dishes include a grilled rack of veal with a mix of wild mushrooms and a roasted Mediterranean sea bass with balsamic vinegar sabayon and sautéed spinach with pine nuts and raisins. Tosca has something for everyone, including simply grilled fish accompanied by organic vegetables for the health-conscious, and desserts such as tiramisu or ricotta-and-goat-cheese fritters for those with a sweet tooth. ***Tip:*** Also read about Tosca's sibling, the casual Italian restaurant, **Posto** (p. 127), at 14th and P streets.

1112 F St. NW (at 12th St.). ☎ **202/367-1990.** www.toscadc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $12–$25; prix-fixe lunch $35; dinner entrees $19–$42; pretheater menu $35; tasting menus $70–$95. AE, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sun 5:30–11pm. Metro: Metro Center (12th and F sts. exit).

Expensive

Acadiana ★ SOUTHERN This glass-walled triangle-shaped restaurant lies close to the convention center, so if you're attending an event there, you might be interested to know that Acadiana's bar stays open straight through from lunch to dinner and offers a menu of appetizers, like mini pulled-pork sandwiches on biscuits and crispy catfish, as well as Sazeracs, mint juleps, and other pick-me-ups. The restaurant's high ceilings, ornate chandeliers, and oversize urns fit with the prevailing, over-the-top atmosphere. This is New Orleans central, right here. New Orleanians say the cuisine's the real thing, starting with the biscuits, served with a pepper jelly and cream cheese condiment; continuing on to deviled eggs, charbroiled oysters, and crabmeat and artichoke gratin starters; and even further to jambalaya, étouffée, red snapper in an almondine sauce, and barbecue shrimp. Service is excellent.

901 New York Ave. NW (at 9th St.). ☎ **202/408-8848.** www.acadianarestaurant.com. Reservations recommended. Bar items $6–$13; lunch entrees $12–$29; dinner entrees $21–$29. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 11am–2:30pm and 5:30–9:30pm. Bar daily 11am–closing. Metro: Mount Vernon Sq./7th St.–Convention Center or Gallery Place (9th St. exit).

AGAINN ★ GASTROPUB If the word "gastropub" conjures up dark paneled walls and tarted-up food, think again. This glass-fronted restaurant occupying part of the first floor of a downtown office building has a very modern feel, from white tiled walls to the background music (a staff person's iPod shuffle selections, it turns out: everything from Irish ballads to Johnny Cash). On the plate is pure comfort food using the freshest ingredients of the season, so in winter I enjoyed "Grandmother's braised chicken" surrounded by roasted root vegetables, and pan-seared Loch Duart salmon with pearly barley risotto. Pub grub is on hand as well: delicious versions of shepherd's pie and fish and chips. And naturally, this being a pub, the bar gets down to serious business: single-malt whiskey, scotch and beer selections are extensive, which means AGAINN (Gaelic, translated roughly to mean "with us") sees a happy crowd most evenings.

1099 New York Ave. NW. (entrance on 11th St., at K St.). ☎ **202/639-9830.** www.againndc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $10–$25; dinner entrees $23–$26. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun 11am–4pm; Mon–Wed 11:30am–11pm; Thurs–Fri 11:30am–midnight; Sat 5:30pm–midnight. Metro: Metro Center (11th St. exit).

Bibiana ★ ITALIAN Restaurateur Ashok Bajaj scored another win (see **Bombay Club,** p. 124; **Oval Room,** p. 124; and **Rasika,** p. 118) when he opened Bibiana in 2009. Its affordable prices; fine-tuned menu; sleek design using dramatic lighting, black leather, and dark wood, and layers of art glass; and great central location pull in business folks for lunch straight through to the evening (Bibiana serves small plates in the lounge weekdays 2:30–5:30pm). Why did I order the risotto with Brussels sprouts? I have no particular liking for sprouts, but the pasta dish turned out to be clean-the-plate delish. Other menu highlights include meatballs with marinara sauce and squid ink spaghetti with crabmeat, with a range of excellent soups, salads, and assorted pastas and crispy-crust pizzas.

1100 New York Ave. NW. (entrance on 12th St., at H St.). ☎ **202/216-9550.** www.bibianadc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $11–$24; dinner entrees $16–$29. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Wed 11:30am–10:30pm; Thurs–Fri 11:30am–11pm; Sat 5:30–11pm. Metro: Metro Center (11th St. exit).

Café Atlantico ★ 🎁 LATIN AMERICAN Although José Andrés (see minibar, above) is no longer in the kitchen, Café Atlantico rocks on. The colorful three-tiered bistro is a Penn Quarter hot spot, where *caipirinhas* and mojitos are the cocktails of choice and guacamole made tableside is a must. The menu changes frequently, but choices might include items like roasted beet salad, Malbec-braised beef cheeks, ceviche, or seared scallops with coconut rice.

405 8th St. NW (at D St. NW). ✆ **202/393-0812.** www.cafeatlantico.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $13–$16; dinner entrees $22–$28; pretheater menu $35 (nightly 5–6:30pm); Latino dim sum brunch (Sun): a la carte items ($2–$8 each), $25 for a vegetarian 12-course meal, or $35 for a deluxe version. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Sat–Sun brunch 11:30am–2:30pm (Sun tasting menu available until 1:30pm); Sun and Tues–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–11pm. Bar stays open late on weekends. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial or Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts. exit).

Café du Parc ★★ FRENCH BRASSERIE The delightful Café du Parc is the Willard Hotel's main restaurant now that the famed Willard Room is used only for private events. (The historic Occidental Restaurant, though not included here due to space limitations, is now managed by The Willard, and also worth a visit.) The sunny two-level bistro overlooks Pershing Park and offers courtyard seating during clement weather. Renowned Michelin-starred chef Antoine Westermann oversees the menu and has dispatched his own assistants to staff the cafe; you can watch them at work in the open kitchen on the second floor. The dishes are redolent of Paris—*les tomates farcies aux legumes* (tomatoes stuffed with vegetables), *choucroute alsacienne* (sauerkraut with pork and sausages), and the *pâté en croûte* (pastry-wrapped terrine of veal, pork, and foie gras, cooked with wine and Armagnac). Francophiles find it a must, though most dine here at lunch, when the ambience is decidedly livelier than later in the day. You can carry out certain items daily until 5pm.

1401 Pennsylvania Ave. NW, part of the Willard InterContinental Washington Hotel (at 14th St.). ✆ **202/942-7000.** www.cafeduparc.com. Reservations accepted. Breakfast $5.50–$14; lunch entrees $17–$27; dinner entrees $20–$32. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 6:30–10:30am, 11:30am–2:30pm, and 5:30–10pm; Sat–Sun 7–11am, noon–2:30pm, and 6–10pm; limited menu daily 3–5pm; carryout daily until 5pm. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. exit) or Federal Triangle.

Ceiba ★ CONTEMPORARY LATIN AMERICAN Ceiba is the creation of Jeff Tunks, the chef maestro behind **DC Coast** and **Acadiana** (p.123 and 111). Here at Ceiba, Tunks works his magic on ceviches, offering four variations—grouper, shrimp, tuna, and striped bass—which you may order individually or as a sampler. Another favorite authentic Latin dish is the Veracruz-style red snapper, topped with tomatoes, capers, olives, and jalapeños. As is true at all Tunks establishments, fulsome drinks are integral to the experience. The ones offered here go down nicely: mojitos, mango margaritas, and pisco sours, as well as fine wines from Argentina and Chile. If you're stopping in for a quick fix, the bar menu complements those cocktails with tastes of pork *pupusas,* conch fritters, ceviches, and assorted others; each item is reasonably priced from $9 to $16. For best ambience, try for a table in the main dining room, to your right as you enter.

701 14th St. NW (at G St.). ✆ **202/393-3983.** www.ceibarestaurant.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $12–$17; dinner entrees $15–$28; pretheater menu $29. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm. Bar weekdays 11:30am–closing; Sat 3pm–closing. Metro: Metro Center (13th and G sts. exit).

Central Michel Richard ★★ FRENCH BISTRO The same combination of factors that won Central the title "best new restaurant" by the James Beard Foundation in 2008 is still at work. Central makes you feel good as soon as you walk through the door. It's a French-American brasserie with a *joie de vivre* ambience and a menu full of innovatively re-created American and French classics. A lobster burger is layered with scallop mousse, macaroni and cheese is creamy with sour cream as well as cheeses, the fried chicken is an ungreasy version lightly dusted with bread crumbs. On and on it goes, the names of French dishes ping-ponging with American, hanger steak and onion soup to apple pan dowdy and banana split. The french fries are perfection. Genius Michel Richard, a Frenchman who has lived in the U.S. for 40 years, has a special fondness for his adopted country and it shows in both the menu and the ambience. Richard is best known for his ultraexpensive, wildly innovative **Citronelle** (p. 138), which many consider the city's best restaurant.

1001 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 11th St.). ☎ **202/626-0015.** www.centralmichelrichard.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $15–$29; dinner entrees $15–$33. AE, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri 5:30–11pm; Sat 5–11pm; Sun 5–9:30pm. Metro: Metro Center (12th and F sts. exit).

J&G Steakhouse ★★ STEAK Washington's powerful people like steakhouses, but this is one that ventures beyond steak to offer succulently prepared seared tilefish and slowly cooked salmon; starters of butternut soup, pear and apple salad, and sweet corn ravioli; and wowful desserts, like the molten chocolate cake. The J&G in the name refers to the renowned chef Jean-Georges Vongerichten; this restaurant is his 27th. The elegant dining room itself is spacious and tall-ceilinged, its tables and booths set well apart for private conversations. On view through tall windows are the Washington Monument and Pennsylvania Avenue, and the views inside can be spectacular as well, especially when hotel guests dining here include the likes of Jennifer Lopez—the restaurant attracts as many stars in the arts and entertainment world as in politics.

515 15th St. NW (at Pennsylvania Ave.), in the W Washington, D.C. Hotel. ☎ **202/661-2440.** www.jgsteakhousewashingtondc.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast entrees $13–$21; brunch and lunch entrees $12–$24; dinner entrees $24–$54; pretheater menu $39. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 7–10:30am and 11:45am–2:30pm; Sat–Sun 8–11am and brunch noon–2:30pm; Sun–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–11pm. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. exit).

Paul ★ FRENCH BAKERY/CAFE This family-owned French bakery got started in 1889 in a little town called Croix, near Lille, in northern France. 122 years later, Paul has 451 bakeries in 27 countries. Washington, D.C.'s is one of just five in the U.S.; the others are in Florida. Its location in Washington is superb: right on Pennsylvania Avenue, halfway between the Capitol and the White House, and within a short walk of the National Mall and Penn Quarter sites — ever so perfect for getting treats to go. But Paul also offers seated dining. On Tuesday evenings in summer, sit outside at cafe tables and enjoy concerts; views of the Navy Memorial fountains and of quintessential capital scenes are on hand year-round. But let's talk about why you're really here: Paul's buttery croissants and brioche; breads, like the fougasse aux olives (made with olive oil and chunky green and black olives); sandwiches of jambon (ham) and brie, smoked salmon and lemon-cream spread, and traditional croque monsieurs. And pastries — ooh la la, the pastries — like caramelly canale, cream-layered napoleons, and coconut flan. Paul opened in May 2011 and was working on obtaining a liquor license as this book went to press.

801 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 9th St.). ✆ **202/524-4500.** www.paulusa.com. Reservations not accepted. Breads and pastries 80¢–$7.80; sandwiches and salads $5.95–$8.95. Mon–Fri 7am–8pm; Sat–Sun 8am–7pm. Metro: Archives/Penn Quarter/Navy Memorial or Gallery Place (9th and G St. exit or 7th and F St. exit).

Poste ★★ NEW AMERICAN This lovely brasserie lies within one of Washington's coolest hotels, the **Monaco** (p. 70). You find its separate entrance via an arched carriageway that leads to a stone-paved courtyard, where the restaurant sets up a bar and tables in warm weather. Inside, past a small bar/lounge, is the sky-lit dining area, which includes an exhibition kitchen, banquettes, and a quieter back room. Poste chef Robert Weland uses seasonal local ingredients (some, like herbs, raspberries, and tomatoes, are very local, as in straight out of the courtyard garden) to create modern American fare heavily influenced by traditional French cuisine. At dinner, your selections may include French onion soup, herbed fresh ricotta ravioli, red wine–braised rabbit, steak frites, and boeuf bourguignon. A wine list of 100 California and French bottles offers more than 30 wines by the glass. ***FYI:*** Poste is especially beloved by the 20-something crowd for its cocktails and bar scene in the evening and for brunch on weekends. Ask about the chef's "20 Bites" tasting menu for $85 per person; families with young children should ask for the fun and tasty kids' menu of $4 to $12 items.

555 8th St. NW (btw. F and G sts.), in the Monaco Hotel. ✆ **202/783-6060.** www.postebrasserie.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast $8–$15; brunch $11–$26; lunch entrees $15–$27; dinner entrees $27–$36 (most are less than $30); pretheater menu $35. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 7–10am and 11:30am–2:30pm; Sat–Sun 8am–2pm; Mon–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–10:30pm; Sun 5–9pm. Bar daily 10:30am–closing. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts. exit).

Proof ★★ NEW AMERICAN Proof plays up its superb location in the Penn Quarter, directly across the street from the Smithsonian American Art Museum/National Portrait Gallery. The restaurant's windowed front overlooks the stately building, while inside Proof, monitors over the bar flash images of works of art displayed in the museum. Message: Visit the museum, if you haven't already.

Meanwhile, you're in for a food and drink treat in the wine-centric Proof. Put yourself in your waiter's hands and you will likely end up happy. I enjoyed tuna Niçoise salad, spicy little meatballs with goat cheese agnolotti, a miso glazed Alaskan sablefish, pork confit with jicama slaw, and Mediterranean flatbread with chickpea garlic purée and baby greens. For dessert, try the banana bread topped with crispy banana slices and coconut sorbet. Portions are manageable, the dishes delicious. Sommelier Sebastian Zutant knows his stuff and directs diners to those wines that will suit individual budgets and tastes.

775 G St. NW (at 8th St.). ✆ **202/737-7663.** www.proofdc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $14–$24; dinner entrees $24–$28. AE, MC, V. Tues–Fri 11:30am–2pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 5–9:30pm. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (9th and G sts. exit).

PS7's ★★ NEW AMERICAN Chef Peter Smith opened PS7's in 2006 after many years working the kitchen at the award-winning **Vidalia** (p. 122). His culinary artistry is on excellent display here, but first you must navigate the fey menu, which organizes foods in categories of "Cool" (salads and such), "Hot" (soups and pastas), "Aqua" (fish), and "Terra" (meats). And though the portions are small, the food is rich and delicious. I liked the pork loin stuffed with leeks, spinach, bacon, and Parmesan, tuna sliders (bites of tuna tartare on sesame-seed buns), and the plate of house-made charcuterie. The dining room is elegantly modern, with floor-to-ceiling windows, lots of dark wood, and hues of charcoal, brown, and blue. The restaurant also has an expansive bar/lounge, whose menu features several items from the main menu—including those tuna sliders and angel wings. But the lounge is often overflowing with urbanistas and its stylish but impractical seating can make noshing problematic, so stand for a drink and then head to the dining room for a proper tuck-in.

777 I St. NW (at 8th St.). ☎ **202/742-8550.** www.ps7restaurant.com. Reservations accepted. Lunch entrees $9–$16; dinner entrees $22–$34; lounge menu $9–$14. AE, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–9:45pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:45pm. Lounge menu Mon–Fri all day; Fri–Sat 5:30pm–closing. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (H and 7th sts. exit).

Rosa Mexicano MEXICAN It's a chain, but hey, so what? This one stands out in the nation's capital for its sensational decor: a beautiful blue glass-tiled wall, over which flows a veil of water; 14-foot-high ceilings; and full-wall windows overlooking the hottest crossroads in town, at 7th and F streets, across from the Verizon Center. Everyone begins with the guacamole and the margaritas, which are pretty good, though I prefer those at Oyamel (see below). Other tasty items include quesadillas, grilled beef short ribs, and the *queso fundido* (melted cheese). Like a growing number of restaurants throughout the city, Rosa Mexicano stays open from lunch until closing. So if you're hungry or thirsty in late afternoon, stop by for a marg and guacamole pick-me-up.

575 7th St. NW (at F St.). ☎ **202/783-5522.** www.rosamexicano.com. Reservations recommended. Brunch $9–$16; lunch entrees $11–$19; dinner entrees $14–$28. AE, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Wed 11:30am–10:30pm; Thurs–Sat 11:30am–11:30pm; Sun 11:30am–10pm. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts. exit).

Zola ★ AMERICAN Zola is a cleverly designed restaurant, taking inspiration from its location next to the International Spy Museum for a decor that includes red-velvet booths, backlit panels of coded KGB documents, and a center-pivoted swinging wall/door that's like something straight out of the TV show *Get Smart*. In 2011, Zola was in the midst of making its American menu a little more sophisticated than in the past, with entrees like "Tai Snapper," an apple-lacquered snapper with house-cured bacon and winter squash; sablefish, which comes with short rib and scallion fried rice; and with such vegetables as Belgian endive with a mix of artichokes, green beans, quail egg, and green olive brittle. You can order a la carte or choose a set price for a set number of courses: three ($50), four ($60), or five ($70). Either way, your menu choices are the same, but it seems that you get better value by ordering a fixed-price menu. On the other side of the building from the dining room is the large bar, which goes in and out of vogue among the fickle after-work crowd; its menu remains a reliable mix of tasty sandwiches ($11–$15), finger foods ($16–$28), and creative cocktails. Don't miss **Zola Wine & Kitchen,** just around the corner (p. 286).

800 F St. NW (at 8th St.). ☎ **202/654-0999.** www.zoladc.com. Reservations recommended. A la carte: lunch entrees $11–$29; dinner entrees $21–$39; prix-fixe menus: 3-course $50, 4-course $60, 5-course $60. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 11am–3pm; Mon–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–11pm; Sun 5–9pm. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (7th and F sts. exit).

Moderate

Jaleo ★ 🎁 SPANISH Nineteen years after it opened, Jaleo still turns up on *Washingtonian* magazine's list of 100 best restaurants (coming in at no. 25 in

2011), a testament to its unending popularity and delicious Spanish cuisine. Lunchtime always draws a crowd of office workers from the neighborhood offices and from visitors to the nearby National Mall. Every evening, the dining room fills and empties according to the performance schedule of the Shakespeare Theatre next door. Executive chef/partner José Andrés (of minibar, p. 107) may be credited with initiating the tapas craze in Washington in 1993, which is still going strong. Though the menu offers a handful of entrees (including a paella that feeds two to four), you really should consider those tapas—60 at last count. These include a very simple but not-to-be-missed grilled bread layered with a paste of fresh tomatoes and topped with anchovies, date and bacon fritters, a skewer of grilled chorizo sausage atop garlic mashed potatoes, and gazpacho. Spanish wines, sangrias, and sherries are available by the glass. The casual-chic interior focuses on a large mural of a flamenco dancer inspired by John Singer Sargent's painting *Jaleo*.

480 7th St. NW (at E St.). ✆ **202/628-7949.** www.jaleo.com. Reservations accepted at lunch and on a limited basis for dinner. Lunch and dinner entrees $8.50–$19; tapas $5–$15; pretheater (Tues–Sat 5–7pm) $25. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Mon 11:30am–10pm; Tues–Thurs 11:30am–11:30pm; Fri–Sat 11:30am–midnight. Metro: Archives or Gallery Place (7th and F sts. exit).

Legal Sea Foods ★ ☺ SEAFOOD This location of the famous Boston-based, family-run seafood empire is situated in the very heart of the Penn Quarter, directly across the street from the Verizon Center, where crowds throng for big-name concerts and basketball and hockey games. Before and after those events, you'll often find fans here, drawn to Legal's fresh seafood, comfortable atmosphere, and lively bar scene. An expansion in January 2009 added a racetrack-shaped bar, more seating in the dining room, and a nautical decor.

Legal's buttery-rich clam chowder is a classic. Critics praise the fluffy pan-fried Maryland lump crab cakes served with mustard sauce. You can have one of eight or so varieties of fresh fish grilled or opt for one of Legal's specialty dishes, like the baked Boston scrod or the New England fried clams. Other pluses: The restaurant offers a gluten-free menu for the allergic, and an unusual, award-winning kids' menu of steamed lobster, popcorn shrimp, and the like, each served with fresh fruit and vegetable.

704 7th St. NW (btw. G and H sts.). ✆ **202/347-0007.** www.legalseafoods.com/restaurants/washington-dc-7th-street. Reservations recommended, especially at lunch. Lunch and dinner entrees $10–$39. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11am–11pm; Fri–Sat 11am–midnight; Sun 11am–10pm. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (either exit).

Matchbox PIZZA/AMERICAN This skinny, three-level town house in Chinatown is a grazing ground for 20-somethings, who show up at all hours and every meal, from happy hour to weekend brunch. Because Matchbox accepts limited reservations (see below), you often have to wait in the rowdy bar until a table frees up, so families, be forewarned. Wood-fired brick ovens bake the thin pizza crust at temperatures as high as 900°F (482°C). My favorite is the "prosciutto white," which is topped with prosciutto, kalamata olives, fresh garlic, ricotta cheese, fresh mozzarella, and extra-virgin olive oil, but you can request your own set of toppings, from smoked bacon to artichoke hearts. Matchbox also serves super salads (the chopped salad is another favorite: diced tomatoes, crispy bacon, hair-thin "pasta ringlets," and greens in a creamy herb vinaigrette), appetizers, sandwiches, and entrees (the honey-glazed pecan-crusted chicken is a keeper). Matchbox now has a second location in the Barracks Row section of Capitol Hill,

family-friendly RESTAURANTS

Nearly every restaurant welcomes families these days, starting, most likely, with the one in your hotel. (I especially like Poste, p. 113, in the Monaco; I mean, who could argue with *pommes frites*?) What you need to know, Mom and Dad, is that many Washington restaurants are playgrounds for the city's vast population of young professionals. For example, I would love to recommend Matchbox, which serves an excellent pizza and other items kids love, but its reservations-only-for-six-or-more policy means that you and your little darlings are going to be waiting for your table (and there's almost always a wait) either in the jumping-all-day bar or out on the street in the middle of Chinatown. So read over this chapter and choose a place that sounds like its food, fun, and flexibility factors suit your family. Also consider dining early and getting a table away from the bar scene. Chinese restaurants and museum cafes are always a safe bet, and so are these:

Lebanese Taverna (p. 146) Its location down the hill from the National Zoo and its voluminous menu (including items marked for "the little ones") make the Taverna attractive to Mom, Dad, and the whole caboodle. Around for nearly 2 decades, the Taverna has fallen off the radar of food critics pursuing the latest greatest craze. But locals continue to favor the place, and the result is that the owners keep opening new locations—there are five now.

Legal Sea Foods (p. 116) Believe it or not, this seafood restaurant has won awards for its kids' menu. It features the usual macaroni and cheese and hot dogs, but it also offers kids' portions of steamed lobster; fried popcorn shrimp; a small fisherman's platter of shrimp, scallops, and clams; and other items, each of which comes with fresh fruit, fresh vegetables, and a choice of rice, mashed potatoes, or french fries. Prices range from $1.95 to $17.

Old Glory Barbecue (p. 142) A boisterous, laid-back place where the waiters are friendly without being patronizing. Go early; the bar becomes a mob scene as the evening progresses. There is a children's menu, but you may not need it—the barbecue, burgers, muffins, fries, and desserts are so good that everyone can order from the main menu. Kids' meals are a flat $5.95 per child except on Sunday and Monday, 5–7pm, when kids 10 and under eat free (offer limited to two children per $10 adult entree purchased).

521 8th St. SE (✆ **202/548-0369**). ***FYI:*** Matchbox serves a killer brunch on Saturdays and Sundays, with pastries and egg dishes to satisfy any palate.

713 H St. NW (btw. 7th and 8th sts.). ✆ **202/289-4441.** www.matchboxchinatown.com. Reservations for parties of 6 or more, Sun–Thurs only. Pizzas and sandwiches $12–$21; lunch and dinner entrees $14–$29; brunch entrees $6–$14. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun 10am–10:30pm; Mon–Thurs 11am–10:30pm; Fri 11am–11:30pm; Sat 10am–11:30pm. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (H and 7th sts. exit).

Old Ebbitt Grill AMERICAN You won't find this place listed among the city's best culinary establishments, but it's an institution. The original Old Ebbitt was established in 1856, around the corner at 14th and F streets. The Ebbitt moved to this location in 1983, bringing much of the old place with it. Among its artifacts are a walrus head bagged by Teddy Roosevelt, antique gas chandeliers, and antique beer steins. The overall feel is of an early-20th-century saloon.

From breakfast 'til the wee hours, suited-up men and women hustle in to talk business, relax over a drink, and catch up; tourists try to find a seat at lunch and dinner; and flirting singles take over at night. You'll generally have to wait for a table if you don't reserve ahead, and the Ebbitt has four full-service bars to help you pass the time. The waiters are friendly and professional in a programmed sort of way; service could be faster. The Ebbitt's assorted menus always include certain favorites: burgers, trout Parmesan (Virginia trout dipped in egg batter and Parmesan cheese, flash fried), crab cakes, and oysters—Old Ebbitt's raw bar is its saving grace when all else fails. Aside from the fresh oysters, the tastiest dishes are usually the seasonal ones, so be sure to ask about the specials.

675 15th St. NW (btw. F and G sts.). ☎ **202/347-4800.** www.ebbitt.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast $9.95–$14; brunch $5.95–$27; lunch and dinner entrees $13–$27; raw bar $8.95–$21. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 7:30am–1am; Sat–Sun 8:30am–1am. Bar open until 2am Sun–Thurs, 3am Fri–Sat. Metro: Metro Center (13th and F sts. exit).

Oyamel ★★ LATIN AMERICAN/MEXICAN José Andrés, the 40-ish Spaniard who has wowed us repeatedly as chef at Jaleo, Café Atlantico, Zaytinya, and Minibar, does it again at Oyamel. With its limited reservations policy meant to encourage spontaneous walk-ins, open-all-day hours, menu of *antojitos* priced below $12 each (the menu also lists some entrees), hearty cocktails, and exuberant atmosphere, Oyamel serves as the ultimate chill pill for the capital's hungry and stressed-out wonks. Order the Oyamel margarita, which is topped with salt-air foam, and the table-made guacamole (ask for the spiciest version, which is still not that spicy). The menu features items you won't find at other D.C. Mexican cantinas, like the *"cochinita pibil con cebolla en escabeche"* (Yucatán-style pit-barbecued pork with pickled red onion and Mexican sour orange); try the taco version at only $3.50. With its lively bar scene and prime corner location in the heart of the Penn Quarter, Oyamel is always hopping.

401 7th St. NW (at D St.). ☎ **202/628-1005.** www.oyamel.com. Limited reservations. Small plates and tacos $3–$12; lunch and dinner entrees $9–$19; brunch entrees $6–$12. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Mon 11:30am–10pm; Tues–Thurs 11:30am–11:30pm; Fri–Sat 11:30am–midnight. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (7th and F sts. exit) or Archives–Navy Memorial.

Potenza ITALIAN This restaurant, named after the owner's grandmother, has that authentic Southern Italian connection going for it, which is evident in the Tuscan bean soup; the spicy duck sausage pizza; the guinea hen with apples, chestnuts, and figs; and its specialty dishes. Just as authentic but more familiar-sounding items are on the menu, too, like bruschetta and manicotti. All delicious. Potenza has a very easygoing ambience and is perfect, in fact, as a place to duck into when taking a break from touring—the White House is just across the street and the National Mall is half a mile or so down 15th Street. The restaurant is open all day and includes a bakery and bar, and the bar is quite the social scene in the evening. ***FYI:*** As reasonably priced as the entrees are, the cost of the drinks may throw you off the budgetary rails—my husband's martini cost $11, my manicotti $12.

1430 H St. NW (15th St.). ☎ **202/638-4444.** www.potenzadc.com. Reservations accepted. Brunch, lunch, and dinner entrees $11–$32. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11:30am–10pm; Fri 11:30am–11pm; Sat 4–11pm; Sun 3–10pm. Bar stays open later. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. exit) or McPherson Sq.

Rasika ★★ INDIAN This sexy-cool restaurant opened in December 2005 and immediately started to attract Washington glitterati, diplomats, administration stars, current and past, and the city's young sophisticates, who hang out in the lounge sipping fancy drinks like Pimm's Cups and champagne cocktails. Soft lighting, cinnamon-and-spice tones, silk panels, and dangling glass beads create a rich and sensuously attractive atmosphere. As for the food, it's divine. Try the crispy spinach, ginger scallops, tandoori salmon, black cod, or lobster masala.

633 D St. NW (btw. 6th and 7th sts.). ☎ **202/637-1222.** www.rasikarestaurant.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch and dinner entrees $14–$28; pretheater menu $30. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri 5:30–11pm; Sat 5–11pm. Lounge stays open throughout the day serving light meals. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial or Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts. exit).

Sei ★ JAPANESE This very sleek, rapture-in-white dining room is one of D.C.'s latest hot spots. A long communal table sits just beneath the sushi bar, and couples tend to migrate here, filling up the seats like it's the front row in front of the stage. Well, the sushi chefs *are* fun to watch. Meanwhile, directly across the room from the sushi bar, partly obscured by a partition, is the lounge, where more couples and young singles mingle, drinking *sake* and potent signature drinks, like the Apple Blossom martini. Sushi lovers and others can find happiness here. I like something called the fish and chips roll, which wraps flounder, malt vinegar, and skinny potato strings together; the wasabi guacamole (as spicy as you want it to be), the Asian pork tacos (see—not everything is sushi); and the embarrassingly decadent tempura bacon and asparagus salad.

444 7th St. NW (at E St.). ☎ **202/783-7007.** www.seirestaurant.com. Reservations accepted. Small plates and sushi $5–$15; lunch prix fixe $20; dinner prix fixe $35. AE, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5–11pm; Fri–Sat 5pm–midnight; Sun 5–9pm. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts. exit).

Zaytinya ★★ GREEK/TURKISH/MIDDLE EASTERN How popular is Zaytinya? Well, the restaurant serves, on average, 750 people per night during the week and 1,000 per night on weekends. It's big and it's busy and it always has been. Executive Chef José Andrés is behind it all. (See review of **minibar,** p. 107.)

Its limited reservations policy means that Zaytinya's bar scene is often rollicking, since that's the obvious place to wait for a table. Once seated, your waiter will explain that the wine list, like the *mezze* dishes, are a mixture of Greek, Turkish, and Lebanese specialties; and inform you that the word "Zaytinya" is Turkish for "olive oil." The few entrees are fine, but little dishes (which include plenty of vegetarian options) even better: zucchini-cheese cakes, which come with a caper and yogurt sauce; the carrot-apricot-pine nut fritters served with pistachio sauce; *fattoush,* or salad of tomatoes and cucumbers mixed with pomegranate reduction and crispy pita-bread croutons; and shrimp with tomatoes, onions, ouzo, and *kefalograviera* cheese. Finish with the seductive Turkish coffee chocolate cake.

701 9th St. NW (at G St.). ☎ **202/638-0800.** www.zaytinya.com. Limited reservations. *Mezze* items $5.50–$12; lunch and dinner entrees $6.50–$15; brunch items $5.95–$6.95. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Mon 11:30am–10pm; Tues–Thurs 11:30am–11:30pm; Fri–Sat 11:30am–midnight. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (9th St. exit).

Inexpensive

Five Guys Burgers and Fries AMERICAN This local burger joint got started in 1986 in Arlington, and now has 725 locations in 40 states and four Canadian provinces to its name (maybe double that number by the time you read this). And by the way, the five guys in that name refer to the founding Murrell family's five sons. What can I say? The burgers are just great. Hamburgers, cheeseburgers, and bacon cheeseburgers, hot dogs, fries (regular and Cajun), and sodas. You get your choice of a variety of free toppings. Eat in, take out. No liquor license. The "little hamburger" choices are actually the normal size, so that's what most people order. That's pretty much it. Try 'em, you'll like 'em. Besides the Penn Quarter's, Five Guys has 10 D.C. locations, including at Dupont Circle and in Georgetown.

808 H St. NW (at 9th St.). ☎ **202/393-2900.** www.fiveguys.com. Burgers $3.70–$6.30; fries $2.70–$4.60. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 11am–10pm; Fri–Sat 11am–midnight. Metro: Gallery Place (H St./Chinatown exit).

MIDTOWN

Very Expensive

Adour ★★ FRENCH This is D.C.'s satellite restaurant in the galaxy of famed French chef/restaurateur Alain Ducasse. As any foodie will expect, the cuisine is top-notch and ingredients like black truffles, foie gras, Armagnac, and rose blossom feature prominently. For all of its exquisiteness, Adour is comfortable, not precious. The dining room's modern decor features creamy leather banquettes as well as standalone tables and recessed nooks, high ceilings, and wine vaults that serve as walls. On the menu are dishes that show off the talent in the kitchen: sweetbreads, Riviera-style John Dory with baby fennel, and pressed foie gras with organic chicken and black truffle condiment. No matter what you order for dessert, say the *baba au rhum* (a rich, rum-saturated cake) or the apple soufflé, your table always receives a sendoff plate of dainty raspberry and chocolate macaroon cookies.

923 16th St. NW (at K St.). In the St. Regis Hotel. ☎ **202/509-8000.** www.adour-washingtondc.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast entrees $8–$29; dinner entrees $25–$44; tasting menus: 4-course $65 and 5-course $75. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 7–11am; Tues–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit) or Farragut North (K St. exit).

BLT Steak ★★ STEAK BLT Steak is a younger, hipper cut of beeferie than one usually associates with Washington steakhouses. The restaurant, with its expansive bar, suede seats, and soul-music sound system, is a popular stomping ground for young professionals on weeknights and sees a steady stream of power brokers at all times. The BLT stands for Bistro Laurent Tourondel, the chef, whose other BLTs are located in New York City, San Juan, and assorted other hot spots. A meal begins with a basket of enormous, complimentary Gruyère popovers and a little pot of country pâté. Menu recommendations include the raw bar offerings, hanger steak, the American *wagyu* rib-eye (if you don't mind paying $92 for your entree!), blue cheese Tater Tots, onion rings, any of the salads, and the souffléd crepe with ricotta cheese for dessert.

1625 I St. NW (at 17th St.). ☎ **202/689-8999.** www.bltsteak.com. Reservations accepted. Lunch entrees $16–$55; most dinner entrees $28–$49 (prices go as high as $92 for *wagyu* beef). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–11pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11:30pm. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit) or Farragut North (K St. exit).

Equinox ★★ NEW AMERICAN A fire that temporarily closed Equinox in 2010 also gave the restaurant the opportunity to renovate, so now the main dining room feels warmer and more open and the bar is updated with granite counters, translucent shelving, and a glass back bar. Diners have flocked back, knowing they can expect the same creatively delicious American food. You'll eat all your vegetables here, because as much care is taken with these garnishes as with the entree itself, whether it's forest mushrooms with applewood bacon or white-bean ragout. Consider ordering additional side dishes, like the baked truffled macaroni and cheese. The home runs, of course, are the entrees. Standouts have included pan-roasted Alaska halibut with artichoke ragout; crab cakes made with lump crab mixed with capers, brioche bread crumbs, mayonnaise, and lemon-butter sauce; and veal strip loin with crispy sweetbreads and potato mousseline.

818 Connecticut Ave. NW (near I St.). ☎ **202/331-8118.** www.equinoxrestaurant.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $18–$22; dinner entrees $15–$33. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm; Sun 5–9pm. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit).

The Prime Rib ★★ STEAK/SEAFOOD The 36-year-old Prime Rib has plenty of competition in D.C., but it makes no difference. Beef lovers of a certain age still consider this The Place. Male beef lovers, anyway: The Prime Rib has a definite men's club feel about it, with brass-trimmed black-paneled walls, leopard-skin carpeting, and comfortable black-leather chairs and banquettes. Waiters are tuxedoed, and a pianist at the baby grand plays show tunes and Irving Berlin classics at lunch; at dinner, a bass player joins in.

The meat is from the best grain-fed steers and has been aged for 4 to 5 weeks. Steaks and cuts of roast beef are thick, tender, and juicy. In case you had any doubt, the Prime Rib's prime rib is the best item on the menu—juicy, thick, top-quality meat. For less carnivorous diners, there are about a dozen seafood entrees, including an excellent crab imperial. Mashed potatoes are done right, as are the fried potato skins, but I recommend the hot cottage fries.

2020 K St. NW (btw. 20th and 21st sts.). ☎ **202/466-8811.** www.theprimerib.com. Reservations recommended. Jacket and tie required for men at dinner. Lunch entrees $14–$49; dinner entrees $23–$53. AE, DC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11:30am–3pm and 5–10:30pm; Fri 11:30am–3pm and 5–11pm; Sat 5–11pm. Bar stays open throughout the day Mon–Fri. Metro: Farragut West (18th St. exit).

Taberna del Alabardero ★★ 🎁 SPANISH Dress up to visit this fine restaurant, whose red walls, carved white cornices, tufted banquettes, and little sculpted cherubs add up overall to romance. You'll receive royal treatment from the Spanish staff, who are accustomed to attending to the real thing—Spain's King Juan Carlos and Queen Sofia have dined here.

Order a plate of tapas to start: lightly fried calamari, shrimp in garlic and olive oil, artichokes sautéed with smoky serrano ham, and marinated mushrooms. Although the a la carte menu changes with the seasons (look for the duck breast with sweet vinegar sauce in spring), several paellas are always available, including the rich and flavorful seafood paella served on saffron rice. The Taberna also offers vegetarian lunch and dinner menus. The wine list features a selection of 315 wines, some American, but mostly Spanish. Bargain alert: Weekdays 3 to 6:30pm, tapas are half-price at the bar.

1776 I St. NW (entrance on 18th St. NW). ☎ **202/429-2200.** www.alabardero.com. Reservations recommended. Jacket and tie for men suggested. Tapas $9–$20; lunch entrees $22–$32; dinner entrees $29–$38; brunch $38 adults, $19 children under 12. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri

DINING green IN D.C.

As the debut of the White House kitchen garden demonstrated in March 2009, the First Family is committed to the "green" movement's emphasis on organic gardening, ecofriendly farming, reliance on locally grown produce, and healthy eating. All the White House chef has to do is walk out to the garden to pluck fresh vegetables and herbs for immediate use in cooking for the Obamas. The White House kitchen is in good company throughout the city, where restaurants big and small, inexpensive and superpricey, are totally into earth-wholesome and healthy practices of energy and design, and the greenest of ways to grow, obtain, prepare, and replenish ingredients for their meals. Here are but a few examples:

- **Bourbon Steak** (p. 137). Following in the White House's footsteps, the Four Seasons Hotel's popular restaurant introduced its on-site 500-square-foot herb and vegetable garden in June 2009. An Amish farm provided the 400 plants, which represent 62 varieties of produce, all of which are used in Bourbon Steak's dishes . . . and cocktails! Can't get more local than this. And it's all organically grown, no pesticides used.
- **Equinox** (p. 120). Chef Todd Gray uses community-farmed organic ingredients that are grown within 100 miles of the restaurant whenever possible.
- **Sweetgreen** (p. 133). This Green Restaurant Association–certified green eatery powers its restaurants entirely from wind energy obtained through carbon offsets. Nearly all packaging is biodegradable, including the menu, which has been implanted with seeds, so you can plant it in the ground and sprout a sweet green something or other yourself. Healthy salads and frozen yogurts are the deal here, and all are made fresh.
- **Hook Restaurant** (p. 140). Its commitment to sustainability means that Hook's chef shops for locally farmed produce and that the menus are printed on 100% post-consumer recycled paper, but most of all, that this seafood restaurant procures and serves only those varieties of fish that can reproduce at the rate at which they're caught. Right next door is Hook's inexpensive sibling, **Tackle Box** (p. 142), which follows the same ecofriendly practices.
- **Founding Farmers Restaurant** (p. 137). Owned by a collective of American farmers, the restaurant is LEED Gold–certified for its Leadership in Environmental and Energy Design, and Green Restaurant–certified, as well. Ingredients used are sustainably farmed, locally sourced, and organically grown.

11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 11:30am–2:30pm. Metro: Farragut West (18th St. exit).

Vidalia ★★ AMERICAN/SOUTHERN Vidalia frequently wins prestigious culinary kudos from food critics, usually landing among the top 20 in *Washingtonian* magazine's annual list of the D.C. area's 100 best. You'll understand why when you dine here. Vidalia's cuisine marries tastes of various regions of the South, with an emphasis on New Orleans. Featured dishes might include a roasted young pig with braised savoy cabbage or rockfish filet with succotash and turnip greens. A signature entree is scrumptious sautéed shrimp on a mound of creamed grits and caramelized onions with tasso ham in a cilantro butter sauce. Corn bread and biscuits with apple butter are served at every meal. Vidalia is known for its lemon chess pie and pecan pie, but always check out alternatives, which might be an apple napoleon or caramel cake. Vidalia offers an extensive wine list; at least 30 are offered by the glass, in both 3-ounce and 6-ounce pours.

If you're hesitant to dine at a restaurant that's down a flight of steps from the street, your doubts will vanish as soon as you enter Vidalia's tiered dining room. There's a party going on down here.

1990 M St. NW (near 20th St.). ✆ **202/659-1990.** www.vidaliadc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $14–$27, with a $20 3-course prix-fixe menu also available; dinner entrees $30–$36, with a $75 5-course tasting menu available for whole table. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–9:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10pm; Sun 5–9pm (closed Sun in July and Aug). Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St. exit).

Expensive

Corduroy ★★ AMERICAN For many years, this restaurant was hidden inside the Four Points Sheraton Hotel. When chef Tom Power moved his operation to a historic town house in the up-and-coming convention center neighborhood in 2008, he had no trouble enticing his fan base to follow him. He continues to attract new fans, as well, in this easier-to-find location, where the multiple dining rooms are cozy and the kitchen is on display. Winning dishes here include pan-roasted duck with fig sauce, red snapper bisque, duck egg and leg salad, and for dessert, pistachio bread pudding or strawberry tart with strawberry creamsicle. ***FYI:*** Corduroy offers a three-course, $30 prix-fixe menu in the upstairs bar/lounge, away from the dining rooms, which imparts an intimate party feel to the experience.

1122 9th St. NW (btw. L and M sts.). ✆ **202/589-0699.** www.corduroydc.com. Reservations recommended. Dinner entrees $20–$38. AE, MC, V. Mon–Sat 5:30–10:30pm. Metro: Mount Vernon Sq./7th St.–Convention Center.

DC Coast ★ NEW AMERICAN The dining room is sensational: two stories high, with glass-walled balcony, immense oval mirrors hanging over the bar, and a full-bodied stone mermaid poised to greet you at the entrance. Gather at the bar first to feel a part of the loud and trendy scene and to nosh on bar-menu treats ($10–$15), perhaps the fried oysters or a luscious flatbread pizza. Chef Jeff Tunks, the chef behind **TenPenh, Ceiba,** and **Acadiana** (p. 115, 112, and 111), started his dynasty with DC Coast, which opened in 1998. Here, chef Brendan Cox carries out Tunks's specifications, fusing the coastal cuisines of the Mid-Atlantic, Gulf, and West Coast. Almost always on the menu are Chinese-style smoked lobster with crispy fried spinach, pan-roasted sea scallops or grouper, and the porcini-crusted fish filet encrusted with braised mushrooms. Seafood is a big part of the menu, but there are a handful of meat dishes too; try the pork chop with snap pea ragout.

1401 K St. NW (at 14th St.). ✆ **202/216-5988.** www.dccoast.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $13–$28; dinner entrees $19–$29. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 5:30–9:30pm. Bar weekdays 2:30pm–closing; Sat 5:30pm–closing. Metro: McPherson Sq. (14th St./Franklin Sq. exit).

Kellari Taverna ★★ GREEK This is my kind of restaurant: It's always lively and full of diners, but never gets so loud that you can't easily converse. The pretty dining room feels inviting, with gleaming red oak floors, grand displays of fresh fish on ice, and huge bowls of olives and fruit, and the sound of Greek music playing in the background. And the food is just superb. No sooner are you seated than a waiter brings you a plate of hummus, olives, radishes, and a basket of bread, to munch on while you're reviewing the menu. Those who know Greek cuisine are delighted by the authentically prepared *paidakia* (grilled lamb chops with olive oil and oregano), the seafood *youvetsi* (oven-roasted orzo with shrimp, mussels, clams, and scallops), and *baklava* (honey and walnut pastry). I know nothing about Greek cuisine, though, and was delighted by the crispy eggplant and zucchini served with *tzatziki* (goat yogurt with cucumber, garlic, and dill) and the *bakalao* (cured cod fritters with garlic almond mousse). Ask for Greek wine recommendations and you'll be doubly happy.

1700 K St. NW (near Connecticut Ave.). ✆ **202/535-5274.** www.kellaridc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $13–$36; dinner entrees $26–$38. AE, DC, MC, V. Mon–Sat 11:30am–11pm; Sun 11am–10pm. Metro: Farragut North (K St. exit) or Farragut West (17th St. exit).

The Oval Room ★★ NEW AMERICAN The Oval Room is a local favorite, another winner for owner Ashok Bajaj, who also owns the **Bombay Club** (p. 124) right across the street, **Rasika** (p. 118) in the Penn Quarter, and newest sensation, **Bibiana** (p. 111), on the northern edge of the Penn Quarter. Current chef Tony Conti offers reasonably priced modern American cuisine, including caramelized beef tenderloin, crispy striped bass, and the like. The Oval Room is a handsome restaurant, with contemporary art hanging on its pale green walls. Its atmosphere is congenial, not stuffy, no doubt because the bar area separating the restaurant into two distinct rooms sends cheerful sounds in either direction. In case you haven't made the connection, the Oval Room is a short walk from the White House—look for familiar faces.

800 Connecticut Ave. NW (H St.). ✆ **202/463-8700.** www.ovalroom.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $7–$24; dinner entrees $16–$34; pretheater dinner (5:30–6:30pm) $35. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–3pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit).

Moderate

Bombay Club ★★ 🎁 INDIAN Twenty years old and still going strong is the delightful Bombay Club. A recent sprucing-up added punches of pink in the decor and surprising new tastes in the menu: A kebab of ground duck is flavored with chilies and ginger; eggplant is roasted in a tandoor oven, then combined with sautéed onions, ginger, and yogurt. Yum.

But Bombay Club favorites remain: the ultrafiery green chili chicken (in the category titled "Unabashedly Indian Curries"); chicken tandoori, which is marinated in an almond, cashew, yogurt, ginger, and garlic dressing then baked in a clay oven; and everyone's must-have appetizer, the crispy spinach *chat* (also served at Rasika). The Bombay Club is known for its vegetarian offerings (try the black lentils cooked overnight on a slow fire) and for its Sunday champagne brunch, which offers a buffet of fresh juices, fresh baked breads, and assorted Indian dishes. Patrons are as fond of the service as the cuisine; waiters seem straight out of *Jewel in the Crown,* attending to your every whim. This is one place where you can linger over a meal as long as you like.

815 Connecticut Ave. NW (H St.). ☎ **202/659-3727.** www.bombayclubdc.com. Reservations recommended. Entrees $16–$32; Sun brunch $20. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri and Sun brunch 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 5:30–9pm. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit).

Brasserie Beck ★★ BELGIAN This place hasn't stopped rocking since the doors opened in April 2007. Beck, named for chef Robert Wiedmaier's younger son (as Wiedmaier's fine-dining establishment, **Marcel's** [p. 135], is named for his older son), is one of the city's best bistros and hot spots. The bar explains part of Beck's popularity, seating 21 people and handling many more beyond that. Beck features an attractive open kitchen of glass, steel, and cobalt-blue tiles, and the overall feel of a large train station, with large round clocks on display beneath 22-foot-high ceilings. But in the end it comes down to the food, and here, Beck pegs it: Belgian tastes of in-house-cured salmon, beef carbonnade, steamed mussels served three ways, frites, duck confit, lamb sausage, and the list goes on. Beer-lover's bonus: a large assortment of Belgian beers on tap and by the bottle.

1101 K St. NW (11th St.). ☎ **202/408-1717.** www.beckdc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch and dinner entrees $14–$29; brunch entrees $14. AE, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11:30am–11pm; Fri 11:30am–11:30pm; Sat 11:30am–4pm and 5–11:30pm; Sun 11:30am–9pm. Metro: Metro Center (11th and G sts. exit, with a few blocks' walk from there).

U STREET CORRIDOR

Expensive

Birch & Barley ★ AMERICAN Like other establishments in this general neighborhood, the Birch & Barley property offers two venues in one. Upstairs is the large bar, **ChurchKey** (p. 305), downstairs is this beer-centric restaurant. How beer-centric? Well, the menu names 500 labels, as well as the name of a "beer director," who happily helps you pair your brew with your meal. The list of entrees, pastas, and flatbreads includes several standouts, namely the honey-glazed duck breast and the Brat burger (with beer-braised sauerkraut, no less). The dining room is cozy and draws some diners who will end upstairs in the bar after dinner, but mostly those who are just after a tasty time.

1337 14th St. NW (Rhode Island Ave.). ☎ **202/567-2576.** www.birchandbarley.com. Brunch entrees $13–$16; dinner entrees $16–$29. AE, MC, V. Sun 11am–8pm; Tues–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Sat 5:30–11pm. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit) or take the D.C. Circulator.

Moderate

Café Saint-Ex ★ AMERICAN There goes the neighborhood, only we're talking gentrification here. Café Saint-Ex was an early trendsetter in helping transform this longtime residential area. The precious restaurant/bar wins stars from food critics and attracts legions of hungry Washingtonians as well as enterprising restaurateurs after the same success (see other restaurants listed in this section). Named for author/aviator Antoine de Saint-Exupéry, the dining room builds on the flight idea with black-and-white photos of pilots and aviation memorabilia. Regulars crow about the charming atmosphere and certain items on the menu, like the roast chicken; the grilled mahi-mahi; and the beets, grapefruit, and feta cheese salad. Personally, I love the fried green tomato BLT. D.C. hipsters stay on or arrive later to get in on Saint's nightlife scene, which features a DJ spinning hip-hop or indie tunes downstairs at Gate 54.

1847 14th St. NW (btw. S and T sts.). ✆ **202/265-7839.** www.saint-ex.com. No reservations (this policy may change). Lunch and brunch entrees $8–$12; dinner entrees $11–$25; pretheater menu $35 before 7pm, $40 after 7pm. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun and Tues–Thurs 11am–1:30am; Mon 5pm–1:30am; Fri–Sat 11am–2:30am. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Cork ★ AMERICAN Cozy Cork is wowing wine lovers and small-plate munchers from its perch on the increasingly popular 14th Street. The crowd draws from the neighborhood, which means you'll see 20-somethings to 60-somethings, and sundry unclassifiable sorts. Ambience is both cheery and hip. The small plates are meant to be shared, which adds to the overall conviviality. It's just impossible to be unhappy when sharing yummy bites of "chianti salami," or pan-crisped brioche sandwich of prosciutto, fontina, and Path Valley egg; or the french fries. Of course, the wine pairings may have something to do with the good vibe, too: Cork is also a wine bar, with 50 wines by the glass and 160 bottles for the choosing. For such a small restaurant, Cork offers a lot of variety, including in seating: You can sit on the patio in fine weather, in the front room at tables or the bar, or in the tiny backroom with views of the kitchen. ***Note:*** Nearby at 1805 14th St. NW (✆ **202/265-2674**) is sibling **Cork Market and Tasting Room,** open daily for sales and tastes of wine.

1720 14th St. NW (at S St.). ✆ **202/265-2675.** www.corkdc.com. Reservations accepted only for pretheater dining, 5:30–6:30pm. Small plates $5–$15. AE, MC, V. Sun and Tues–Wed 5pm–midnight; Thurs–Sat 5pm–1am. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Estadio ★★ SPANISH TAPAS This is my favorite new restaurant. The team behind wine-centric winner **Proof** (p. 114) opened Estadio in 2010 and hit all the same high marks. Its handsome interior of 19th-century colorful Spanish tiles and decorative ironwork is easy on the eyes, as is the stylish clientele. Three vantage points offer varyingly interesting views: At the marble counter at the rear you see the chefs at work in front of you and the crazy crowd behind you; at the large central bar, you see the bartender concocting slushitos (a slushy blend of spirits, like the cranberry, anise, cava, and gin cocktail) and imbibers tossing them back; and at windowfront tables you watch 14th Street scenes unfold before you. But what's on your plate might engage you totally, including a thickly creamy gazpacho (*salmorjero*), little sandwiches (*bocadillos*) of finely cured meats and Spanish cheeses, and skewered grilled veggies. Expect a noisy and deliciously fun time, but also a wait for a table, since Estadio only accepts reservations until 6pm.

1520 14th St. NW (P St.). ✆ **202/319-1404.** www.estadio-dc.com. Reservations accepted for up to 6 people until 6pm. Tapas $3–$14. AE, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–11pm; Sat–Sun 11am–2pm; Sun 5–9pm. Bar stays open later. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Marvin ★ AMERICAN/BELGIAN Marvin is two things, a bistro and a bar/lounge. But the nightclub scene is on the second level (p. 309), so the bistro works on its own as a place to stop for a bit of Belgian fare and/or soul food. Named for Marvin Gaye, who lived in Belgium for a while, Marvin's menu features mussels in wine, ratatouille, big burgers, and fried chicken. Marvin might be the noisiest and liveliest place in town. Its servers are among the friendliest. So take a party here and have fun—just make sure you've made reservations or you'll never get in.

2007 14th St. NW (at U St.). ✆ **202/797-7171.** www.marvindc.com. Reservations accepted. Entrees $14–$28. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 5:30–11pm; Fri–Sat 5:30pm–midnight; Sun 10:30am–3pm. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Masa 14 ★ LATIN-ASIAN FUSION This place is happening whenever you stop by. At weekend brunch, last night's rabble-rousers sit dazedly, making silly conversation and gradually coming awake over sips of lychee bellinis and munches of smoked salmon omelets. These same sorts might have turned up here the night before to dance to the DJ music that plays until 3am Fridays and Saturdays, and to drink one of the 100 varieties of tequila on offer from the very long bar. And any evening around dinner time, Masa is packed with office wonks to artsy types, everyone savoring the smells from the wood-burning oven, the small-plate tastes of flatbread topped with serrano ham and goat cheese, pork belly tacos, barbecued salmon, and crunchy shrimp. Masa has a good feel about it, and good food has a lot to do with it.

1825 14th St. NW (at Swann St.). ✆ **202/328-1414.** www.masa14.com. Limited reservations accepted to allow for walk-ins. Brunch entrees $6–$12; small plates $6–$14; pretheater menu $25 Mon–Thurs 5–6:30pm. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 5pm–midnight; Fri–Sat 5pm–2am; Sat–Sun 11am–3pm. Bar stays open after kitchen has closed. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Next Door AMERICAN/SOUTHERN As in next door to Ben's (see below). So popular has Ben's grown in its 50 years of feeding barflies at 3am and presidents at noon, that the chili dog place has spawned this more genteel brother, and the best news for some is that this restaurant has a bar. A celebrity chef has already come and gone, but that's OK, the menu of American, and especially Southern, tastes continues to please, no matter who's in the kitchen. Next Door tends to keep its front door open, attracting passersby in to sit at its long bar or at hightop tables just to the left of the bar. A quieter dining room lies at the very back. I can attest to the excellence of the shrimp, biscuits, and gravy; the chili fries; and the brioche French toast. The short ribs and the fried chicken are also getting good reviews. Next Door now hosts live music every Tuesday nights—no cover.

1211 U St. NW (13th St.). ✆ **202/667-8880.** www.bensnextdoor.com. Reservations accepted. Brunch entrees $9–$16; lunch entrees $10–$19; dinner entrees $10–$33 (most are under $20). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 11am–2am; Fri–Sat 11am–3am. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Posto ★ ITALIAN Posto is located along a theater-filled stretch of 14th Street (**Studio Theatre** is right next door; p. 293), so it's a popular spot for the theater-bound, especially since Posto has become rather expert at feeding them quickly and sending them off fat and happy. As those patrons exit stage left, new ones quickly fill the room in their place. It's a big room, too, with a lot going on: a couple of long communal tables, an open kitchen, a glass front that opens to sidewalk tables, and eager-to-please waiters dressed in black T-shirts and pants hurrying between tables and kitchen. The aroma of pizzas cooking in the wood-fired oven greets you as you enter—the pizza picante, with spicy salami, sausage, tomato, and mozzarella, is a winner. But don't think Posto is simply a pizzeria; this sibling of **Tosca** (p. 110) serves excellent pastas, like the tortelli prepared with ricotta and mushroom ragu; and nonpasta main courses, like the "guance," which is braised veal cheeks served with sautéed spinach and garlic mashed potatoes.

1515 14th St. NW (at P St.). ✆ **202/332-8613.** www.postodc.com. Reservations recommended. Entrees $11–$22. AE, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5–11:30pm; Sun 5–10pm. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Inexpensive

Ben's Chili Bowl AMERICAN If you don't know about Ben's, you don't know nothin', man. Ben's is a veritable institution, a mom-and-pop place where everything looks (Formica counters, red bar stools, and a Motown-playing jukebox), tastes, and probably even costs pretty much the same as when the restaurant opened in 1958. Ben's has won James Beard Foundation recognition as an "American Classic," and praise from President Obama, who ate here with D.C. Mayor Adrian Fenty 2 weeks before the presidential inauguration (catch the video on Ben's website). Bill Cosby's been coming here so long, Ben's has named a chili half-smoke after him.

The most expensive item on the menu is the veggie-burger sub for $8.95. And while we're on the subject, Ben's is an unexpectedly fine choice for vegetarians, who especially like its chili and chili-cheese fries. Carnivores love the regular meat versions of these items and, of course, the half-smokes and the breakfast items: Try the salmon cakes, grits, scrapple, or blueberry pancakes. Everyone turns up here, from folks in the neighborhood on their way to work, to weekend nightclubbers who stream ravenously out of nearby nightclubs at 2 or 3am.

Cheese fries at Ben's Chili Bowl.

1213 U St. NW (btw. 12th and 13th sts.). ✆ **202/667-0909.** www.benschilibowl.com. Reservations not accepted. Entrees $2.50–$8.95. No credit cards. Mon–Thurs 6am–2am; Fri 6am–4am; Sat 7am–4am; Sun 11am–11pm. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Etete ★ ETHIOPIAN Ethiopian restaurants in Washington tend to be unassuming little eateries and Etete is no exception. The atmosphere is homey and the decor quite simple. What's exceptional is Etete's authentic Ethiopian cuisine, considered best among the many possibilities in this city. Etete, which means "mama" in Amharic, is actually the nickname of the proprietress and chef, who is known for her *sambusas* (lentil-filled pastries), and spicy stews, in meat and vegetarian options. Though Etete has long catered to D.C.'s large Ethiopian community, the bistro also has developed quite a following among the urban hipsters who live nearby or pop in here late at night for an inexpensive and delicious meal between flights of barhopping. In fact, nightlife neighborhoods and Ethiopian food seem to go hand in hand: If you're headed to one of the many clubs or bars in the Atlas District, for instance, the Rock and Roll Hotel (p. 300), you might try the newish **Ethiopic** (401 H St. NE; ✆ **202/675-2066;** www.ethiopicrestaurant.com), which may have overtaken Etete for the no. 1 spot in "best Ethiopian restaurant" rankings by the time you read this.

1942 9th St. NW (at T St.). ✆ **202/232-7600.** www.eteterestaurant.com. Reservations accepted. Entrees $10–$15. AE, MC, V. Daily 11am–midnight. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

ADAMS MORGAN

Expensive

Cashion's Eat Place ★ 🎁 AMERICAN This is very much a neighborhood restaurant—easy, warm, comfortable—that also just happens to serve out-of-this-world cuisine. Owner/chef John Manalatos likes to incorporate a little hint of his Greek heritage in his dishes, which change daily. A recent menu listed eight entrees, including a braised leg of young rabbit with celery root gratin, and roasted garlic-scented lamb chops. An "after dark" menu of six to eight items, from leek tarte to burger, is served Friday and Saturday nights from midnight to 2am. Sunday brunch is popular, too; you can choose from breakfast fare (cornmeal waffles) or heartier items (grilled Alaskan scallops).

The charming dining room curves around the slightly raised bar. In warm weather, the glass-fronted Cashion's opens invitingly to the sidewalk and its tables. Tables at the back offer a view of the small kitchen. In winter, ask for a table away from the front door, which lets in a blast of cold air with each new arrival.

1819 Columbia Rd. NW (18th St.). ✆ **202/797-1819.** www.cashionseatplace.com. Reservations recommended. Brunch $9.50–$19; dinner entrees $23–$30. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues 5:30–10pm; Wed–Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 11:30am–2:30pm and 5:30–10pm. Metro: Woodley Park/Adams Morgan, with a walk.

Moderate

Las Canteras ★ LATIN AMERICAN/PERUVIAN Traditional and contemporary Peruvian dishes are on the menu at this affordable restaurant in the heart of Adams Morgan, including three versions of ceviche; *causa* (a dish made with mashed potatoes stuffed with chicken); and quinoa salad, which tosses the quinoa (grain) with chickpeas, tahini, and lime juice. Las Canteras is a pretty restaurant, decorated with colorful Peruvian fabrics, handcrafted wrought-iron chandeliers, and photographs of Machu Picchu and other Andean landmarks. Arrive any night but Saturday between 5pm and 7pm for the early-bird special, a three-course meal for $24.

2307 18th St. NW (at Kalorama Rd.). ✆ **202/265-1780.** www.lascanterasdc.com. Lunch and dinner entrees $11–$18. AE, DC, MC, V. Tues–Thurs 11am–3pm; Tues–Thurs and Sun 5–10pm; Fri–Sat 5–11pm; Sat–Sun brunch noon–5pm. Metro: Woodley Park/Adams Morgan, with a walk.

Inexpensive

Amsterdam Falafelshop MIDDLE EASTERN/DUTCH Vegetarians and late-night barhoppers are crazy about this place, which has become an institution in a mere 6 years. Franchises are in the works. The grub is cheap and delicious falafels, which are warm pita sandwiches filled with fried patties of mashed chickpeas; plus double-fried potatoes. Then you help yourself to any of 21 toppings at the self-serve bar, loading on hummus, peanut sauce, pickled cauliflower, or whatever speaks to you. Regulars recommend Belgian mayo on the fries, with a dash of Old Bay seasoning. The small shop has seating for about 35, but most people get it to go. No alcohol.

2425 18th St. NW (Belmont Rd.). ✆ **202/234-1969.** www.falafelshop.com. Reservations not accepted. Falafel $4–$5.70; Dutch fries $2.75–$3.70. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Mon 11am–midnight; Tues–Wed 11am–2:30am; Thurs 11am–3am; Fri–Sat 11am–4am. Metro: Woodley Park/Adams Morgan, with a walk.

DUPONT CIRCLE

Very Expensive

Komi ★★★ 🎁 NEW AMERICAN/GREEK For several years in a row now, *Washingtonian* magazine has named Komi the city's best restaurant. Thirty-something chef/owner Johnny Monis looks a bit like Johnny Depp and cooks like nobody's business. You may see him at work in the half-exposed kitchen at the back of the house. As young as he is, Monis knows what he wants and continues to fiddle with his menu and dining room to achieve it. In this intimate, comfortably attractive shotgun-length dining room (just 12 tables), Monis serves only that night's particular concoctions, a stream of 18 to 22 small bites that often hint of Greek tastes, like the mascarpone-stuffed dates, a ravioli of local beets with feta, Gorgonzola raviolini with pears and almonds, or a slice of slow-roasted local Iberian pig. You don't get to choose (there is no menu), you're here to lap it up. Servers are some of the most efficient and charming staff in the city. ***FYI:*** At press time, Komi was planning an expansion into the neighboring townhouse and the addition of an outdoor cafe.

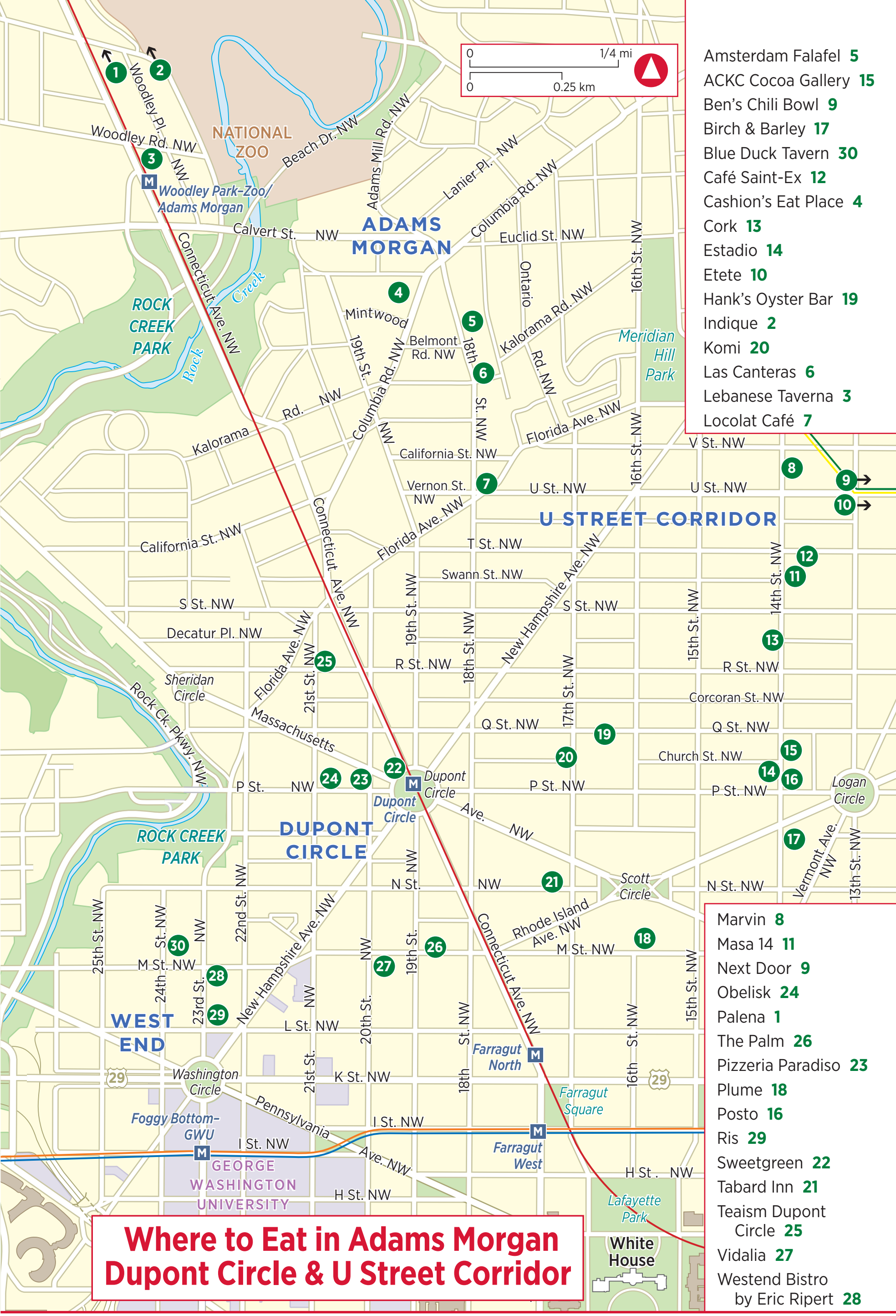
1509 17th St. NW (near P St.). ☎ **202/332-9200.** www.komirestaurant.com. Reservations a must (call a month in advance). $135 per person. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues–Sat 5:30–9:45pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Obelisk ★★★ ITALIAN Obelisk is one the city's most consistently excellent restaurants. Service and food are simply superb. In this pleasantly spare room that seats only 30, the walls are decorated with 19th-century French botanical prints and Italian lithographs. Obelisk serves sophisticated Italian cuisine made of the freshest-possible ingredients. Each night, diners are offered two or three choices for each of five courses. Dinner might begin with an antipasti *misti* of zucchini fritters, deep-fried risotto croquettes, and garbanzo beans with tuna in olive oil; followed by sweetbread and porcini ravioli with sage butter; and then an artfully arranged dish of grilled stuffed quail and duck sausage with spinach, or black bass with peppers, fennel, and green sauce. A cheese course and dessert follow. Breads and desserts are all baked in-house. Chef/owner Peter Pastan's carefully crafted wine list represents varied regions of Italy, as well as California vintages.

2029 P St. NW (at 21st St.). ☎ **202/872-1180.** Reservations required. Fixed-price 5-course dinner $72. MC, V. Tues–Sat 6–10pm. Metro: Dupont Circle.

Plume ★★★ FRENCH If you're hoping to enjoy one especially wonderful and sophisticated dinner while you're in Washington, try to book a table at Plume, in the dazzling **Jefferson Hotel** (p. 80). Men are encouraged to wear jackets, and women, likewise, should don their stylish best to match the setting and the mood. The 17-table dining room's silk-covered walls are delicately painted with scenes from Monticello; blue velvet chairs have companion footstools for placing a diner's purse or briefcase; a fire crackles in the fireplace; and ravishing tastes, like a truffle-topped vegetable salad, Maryland crab risotto, and cured Atlantic salmon with trio of caviar, arrive on elegant china. Plume honors Jefferson's passion for wine with a wine list that includes a 1780 Madeira (available by the glass for $225) and at least 50 other vintages that Jefferson enjoyed in his own time. From the *amuse-bouche* welcome of, say, a tiny duo of tuna and avocado, to the complimentary plate of macaroons and house-made chocolates at

Where to Eat in Adams Morgan Dupont Circle & U Street Corridor



0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
NATIONAL ZOO
Woodley Pl. NW
Woodley Rd. NW
Beach Dr. NW
Adams Mill Rd. NW
Lanier Pl. NW
Columbia Rd. NW
Woodley Park-Zoo/ Adams Morgan
Calvert St. NW
ADAMS MORGAN
Euclid St. NW
16th St. NW
Connecticut Ave. NW
Rock Creek
ROCK CREEK PARK
Mintwood
Belmont Rd. NW
18th St. NW
Ontario Rd. NW
Kalorama Rd. NW
Meridian Hill Park
19th St.
Columbia Rd. NW
Kalorama Rd. NW
California St. NW
Florida Ave. NW
V St. NW
Vernon St. NW
U St. NW
U St. NW
U STREET CORRIDOR
California St. NW
Florida Ave. NW
T St. NW
Swann St. NW
S St. NW
S St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
14th St. NW
Decatur Pl. NW
19th St. NW
18th St. NW
15th St. NW
Florida Ave. NW
21st St. NW
R St. NW
R St. NW
Sheridan Circle
Rock Ck. Pkwy. NW
Massachusetts Ave. NW
17th St. NW
Corcoran St. NW
Q St. NW
Q St. NW
Church St. NW
Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle
P St. NW
P St. NW
P St. NW
Logan Circle
ROCK CREEK PARK
DUPONT CIRCLE
N St. NW
N St. NW
Scott Circle
Vermont Ave. NW
13th St. NW
25th St. NW
24th St. NW
23rd St. NW
22nd St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
20th St. NW
19th St.
Rhode Island Ave. NW
M St. NW
M St. NW
Connecticut Ave. NW
15th St. NW
WEST END
L St. NW
21st St.
18th St. NW
16th St. NW
Farragut North
K St. NW
29
29
Washington Circle
Farragut Square
Foggy Bottom-GWU
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
I St. NW
I St. NW
Farragut West
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
H St. NW
H St. NW
Lafayette Park
White House

Amsterdam Falafel	5
ACKC Cocoa Gallery	15
Ben's Chili Bowl	9
Birch & Barley	17
Blue Duck Tavern	30
Café Saint-Ex	12
Cashion's Eat Place	4
Cork	13
Estadio	14
Etete	10
Hank's Oyster Bar	19
Indique	2
Komi	20
Las Canteras	6
Lebanese Taverna	3
Locolat Café	7
Marvin	8
Masa 14	11
Next Door	9
Obelisk	24
Palena	1
The Palm	26
Pizzeria Paradiso	23
Plume	18
Posto	16
Ris	29
Sweetgreen	22
Tabard Inn	21
Teaism Dupont Circle	25
Vidalia	27
Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert	28

dinner's end, to the goodie bag farewell (a small package of sweets and a typed list naming the wines you've enjoyed), Plume means to win you over.

1200 16th St. NW (M St.), in the Jefferson Washington, DC hotel. ☎ **202/448-2322.** www.plumedc.com. Reservations recommended. Entrees $34–$44; 7-course tasting menu $110. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Tues–Sat 6–10pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit).

The Palm ★ 🎁 STEAK The Palm is one in a chain of 31 locations that started 85 years ago in New York—but here in D.C., it feels like an original. The Washington Palm is 40 years old; though recently renovated and expanded to include a glass-enclosed veranda, its walls are still covered with the caricatures of regulars, the famous and the not-so-famous. If you think you see MSNBC anchor Chris Matthews at a table, you're probably right. You can't go wrong with steak, whether it's the 36-ounce dry-aged New York strip or sliced in a steak salad. Oversize lobsters are a specialty, and certain side dishes are a must: creamed spinach, onion rings, palm fries (something akin to deep-fried potato chips), and hash browns. You can order half-portions of these, so you have no excuse not to order at least one. Several of the longtime waiters like to kid with you a bit, but the service is always fast. A good deal is the $22 3-course "business lunch."

1225 19th St. NW (btw. M and N sts.). ☎ **202/293-9091.** www.thepalm.com/washington-dc. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $13–$58 (most under $20); dinner entrees $17–$58 (most in the $30–$39 range). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:45am–10pm; Sat 5:30–10pm; Sun 5:30–9:30pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit).

Expensive

Tabard Inn ★ AMERICAN Nestled inside the funky Hotel Tabard Inn (p. 86) is this beloved-by-locals restaurant. Saturday and Sunday brunch is a tradition for bunches of friends and families, weekday lunch pulls in the staff from surrounding embassies and association offices, and dinner seats couples, business partners, and Washingtonians meeting pals in town for meetings. The fetchingly homey main dining room holds wooden tables, hanging plants, a black-and-white tile floor, and windows overlooking a brick-walled garden. The kitchen smokes its own salmon (as it has for 29 years); cures its own pastrami, tasso ham, and prosciutto; and bakes its own bread and pastries, so these items are awfully good. Everything's good, though, and everything's fresh, from the oysters delivered straight from the coast of Maine to the grilled Hereford rib-eye steak, served with Gorgonzola new gold potatoes, broccolini, and bordelaise sauce.

1739 N St. NW (at 17th St., in the Hotel Tabard Inn). ☎ **202/331-8528.** www.tabardinn.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast entrees $5–$10; lunch and brunch entrees $11–$17; dinner entrees $23–$32. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 7–10am and 11:30am–2:30pm; Sat 8–9:45am; Sun 8–9:15am; Sat brunch 11am–2:30pm; Sun brunch 10:30am–2:30pm; Sun–Thurs 6–9:30pm; Fri–Sat 6–10pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit).

Moderate

Hank's Oyster Bar ★ SEAFOOD Deep in the heart of Dupont Circle is this lively, laid-back hangout, fronted by a sidewalk cafe in warm weather. Decor inside is cozy and casual, with exposed brick walls and pipes and a mix of seating at the bar or tables; an expansion in 2011 will have kept Hank's character but increased the space. I recommend ordering one of the specials, which on a recent night included a sautéed soft-shell crab in citrus butter, and pan-roasted halibut with tomato-lemon relish. Signature dishes feature classics like popcorn shrimp and calamari, and, of course, fresh oysters served on the half shell, fried, or in a po' boy. Hank's easy atmosphere puts you in a good mood and gives you a merry send-off when you've got a fun night on the town planned. Hank's has a second location, in Old Town Alexandria, at 1026 King St. (✆ **703/739-4265**).

1624 Q St. NW (at 17th St.). ✆ **202/462-4265.** www.hanksdc.com. Reservations not accepted. Dinner entrees $13–$23; brunch entrees $6–$23. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Tues 5:30–10pm; Wed–Thurs 5:30–11pm; Fri–Sat 5:30pm–midnight; Sat–Sun 11am–3pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Inexpensive

Pizzeria Paradiso ★ PIZZA/ITALIAN In spite of awesome competition, this is still the best pizza place in the city. An oak-burning oven turns out exceptionally doughy but light-crusted pizzas, with choices ranging from the plain Paradiso, which offers chunks of tomatoes covered in melted mozzarella, to the robust Siciliana, a blend of 10 ingredients including eggplant and red onion. Or you can choose your own toppings from a list of 35. As popular as the pizza is the panini of homemade focaccia, stuffed with marinated roasted lamb and vegetables, and the salads, such as the *panzanella* (thick crusts of bread with chopped zucchini and peppers tossed with balsamic vinegar and olive oil). In 2009, Paradiso moved up the street to this twice-the-size location and added a Birerria Paradiso, like the one its Georgetown sister Paradiso has, at 3282 M St. NW (✆ **202/337-1245**). A third location has recently opened in Old Town Alexandria, at 124 King St. (✆ **703/837-1245**).

2003 P St. NW (btw. 20th and 21st sts.). ✆ **202/223-1245.** www.eatyourpizza.com. Reservations not accepted. Pizzas $10–$19; sandwiches and salads $5.25–$8.95. DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11:30am–11pm; Fri–Sat 11:30am–midnight; Sun noon–10pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit).

sweetgreen
PLANT ME

Sweetgreen's biodegradable menu is implanted with seeds, so you can sprout your own sweet greens.

Sweetgreen LIGHT FARE Three Georgetown University students tired of searching for "fast-casual and healthy" food options in Georgetown decided to create their own, and thus the first Sweetgreen takeout was born in summer 2007, in the heart of their old neighborhood (3333 M St. NW; ✆ **202/337-9338**). All four of their current D.C. locations serve a winning, green, healthy, and delicious set of salad and frozen yogurt choices. You can choose a signature salad, like the Santorini (chopped romaine, roasted shrimp, feta cheese, grapes, and chickpeas, with a cucumber, basil and yogurt dressing), an "old school" salad, like Caesar or cobb, or make your own. The frozen yogurt is unflavored but you can add toppings. The restaurant uses biodegradable packaging and sources local ingredients whenever possible.

1512 Connecticut Ave. NW (at Dupont Circle). ✆ **202/387-9338.** www.sweetgreen.com. Reservations not accepted. Salads $7–$12; yogurt $4–$6. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 11am–10pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (either exit).

Teaism Dupont Circle 🎁 ASIAN FUSION Occupying a turn-of-the-20th-century neoclassical building on a tree-lined street, Teaism has a lovely rustic interior. A display kitchen and tandoor oven dominate the sunny downstairs room, which offers counter seating along a wall of French windows that open in warm weather. Upstairs seating is on banquettes and small Asian stools at hand-crafted mahogany tables. The restaurant also sells tea-related gifts.

The tea list's 25 aromatic blends are from India, China, and Japan. On the menu is light Asian fare served on stainless-steel plates or in lacquer lunchboxes (one Japanese *bento* box holds teriyaki salmon, cucumber-ginger salad, a scoop of rice with seasoning, and fresh fruit—all for $8.75). Other dishes include Thai chicken curry with sticky rice and a buffalo burger with Asian slaw. Baked jasmine crème brûlée and salty oat cookies are favorite desserts. Teaism is also popular at breakfast, when ginger scones and cilantro eggs and sausage are on tap. ***Note:*** Other locations include **Teaism Lafayette Square,** 800 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/835-2233**), near the White House, and **Teaism Penn Quarter** ★, 400 8th St. NW (✆ **202/638-6010**), which is the only branch that serves beer, wine, and cocktails.

2009 R St. NW (btw. Connecticut and 21st sts.). ✆ **202/667-3827.** www.teaism.com. All menu items $2–$10. DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 8am–10pm; Fri 8am–11pm; Sat 9am–11pm; Sun 9am–10pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

FOGGY BOTTOM/WEST END

Very Expensive

Blue Duck Tavern ★★ CONTEMPORARY AMERICAN In this light-filled space, where modern American materials, like stainless steel and polished glass, mesh with classic features, like dark oak and blue burlap, chef Brian McBride likewise combines traditional and state-of-the-art cooking methods and equipment to prepare exquisite, one-of-a-kind dishes. The menu identifies the farm or other source of the prime ingredients for each dish. Recent home runs included white asparagus with periwinkles and crispy pancetta, crispy breast of guinea hen leg roulade, jumbo lump crab cakes with rémoulade sauce, and the baked rice with homemade andouille. The house-made steak fries are in a class of their own. Save room for desserts like the chocolate cake flamed in bourbon, accompanied by a scoop of ice cream that you'll see hand-cranked minutes before it's delivered to your table. The wine list features 60 American wines and 300 from around the world.

1201 24th St. NW (at M St. NW), in the Park Hyatt Washington Hotel. ✆ **202/419-6755.** www.blueducktavern.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast entrees $12–$18; brunch entrees $14–$24; lunch entrees $16–$28; dinner entrees $20–$32 (most in $25 range). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 6:30–10:30am, 11:30am–2:30pm, and 5:30–10:30pm. Metro: Foggy Bottom or Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit).

Kinkead's ★★ SEAFOOD Open since 1983, Kinkead's remains a reliable place to go for festive atmosphere and possibly the best seafood in the city. Award-winning chef/owner Bob Kinkead orchestrates the action from his second-floor kitchen in this three-tier, 220-seat town house. Best seat: the booth named after the late, incomparable master journalist R. W. Apple, who used to dine here. The worst seat in the house: anywhere in the "atrium," the area that extends outside the doors of the restaurant into an indoor mall.

Kinkead's menu (which changes daily) features primarily seafood, but always includes at least one beef and one poultry entree. Among the favorite dishes are the fried Ipswich clams; cod topped with crab imperial; clam chowder; and pepita-crusted salmon with shrimp, crab, and chilies. Chef Kinkead piles on appetizing garnishes—that crab-crowned cod, for instance, comes with sweet potato purée and ham-laced spoon bread. The wine list comprises more than 300 selections. ***A plus:*** A (mostly jazz) pianist plays Thursdays through Saturdays 7 to 10pm.

2000 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (near 20th St.). ✆ **202/296-7700.** www.kinkead.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $18–$27; dinner entrees $22–$34; light fare $9–$27. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Sun–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm (light fare served weekdays 2:30–5:30pm). Metro: Foggy Bottom.

Marcel's ★★★ FRENCH Chef Robert Wiedmaier's vivid style is firmly on display here, with French dishes that include nods to his Belgian training: duck breast with baby turnips, rose lentils, and Calvados sauce; venison with ragout of winter mushrooms and Madeira sauce; or the *boudin blanc* sausage with chestnut purée. Desserts usually include seasonal tarts, like the spring pear tart with raspberry coulis.

Service and ambience are rather formal in this dining room, whose French country decor includes panels of rough stone framed by rustic shutters and antique hutches displaying Provençal pottery. To the right of the exhibition kitchen is the more casual wine bar, which has its own menus (the full dinner

Pretheater Dinners = Great Deals

Some of Washington's finest restaurants make you an offer you shouldn't refuse: a three-course dinner for just a little bit more than the cost of a typical entree. It's the pretheater dinner, available in the early evening on certain nights at certain restaurants, and while your choices may be limited, your meal will undoubtedly be delicious.

At one end of the spectrum is **Marcel's** ★★ (p. 135), whose $58 fixed-price includes any three courses from the regular menu, perhaps an arugula salad with caramelized shallots to start; an entree, like pan-seared Norwegian salmon; and a dessert, perhaps crème brûlée or chocolate terrine. Marcel's offers this menu nightly from 5:30 to 7pm or so and throws in complimentary limo service to and from the Kennedy Center, returning you to the restaurant after the show for the dessert portion, if you haven't already consumed it.

Café Atlantico's ★ (p. 112) pretheater menu allows you three courses for $35: conch fritters, soup or salad to start, seared trout, flat-iron steak, or a similar choice for the main course, and sorbet or warm chocolate cake to finish. The restaurant's pretheater menu is available nightly between 5 and 6:30pm.

Many other restaurants in this chapter offer a pretheater menu, including **Ceiba** ★ (p. 112), **Rasika** ★★ (p. 118), **1789** ★★ (p. 138), and **Café Saint-Ex** ★ (p. 125).

menu is also available at some tables) and lovely live jazz nightly year-round. Marcel's offers seating on the patio—right on Pennsylvania Avenue—in warm weather. See information about Marcel's grand pretheater dinner in the box "Pretheater Dinners = Great Deals."

2401 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (near 24th St.). ☎ **202/296-1166.** www.marcelsdc.com. Reservations recommended. Tasting menus: 3-course $65, 4-course $80, 5-course $95, 7-course $130 (any dish on the menu may be ordered individually); pretheater dinner 5:30–7pm (including round-trip limo to/from Kennedy Center) $58. AE, MC, V. Sun 5:30–9:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm. Metro: Foggy Bottom.

Expensive

Kaz Sushi Bistro ★ JAPANESE Amiable chef/owner Kazuhiro ("Kaz") Okochi introduced Washington to sushi long ago, at a restaurant called **Sushiko** (p. 144). Since 1999, Kaz has run his sushi bistro in this handsome town house. Aficionados vie for one of the six chairs at the bar to watch Kaz and his staff do their thing, especially at lunch, when fellow diners are likely to be Japanese men in Washington on business and young Washingtonians. Besides sushi, Kaz is known for his seared scallops with lemon salt, Asian-style tender short ribs, and for his *bento* boxes, offering exquisite tastings of pan-seared salmon, spicy broiled mussels, and the like. This is also the place for premium *sakes* and a large selection of teas.

1915 I St. NW (near 19th St.). ☎ **202/530-5500.** www.kazsushi.com. Reservations recommended. Sushi a la carte $4–$10; lunch entrees $13–$22; dinner entrees $16–$32. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2pm; Mon–Sat 6–10pm. Metro: Farragut West.

Ris ★★ AMERICAN Washingtonians know Ris (short for "Doris" and pronounced accordingly) Lacoste from her chef years at **1789** (p. 138). When Ris left there in December 2005, fans clamored impatiently for Ris to open her own restaurant. She obliged finally in December 2009 and everybody's happy. In her large, glass-fronted dining room on the first floor of the Ritz-Carlton Residences building, Ris must feel the love, as diners stream in for lunch, brunch, late lunch, dinner, and happy hour (and by the time you read this, maybe breakfast), knowing to ask about Ris classics from her 1789 days, like the fabulous oyster, ham, and champagne stew and the scallops margarita (lime-marinated scallops served in a margarita glass). Other Ris creations are quickly becoming new favorites: I like the *gnudis* appetizer (ricotta dumplings resting on a mash of eggplant and tomato), the pan-fried sole with citrus butter, and the butterscotch pudding. Lunch and dinner menus offer many of the same entrees, at the same prices. Ris is easy to like: delicious comfort food in a comfortable setting, at affordable prices.

2275 L St. NW (at 22nd St.). ☎ **202/730-2500.** www.risdc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $9–$23; dinner entrees $14–$28; brunch entrees $8–$23. AE, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–11pm; Sat 5–11pm, Sun 10am–9pm. Metro: Foggy Bottom or Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit).

Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert ★ FRENCH-AMERICAN If you're going to use your name as part of your restaurant's name, you'd better be great. Eric Ripert's name was enough to create a stampede of curious foodies when the bistro opened in November 2007, though the truth is, of course, that Ripert (formerly at the helm of New York City's esteemed Le Bernardin) is not actually in the kitchen. Its success continues. Me? I don't think the bistro is all that. The straight-ahead menu ranges from a classic burger to fish stew to roasted rack of lamb to pasta Bolognese. I was fairly satisfied but not overwhelmed by my burger, macaroni and cheese, flat-iron steak, and arugula salad. So maybe I was expecting too much. Perhaps I should have chosen spoon bread and shrimp and grits, the contributions of Ripert's on-site chef, Joe Palma, who brings a taste for the South with him from his school days spent in Charleston.

1190 22nd St. NW (in the Ritz-Carlton Washington Hotel). ☎ **202/974-4900.** www.westendbistrodc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $16–$28; dinner entrees $16–$33. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Sun–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm. Metro: Foggy Bottom/West End.

Moderate

Founding Farmers AMERICAN Location, location, location. A voluminous menu that covers every food craving and budget. Artisanal cocktails. Emphasis on organic ingredients and ecofriendly practices. Lots of communal tables. Put it all together and you understand why Founding Farmers is standing-room-only at lunch and dinner. Situated on the first floor of the International Monetary Fund, within walking distance of both the White House and George Washington University, the restaurant fills with international business folks, students, and wonky types all here to loosen up. The first floor, with its central bar surrounded by booths and tables, is always rowdy. You should head to the second floor if you want quiet conversation. The shrimp and grits, the tuna and cabbage entree salad, and the carrot cake dessert are probably the best things on the menu. If you're here for brunch, do try the Banana Fluffer Nutter, which is fresh banana slices topped with homemade marshmallow fluff and Lauren C. Mills's Organic Peanut Butter. (Lauren used to babysit my daughters.)

1924 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (20th St.). ☎ **202/822-8783.** www.wearefoundingfarmers.com. Reservations recommended. Breakfast and brunch entrees $5–$15; lunch and dinner entrees $8–$28 (most are under $20). Mon 8am–10pm; Tues–Thurs 8am–11pm; Fri 8am–midnight; Sat 9am–midnight; Sun 9am–10pm. Metro: Foggy Bottom.

GEORGETOWN

The closest Metro stop to Georgetown is the Blue Line's Foggy Bottom station; from there you can walk or catch the D.C. Circulator bus on Pennsylvania Avenue.

Very Expensive

Bourbon Steak ★★ CONTEMPORARY AMERICAN This is one of D.C.'s hippest dining rooms. The Four Seasons' primary restaurant lies at street level, at the back and center of the property, overlooking the C&O Canal. To reach it, you must first thread your way past the vintage Ferraris and Rolls Royces jamming up the driveway, then enter the hotel and go past the dueling reception desks until you reach the lounge, then the restaurant. Everyone is here: Angelina Jolie, Andrea Mitchell, Oprah, Owen Wilson, Senator Mark Warner. And now you. Pat yourself on the back: You have arrived. So sit down and get to it: the duck topped with seared foie gras, lamb loin with pomegranate marinade, lobster pot pie, and Japanese Kobe steak. Delicious. From the staff in the open kitchen, to the tables for two and four and eight, to the partiers out in the lounge, everyone's having a good time. That's really what it's all about here: great food, good stories, and fun. Enjoy.

2800 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 28th St.). Inside the Four Seasons Hotel. ✆ **202/944-2026.** www.bourbonsteakdc.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $13–$29; dinner entrees $25–$65 (most are $30–$40); lounge menu $5–$96. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Sun–Thurs 6–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm. Lounge hours Sun–Thurs 11am–midnight; Fri–Sat 11am–1am.

Michel Richard Citronelle ★★★ MODERN FRENCH Food critics continue to name Citronelle among D.C.'s best restaurants, and it's my personal favorite. If you care about creatively delicious French cuisine, do try to book a table there. You're in for a (very expensive) treat. The ebullient Richard produces masterpieces in every form: from appetizers like the fricassee of escargots, an eggshell filled with caviar, sweetbreads, porcinis, and crunchy pistachios, to entrees like the crispy lentil-coated salmon or squab leg confit with macaroni gratin and black truffles. Each presentation is a work of art. You may want to consider dining at the chef's table in the kitchen, so you can watch Richard at work. This will cost you approximately $350 per person; call for more information.

Citronelle's decor is also breathtaking and includes a wall that changes colors, a state-of-the-art wine cellar (a glass-enclosed room that encircles the dining room), and a Provençal color scheme of mellow yellow and raspberry red.

Michel Richard's richly layered chocolate "bar" with sauce noisette (hazelnut sauce) is a must for dessert. Citronelle's extensive wine list offers about 20 premium by-the-glass selections, but with all those bottles staring out at you from the wine cellar, you may want to spring for one. Also consider dining at Richard's French/American bistro, **Central** (p. 113), which offers a less expensive, less elaborate, but every bit as delicious meal.

In the Latham Hotel, 3000 M St. NW. ✆ **202/625-2150.** www.citronelledc.com. Reservations required. Jacket required, tie optional for men at dinner. Fixed-price 3-course dinner $105; 9-course tasting menu $190 per person or $280 with wine pairings; bar/lounge entrees $20–$70. AE, DC, MC, V. Tues–Sat 6–10pm.

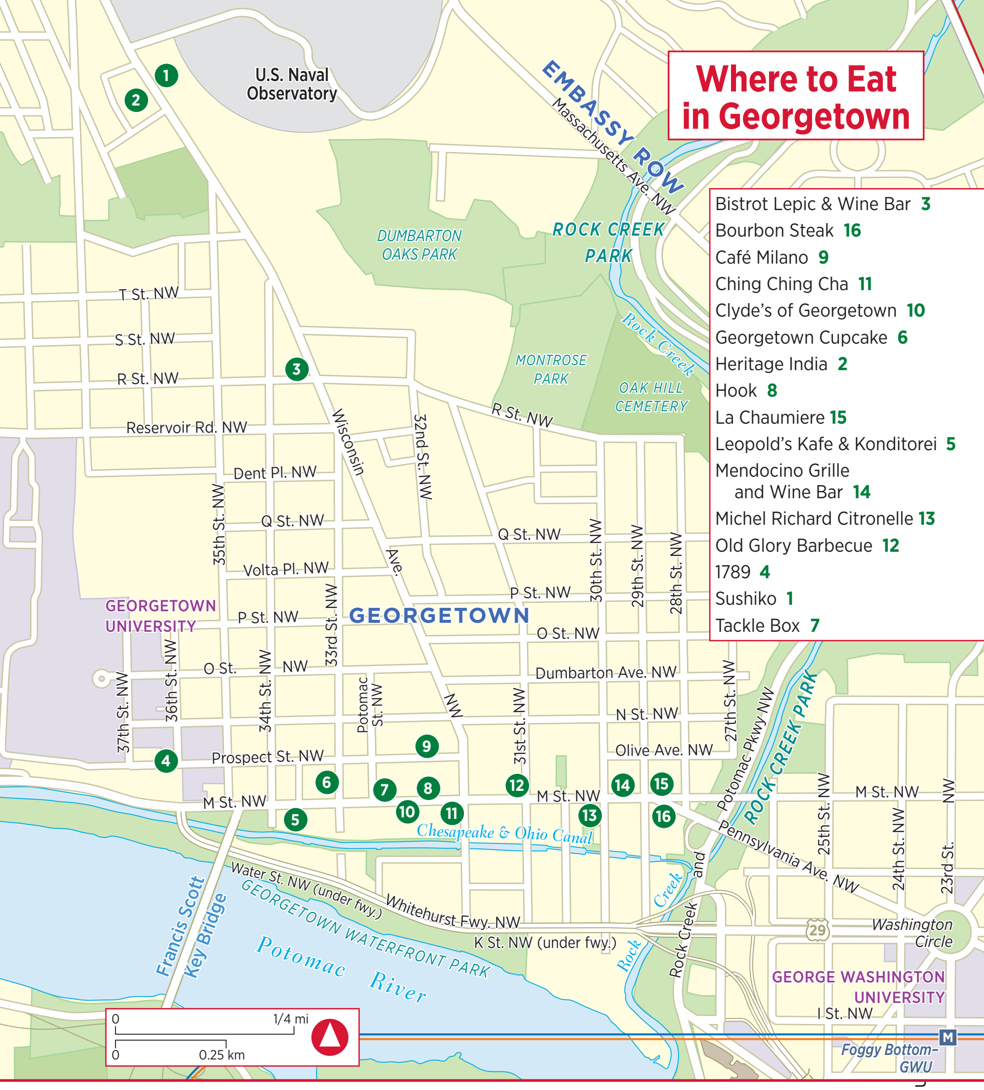
1789 ★★ AMERICAN This 50-year-old restaurant near Georgetown University draws from its upper-crust neighborhood of media types, socialites, politicians, and corporate execs. The menu changes daily but is consistent in offering savory and rich American fare, like the bread crumb–crusted leg of lamb, local rockfish, or Maine lobster, accompanied by assorted delicious side dishes, from braised red cabbage to celery root.

The 1789 has a reputation for romance, making it an excellent destination for handholding couples. The five dining rooms, especially those on the first floor, are cozy dens, with a homey decor that includes historical prints on the walls, silk-shaded brass oil lamps on tables, and, come winter, fires crackling in the fireplaces. So put on your best duds and be prepared for a relaxing meal.

1226 36th St. NW (at Prospect St.). ✆ **202/965-1789.** www.1789restaurant.com. Reservations recommended. Jacket required for men. Entrees $23–$47. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 6–10pm; Fri 6–11pm; Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 5:30–10pm.

Expensive

Bistrot Lepic & Wine Bar ★ FRENCH Bistrot Lepic is the real thing—a charming French restaurant that seems plucked right off a Parisian side street. The atmosphere is bustling and cheery, and you hear a lot of French spoken—not just by the waiters, but also by customers. This is traditional French cooking, updated.


Where to Eat in Georgetown

Bistrot Lepic & Wine Bar	3
Bourbon Steak	16
Café Milano	9
Ching Ching Cha	11
Clyde's of Georgetown	10
Georgetown Cupcake	6
Heritage India	2
Hook	8
La Chaumiere	15
Leopold's Kafe & Konditorei	5
Mendocino Grille and Wine Bar	14
Michel Richard Citronelle	13
Old Glory Barbecue	12
1789	4
Sushiko	1
Tackle Box	7

U.S. Naval Observatory
EMBASSY ROW
Massachusetts Ave. NW
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
ROCK CREEK PARK
Rock Creek
MONTROSE PARK
OAK HILL CEMETERY
T St. NW
S St. NW
R St. NW
Reservoir Rd. NW
Wisconsin Ave. NW
32nd St. NW
R St. NW
Dent Pl. NW
Q St. NW
35th St. NW
Volta Pl. NW
Q St. NW
P St. NW
30th St. NW
29th St. NW
28th St. NW
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
P St. NW
33rd St. NW
GEORGETOWN
O St. NW
O St. NW
37th St. NW
36th St. NW
34th St. NW
Potomac St. NW
31st St. NW
Dumbarton Ave. NW
N St. NW
27th St. NW
Potomac Pkwy NW
ROCK CREEK PARK
Prospect St. NW
Olive Ave. NW
M St. NW
M St. NW
M St. NW
Chesapeake & Ohio Canal
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
25th St. NW
24th St. NW
23rd St. NW
Francis Scott Key Bridge
Water St. NW (under fwy.)
GEORGETOWN WATERFRONT PARK
Whitehurst Fwy. NW
K St. NW (under fwy.)
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy
Rock Creek
29
Washington Circle
Potomac River
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
I St. NW
M
Foggy Bottom–GWU
0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16

The seasonal menu offers such entrees as grilled rainbow trout with tomatoes, capers, and olives; beef medallions with polenta and shiitake mushroom sauce; and sautéed sea scallops with ginger broccoli mousse. Depending on the season, a special like rare tuna served on fennel with citrus vinaigrette might turn up.

In its 17 years, the restaurant has made some changes to accommodate its popularity, including turning the upstairs into an Asian-accented wine bar and lounge (p. 310). Come here to hang out, sip a glass of wine, and munch on offerings from the wine bar menu, where the most expensive item is the $15 plate of charcuterie. The wine bar hosts complimentary wine tastings every Tuesday 6 to 8pm.

1736 Wisconsin Ave. NW (btw. R and S sts.). ✆ **202/333-0111.** www.bistrotlepic.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch entrees $14–$20; 3-course prix-fixe lunch menus Mon–Thurs also available ($18 and $25); dinner entrees $16–$27. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 11:30am–2:30pm; Sun–Mon 5:30–9:30pm; Tues–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm. Wine bar daily 5:30pm–midnight.

Cafe Milano ITALIAN Foodies may head to other hot spots, but Washington's famous, attractive, and powerful—and their visiting Hollywood and international celebrity friends—continue to turn up here, or at least those in the older crowd do. Its food is fine. Salads are big, pasta servings are small, and fish and meat entrees are just the right size. I had the endive, radicchio, and arugula salad topped with thin sheets of Parmesan cheese; a *panzanella* salad of tomatoes, potatoes, red onion, celery, and cucumber basking in basil and olive oil; *cappellacci* (round ravioli) pockets of spinach and ricotta in cream sauce; sautéed sea bass on a bed of vegetables with lemon chive sauce; and the Santa Babila pizza, which has tomatoes, fresh mozzarella, oregano, and basil on a light pizza crust. Cafe Milano opens to a sidewalk cafe during the warm months. A bevy of good-humored waiters takes care of you.

3251 Prospect St. NW (btw. Wisconsin Ave. and Potomac St.). ☎ **202/333-6183.** www.cafemilano.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch and dinner entrees $15–$45 (most entrees are $20–$35). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun 11:30am–11pm; Mon–Tues 11:30am–1am; Wed–Sat 11:30am–2am.

Hook ★ SEAFOOD Situated near the busy Georgetown intersection of M Street and Wisconsin Avenue, Hook can seem a refuge. The bar at the front offers a good view of the passing menagerie; beyond the bar is the minimalist all-white dining room, with the semi-open kitchen pulling up the rear. Hook is committed to sustainability, which means that the chef shops for locally farmed produce and that the menus are printed on 100% post-consumer recycled paper, to give just two examples. But Hook's real "hook" is sustainable, in-season seafood, so you can expect the blackfin tuna that arrives with the crème fraîche and potato purée on your plate to have been pulled from the water rather recently, perhaps even within the preceding 24 hours. Be sure to order one of pastry chef Heather Chittum's lovely desserts, from warm madeleine cookies to an inventive carrot cake.

3241 M St. NW (btw. Wisconsin Ave. and 33rd St.). ☎ **202/625-4488.** www.hookdc.com. Reservations recommended. Brunch and lunch entrees $9–$21; dinner entrees $21–$32. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sat–Sun 10am–3:30pm; Thurs–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Wed 5–10pm; Fri–Sun 5pm–midnight.

Mendocino Grille and Wine Bar ★ AMERICAN As its name suggests, you should come here to enjoy West Coast wine, along with contemporary American cuisine and a California-casual ambience. Most of the 200-or-so bottles on the wine list are California vintages, with some from Washington State and Oregon, too. California-casual doesn't mean cheap, though: Bottles range from $33 to $600, although most fall in the $50 to $60 range. The restaurant also offers 20 wines by the glass, many of which run between $8 and $11 each.

Fresh ingredients dominate, whether in an entree of toasted hazelnut risotto with local chanterelle mushrooms or cider-braised pork cheeks with grits and smoked onion.

Rough-textured slate walls alternate with painted patches of Big Sur sky to suggest a West Coast winery in California's winegrowing region. Regulars from the neighborhood congregate nightly down the length of the handcrafted cherrywood bar.

2917 M St. NW (btw. 29th and 30th sts.). ✆ **202/333-2912.** www.mendocinodc.com. Reservations recommended. Dinner entrees $21–$27. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun 5:30–9pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm.

Moderate

Clyde's of Georgetown AMERICAN Clyde's has been a favorite watering hole for an eclectic mix of Washingtonians since 1963. You'll see university students, Capitol Hill types, affluent professionals, Washington Redskins, romantic duos, and ladies out for lunch. Theme park–ish in decor, its dining areas include a cherry-paneled front room with oil paintings of sport scenes, as well as an atrium with vintage model planes dangling from the glass ceiling.

Clyde's is known for its burgers, crab cake sandwiches, and weekend brunch (a tradition). The menu is reassuringly familiar—steak and eggs, omelets, waffles—with an assortment of sandwiches, burgers, and salads thrown in. Among bar selections are about 10 draft beers. Bottles of wine are half-price on Sundays until 10:30pm.

Clyde's is part of a family of restaurants that includes **1789** (p. 138), the Penn Quarter **Clyde's of Gallery Place,** at 707 7th St. NW (✆ **202/349-3700**), and Georgetown University student hangout **The Tombs** (p. 311), which is located right next door to 1789.

3236 M St. NW (btw. Wisconsin Ave. and Potomac St.). ✆ **202/333-9180.** www.clydes.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch and brunch entrees $9.50–$17; dinner entrees $13–$24 (most under $20); burgers and sandwiches (except for crab cake sandwich) $10 or less. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Thurs 11:30am–midnight; Fri 11:30am–1am; Sat 10am–1am; Sun 9am–midnight (Sat–Sun brunch until 4pm).

La Chaumiere ★ FRENCH After 35 years, La Chaumiere is still a pleasure. This rustically handsome dining room centers on a large hearth, which makes it an especially welcoming place in winter. Year-round, the restaurant fills up with locals who know to ask about seasonal specials, like winter's *pot-au-feu* (boiled beef shoulder, oxtails, and winter vegetables in consommé) and daily specials (Tues night's *crabe en chemise*—crabmeat in crepes). La Chaumiere prepares the full range of French classics just right, whether it's cassoulet or a chocolate soufflé. The service is warm but professional. The diners who gather here are a motley bunch, alike at least in their love of this kitchen's authentic French cooking.

2813 M St. NW (at 28th St.). ✆ **202/338-1784.** www.lachaumieredc.com. Reservations accepted. Lunch entrees $15–$21; dinner entrees $17–$32 (most under $20). AE, DC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Sat 5:30–10:30pm.

Leopold's Kafe & Konditorei ★ 🎁 AUSTRIAN If you find yourself at the western end of Georgetown, caught in the maze of high-end shops collectively known as Cady's Alley, you owe it to yourself to track down Leopold's and treat yourself to a delicious taste of Sacher torte or veal schnitzel. This may be the only place in Washington that serves Austrian food; it is certainly one of the most adorable eateries, with its whimsically modern furniture and bright whites punched up with orange. The customers represent a cross section of Washington, from chic to bohemian, and offer an intriguing picture to contemplate as you sip your Viennese coffee and enjoy your *apfelstrudel*. At brunch, order the lemon soufflé pancakes. The cafe offers a full bar.

3315 Cady's Alley, no. 213 (off of M St. NW; find the passageway at 3318 M St., btw. 33rd and 34th sts., and walk back to Leopold's). ✆ **202/965-6005.** www.kafeleopolds.com. Reservations accepted at dinner only, for parties of more than 6 people. Breakfast items $2–$12; lunch and dinner entrees $7–$25. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Tues 8am–10pm; Wed 8am–11pm; Thurs–Sat 8am–midnight.

Old Glory Barbecue ☺ BARBECUE Raised wooden booths flank one side of the restaurant; an imposing, old-fashioned dark-wood bar with saddle-seat stools extends down the other. Background music is recorded swing music during the day, more mainstream music into the night. Old Glory boasts the city's "largest selection of single-barrel and boutique bourbons" and a rooftop deck with outdoor seating and views of Georgetown.

After 9pm or so, the two-story restaurant becomes packed with the hard-drinkin' young and restless. In early evening, though, Old Glory is prime for anyone—singles, families, or an older crowd—although it's almost always noisy. Come for the messy, tangy, delicious spareribs; hickory-smoked chicken; tender, smoked beef brisket; or marinated, wood-fired shrimp. Six sauces are on the table, the spiciest being the Southwest Texas (lots of hot peppers!). The complimentary corn muffins and biscuits; side dishes of collard greens, succotash, and potato salad; and desserts like apple crisp and coconut cherry cobbler all hit the spot. See the **"Family-Friendly Restaurants"** box, p. 117.

3139 M St. NW (btw. 31st St. and Wisconsin Ave.). ✆ **202/337-3406.** www.oldglorybbq.com. Reservations accepted. Lunch and dinner entrees $7.95–$25; brunch entrees $7.95–$11. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Sun 11am–2am (brunch from 11am–3pm); Mon–Thurs 11:30am–2am; Fri–Sat 11:30am–3am.

Inexpensive

Ching Ching Cha 🎁 CHINESE/JAPANESE Located just below M Street, this sky-lit tearoom offers a pleasant respite from the crowds. You can sit on pillows at low tables or on chairs set at rosewood tables. Choices are simple: individual items like a tea-and-spice boiled egg, puff pastry stuffed with lotus-seed paste, or five-spice peanuts. Most typical is the $12 "tea meal," which consists of miso soup, your choice of three marinated cold vegetables, rice, and your choice of the featured meal, which might be curry chicken, salmon with mustard-miso sauce, or steamed teriyaki-sauced tofu. Emphasis is really on the tea, of which there are 70 choices, including several different green, black, medicinal, and oolong teas, plus a Fujian white tea and a ginseng brew.

1063 Wisconsin Ave. NW (near M St.). ✆ **202/333-8288.** www.chingchingcha.com. Reservations not accepted. All food items $4–$12; pot of tea $6–$20. AE, DISC, MC, V. Daily 11am–9pm.

Tackle Box SEAFOOD What a delicious deal: your choice of crisped scallops, shrimp, calamari, clams, or oysters, or wood-grilled fresh fish, from tilapia to rainbow trout, plus two sides (whether fries, grilled asparagus, or assorted other options) for a total of $13.50. Tackle Box and **Hook** (p. 140), right next door, share the same owners, ecofriendly practices, and passion for top-notch food. Dine in and you'll sit at picnic tables in a lobster buoy–bedecked room, in view and smelling range of the wood-grilling kitchen. Tackle Box serves beer and wine; its new upstairs bar, Crackle Box, offers a full bar, but acts independently from the restaurant, meaning you can't dine up there. Tackle Box is slated to open a second location in the Woodley Park neighborhood, at 3407 Connecticut Ave. NW.

3245 M St. NW (btw. Wisconsin Ave. and Potomac St.). ☎ **202/337-TBOX** (8269). www.tackleboxrestaurant.com. All items $2–$14. AE, DC, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 11am–11pm; Fri–Sat 11am–1am.

GLOVER PARK

The D.C. Circulator buses travel through Georgetown as far as Whitehaven Street, just a little bit short (south) of Glover Park; you can walk it easily, but it is all uphill. Regular Metro buses (the no. 30 series) travel to Glover Park. Perhaps the easiest thing to do is take a taxi.

A SEAT AT THE bar

Dining out in Washington can be many things: a culinary adventure, a happy pastime, a chance to transact business, a romantic interlude . . . and a competitive sport. Most restaurants require reservations, and in this cutthroat town, all the best seem to be booked. Oh pooh! What's a hungry, reservation-less, good-food lover to do? Head to the bar, of course. In an effort to please those who haven't managed to reserve a table in their main dining rooms, a number of the city's top restaurants have started serving modified versions of their regular menus at the bar. The experience often proves more intimate and convivial than that in the main dining room, and here's the kicker: It's always less expensive. Consider these:

At **Citronelle** (p. 138), you sit upstairs from the main dining room, so the vibe is different but still a kick. The lounge menu is quite extensive and includes signature Michel Richard dishes, like the lobster burger, tuna napoleon Niçoise, and the chocolate bar with sauce noisette. But the a la carte prices are so much less than you would pay downstairs on the prix-fixe menus.

Ceiba (p. 112), in the Penn Quarter, offers a sweet deal at the bar. From 3 to 6pm, and 9:30 to close, you can order $5 signature cocktails (and the mojitos here may be the best in the city) and items from the bar menu, from guacamole to empanadas, at half their usual $9 to $16 price.

CityZen (p. 102), in the Mandarin Oriental Hotel, offers perhaps the most jaw-dropping bar meal: Chef Eric Ziebold's three-course tasting menu in his main dining room costs $80; at the bar, Ziebold's edited version goes for $45 to $50. The chef does not present a set bar menu but pulls one or two choices from each course on offer that night, so you can be sure you're dining on the same heavenly fare as those seated at tables: maybe a pickled shad with braised celery and potato crisps, or braised shoat shoulder with English peas. And the service is sublime.

Other bar scenes to recommend: **Marcel's** (p. 135), whose wine bar menu includes caviar and champagne pairings (if you have to ask how much, you don't want it), burgers, mussels, and pizza offerings (in the $25 range); **Bistrot Lepic & Wine Bar** (p. 138, p. 310), which offers both bar-item menus and specialties of the house at its second-floor wine bar (stop here Tues evenings for complimentary wine tastings); and **Corduroy** (p. 123), whose nightly $30 three-course prix-fixe menu is only available in the intimate bar, a perfect setting and a fabulous deal.

Hungry? Make Like a Local and Follow the Food Trucks

"Meet you at McPherson Square—lobster rolls!" "Time for a cupcake break—corner of 3rd and D." All day long, D.C. workers of all trades and echelons text, tweet, email, or phone friends to arrange a food-on-the-move rendezvous. They track the routes of favorite "food trucks," a legion of mobile cook-and-serve vendors. I'm not talking about the traditional sidewalk merchants selling hot dogs in all the usual sightseeing places. This next generation of food trucks serves up such irresistible specialties as gourmet macaroni and cheese, empanadas, Philly cheesesteaks, Maine lobster rolls, and all sorts of desserts. They roam the city, tweeting their locations so fans can find them.

For a complete list of D.C.'s food trucks, go to **www.foodtruckfiesta.com**, which also displays a map in real time of food-truck stops and messages. The website includes links to each truck's website, where menus, travel routes, and prices are posted. If you want to sample the food-truck experience and a little D.C. social scene, head to the Penn Quarter's Chinatown Coffee Co. (475 H St. NW, ✆ **202/559-7656**; www.chinatowncoffee.com) on Thursday evenings from 6:30 to 8:30pm, when the coffeehouse teams up with a different food truck every week to host happy hour. Customers can enjoy their food-truck meals with $3 beer, wine, or absinthe specials.

Laws prohibit gourmet food trucks from parking and serving on federal property, so you won't find these trucks parked along the National Mall (though stationary vendors selling hot dogs and T-shirt vendors are allowed, for some reason). They're never far away, though.

Moderate

Heritage India/Heritage Asia INDIAN/ASIAN Heritage India occupies the elegant second-floor dining room, catering to sophisticated tastes for Indian food. You'll find all the standards here: tandoori dishes, lamb vindaloo, and vegetarian entrees, such as the *palak makai* (herbed spinach), and vegetable fritters, each dish carefully prepared and seasoned. Service could be better, but the overall experience is rewarding. The first level is now a more casual bistro, serving mainly Thai and Vietnamese dishes, but also Korean fare, like sesame beef and Japanese teriyaki. A second Heritage India is located in the Dupont Circle neighborhood, 1337 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/331-1414**), a "brasserie and lounge" whose menu includes contemporary Indian cuisine. Small plates of samosas, pakoras, and kabobs go down nicely with a cocktail; that's what the younger crowd comes here for, along with intriguing dishes such as the hummus made with roasted garlic and black beans.

2400 Wisconsin Ave. NW (near Calvert St.). ✆ **202/333-3120.** www.heritageindiausa.com. Reservations accepted. Heritage Asia entrees $9.95–$17; Heritage India entrees $10–$25. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Daily 11:30am–2:30pm and 5:30–10:30pm.

Sushiko ★ JAPANESE Sushiko was Washington's first sushi bar when it opened 36 years ago, and it remains among the best. The sushi chefs are fun to watch—try to sit at the sushi bar; if you do, ask chef Koji Terano to serve you his choice selections. You can expect superb sushi and sashimi standards, as well as innovations, like a soy- and *sake*-marinated tuna sashimi, salmon and tuna five ways, and the delicately fried soft-shell crab (in season, spring and summer). Another option to capture the full range of tastes here: Order a bunch of the "small dishes," like the grilled baby octopus with mango sauce, or asparagus with smoked salmon and mustard *dashi* sauce. The tempuras and teriyakis are also excellent. There's a long list of *sakes,* as well as burgundy wines and Japanese beer.

2309 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ☎ **202/333-4187.** www.sushikorestaurants.com. Reservations recommended. *Nigiri,* small dishes, individual pieces $1–$13; sushi assortments and entrees $10–$28. AE, MC, V. Tues–Fri noon–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 6–10:30pm; Fri 6–11pm; Sat 5:30–11pm; Sun 5:30–10pm.

WOODLEY PARK & CLEVELAND PARK

Very Expensive

Palena ★★★ NEW AMERICAN Palena is the creation of former White House chef Frank Ruta. He turns out modern American dishes, infused with French and Italian influences, such as Portuguese sardines in puff pastry, cod roasted in lavender-infused olive oil, and Dover sole filet stuffed with porcini and pan-roasted with artichokes and endive. Dinner concludes with complimentary caramels to accompany your dessert choice, such as a fresh sorbet, cheesecake, or bread pudding. This is an elegant restaurant with an old-world feel. Because of its enduring success, it's sometimes hard to get a reservation, but it's worth trying. Or you can dine in the popular, walk-ins-only **Palena Café,** which opened in 2010 in response to the throngs who would descend on Palena's original cafe, the bar area of the main dining room. The new cafe area adjoins the main dining room, features comfy banquettes and an open kitchen, and, of course, Ruta's famous Kobe beef cheeseburger layered with *sottocenere* (a creamy Italian cheese with black truffles) and served inside a house-made brioche bun, with a side order of fried lemons (don't knock 'em til you try 'em). A Palena market should have opened by the time you read this.

3529 Connecticut Ave. NW. ☎ **202/537-9250.** www.palenarestaurant.com. Reservations required for the main dining room but not accepted for the cafe. Fixed-price menus $69 (4-course) and $82 (5-course). Cafe menu lunch entrees $13–$19; dinner entrees $12–$26. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Cafe Tues–Sat 11:30am–2pm; Mon–Sat 5:30–10pm. Palena dining room Tues–Sat 5:30–10pm. Metro: Cleveland Park (exit to the east side of Connecticut Ave.).

Moderate

Indique ★ INDIAN When it first opened in 2006, Indique was a prime hot spot for hipsters. Things have settled down since then, or more likely, the young and the restless have moved on to another, more of-the-moment restaurant. But Indique still thrives in this upscale residential community of old streets lined with towering trees and Victorian houses, drawing people from the neighborhood, mostly wonks, intellects, journalists, and their families. Pomegranate martinis are ever popular, as are the Cornish hen curry, vegetable samosas, and tandoori shrimp. Its authentic cuisine from different regions in India, from the curries and tandoori specialties of the North to the *appams* and *ishtews* of the Southwest, attracts visiting dignitaries from India.

3512–14 Connecticut Ave. NW (btw. Porter and Ordway sts.). ☎ **202/244-6600.** www.indique.com. Reservations accepted. Lunch entrees $8–$12; dinner entrees $11–$21. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Fri–Sun noon–3pm; Sun–Thurs 5:30–10:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–11pm. Metro: Cleveland Park (exit to west side of Connecticut Ave.).

chocolate LOUNGES & CUPCAKE SHOPS

Busted! Washingtonians are finally exposed for what we are: all chocoholics and sweet-cake addicts. An explosion of chocolate lounges and cupcake shops has forced us to come clean. You'll see us standing in line at various favorite places throughout the city, licking our lips in anticipation of our next indulgence. New temptations open daily, it seems, with New York–based Crumbs and L.A.-based Sprinkles setting up cupcake shops around town. If you answer to the same passion for something sweet, join the queue at one of these five, personally vouched-for places:

ACKC Cocoa Gallery, at 1529C 14th St. NW (✆ **202/387-COCO** [2626]; www.thecocoagallery.com). This cafe/art gallery/wine bar/chocolate shop is a delightful place for a chocolate break. Its 14 versions of cocoa are named for some favorite femmes, including the Marilyn Monroe, Audrey Hepburn, Lucy, and Liz Taylor. The shop also sells artisanal chocolates (pictured at right).

Co Co. Sala, 929 F St. NW (✆ **202/347-4265;** www.cocosala.com). This chocolate lounge and boutique is a sweet refuge in the heart of the Penn Quarter, dispensing coffees, cocoas, pastries, and small plates of light fare throughout the day. Dessert cocktails and chocolate-spiked liqueurs are on tap into the wee hours. See description in the nightlife chapter, p. 306.

Georgetown Cupcake, 3301 M St. NW (✆ **202/333-8448;** www.georgetowncupcake.com). Two sisters; 12 flavors daily (half always available, half specials); darling designs and packaging; and the best cupcakes. Truth is, Georgetown Cupcake pretty much launched the current cupcake craze. Locals vote the chocolate ganache the best cupcake in the city; I love the lemon cupcake with lemon cream cheese frosting. How popular is Georgetown Cupcake? So popular that the TLC network developed a reality TV show featuring the lovely cupcake makers, Sophie LaMontagne and Katherine Kallinis.

CHIPOTLE CINNAMON
SPICY SMOKED JALAPENO & CINNAMON
Kingsbury Chocolates

Locolat Café, 1781 Florida Ave. NW (✆ **202/518-2570;** www.belgiumlocolat.com). The Adams Morgan–based Locolat was already a Belgian chocolate *confiserie* when it launched its cafe with sidewalk seating. Chocoholics can sip chocolate-enhanced coffee and hot cocoas, and savor an assortment of cakes, Belgian waffles, pastries, and created-on-the-premises chocolate bonbons.

Red Velvet Cupcakery, 501 7th St. NW (✆ **202/347-7895;** www.redvelvetcupcakery.com). Located in the heart of the Penn Quarter, Red Velvet stays open until 11pm nightly, happy to accommodate the bar and club crowd when a yen for a sweet something hits. Also serves hot chocolate to go. Another District location is at 2029 P St. NW (✆ **202/822-2066**).

Lebanese Taverna ☺ MIDDLE EASTERN This family-owned restaurant, which opened in 1990, is known for its friendly service and basic but satisfying Lebanese cuisine. The taverna fronts on Connecticut Avenue, which makes its patio a favorite spot in pleasant weather. Inside, the dining room's domed ceiling and soft lighting gives it the feel of an inner courtyard. Lebanese music plays in the background and mouthwatering smells emanate from the wood-burning oven, where pita breads and appetizers bake. I recommend the *mezze* dishes: hummus, tabbouleh, baba ghanouj, stuffed grape leaves, cheese pastries, couscous, and pastry-wrapped spinach pies (*fatayer bi sabanikh*), enough for dinner for a couple or as hors d'oeuvres for more. Also consider entrees, such as the roasted half chicken wrapped in bread and served with garlic purée. The wealth of meatless dishes will delight vegetarians, while rotisserie items, especially the chicken and the chargrilled kabobs of chicken and shrimp, will please all others.

2641 Connecticut Ave. NW (near Woodley Rd.). ✆ **202/265-8681.** www.lebanesetaverna.com. Reservations recommended. *Mezze* items $5–$11; lunch and dinner entrees $8–$25 (most $15–$17). AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Sat noon–11pm; Mon 5–9pm; Tues–Thurs 5–10pm; Fri 5–11pm; Sun noon–9pm. Metro: Woodley Park–Zoo (take south exit on Connecticut Ave.).

PRACTICAL INFORMATION

This chapter presents you with choices from as many different tastes, budgets, and styles as our pages allow, about 100 restaurants in all.

Read through the descriptions; if a place beckons, call ahead for **reservations,** especially for Saturday night. Most restaurants are affiliated with an online reservation service called **www.opentable.com**, so you can also reserve your table online.

If you wait until the last minute to make a reservation, expect to dine really early, say 5:30 or 6pm, or after 9:30pm. Or you can sit at the bar and eat, which can be more of a culinary treat than you might imagine; some of the best restaurants, including Ceiba, Marcel's, and Corduroy, offer a reasonably priced bar menu. See "A Seat at the Bar," p. 143.

Better yet, consider a restaurant that doesn't take reservations. At places like Oyamel and Matchbox, where the atmosphere is casual, the wait can become part of the experience. The food is worth standing in line for.

Few places require men to wear a jacket and tie; I've made a special note in the listings for those places that do. If you're driving, call ahead to inquire about valet parking, complimentary or otherwise—on Washington's crowded streets, this service can be a true bonus.

I've listed the closest Metro station to each restaurant only when it's within walking distance of that restaurant.

RESTAURANTS BY CUISINE

AMERICAN/NEW AMERICAN

Acadiana ★ ($$$, p. 111)
Ben's Chili Bowl ($, p. 128)
Birch & Barley ★ ($$$, p. 125)
BLT Steak ★★ ($$$$, p. 120)
Blue Duck Tavern ★★ ($$$$, p. 134)
Bourbon Steak ★★ ($$$$, p. 137)
Café Saint-Ex ★ ($$, p. 125)
Cashion's Eat Place ★ ($$$, p. 129)
Charlie Palmer Steak ★★ ($$$$, p. 102)
CityZen ★★★ ($$$$, p. 102)
Clyde's of Georgetown ($$, p. 141)
Corduroy ★★ ($$$, p. 123)

Key to Abbreviations:
$$$$ = Very Expensive $$$ = Expensive $$ = Moderate $ = Inexpensive

Cork ★ ($$, p. 126)
DC Coast ★ ($$$, p. 123)
Equinox ★★ ($$$$, p. 120)
Five Guys Burgers and Fries ($, p. 119)
Founding Farmers ($$, p. 137)
Good Stuff Eatery ($, p. 106)
J&G Steakhouse ★★ ($$$, p. 113)
Johnny's Half Shell ★★ ($$$, p. 103)
Kinkead's ★★ ($$$$, p. 134)
Komi ★★★ ($$$$, p. 130)
Le Bon Café ($, p. 106)
Marvin ★ ($$, p. 126)
Matchbox ($$, p. 116)
Mendocino Grille and Wine Bar ★ ($$$, p. 140)
The Monocle ($$$, p. 105)
Next Door ($$, p. 127)
Old Ebbitt Grill ($$, p. 117)
The Oval Room ★★ ($$$, p. 124)
Palena ★★★ ($$$$, p. 145)
The Palm ★ ($$$$, p. 132)
Poste ★★ ($$$, p. 113)
Proof ★★ ($$$, p. 114)
PS7's ★★ ($$$, p. 114)
Ris ★★ ($$$, p. 136)
1789 ★★ ($$$$, p. 138)
Sonoma ★ ($$, p. 105)
The Source ★★ ($$$$, p. 110)
Sweetgreen ($, p. 133)
Ted's Bulletin ★ ($$, p. 106)
Tabard Inn ★ ($$$, p. 132)
Vidalia ★★ ($$$$, p. 122)
Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert ★ ($$$, p. 136)
Zola ★ ($$$, p. 115)

ASIAN FUSION
Masa 14 ★ ($$, p. 127)
Sei ★ ($$, p. 119)
The Source ★★ ($$$$, p. 110)
Teaism ($, p. 134)

AUSTRIAN
Leopold's Kafe & Konditorei ★ ($$, p. 141)

BARBECUE
Old Glory Barbecue ($$, p. 142)

BELGIAN
Belga Café ($$$, p. 103)
Brasserie Beck ★★ ($$, p. 125)
Marvin ★ ($$, p. 126)

CHINESE
Ching Ching Cha ($, p. 142)

DUTCH
Amsterdam Falafelshop ($, p. 129)

ETHIOPIAN
Etete ★ ($, p. 128)

FRENCH
Adour ★★ ($$$$, p. 120)
Bistro Bis ★★ ($$$, p. 103)
Bistrot Lepic & Wine Bar ★ ($$$, p. 138)
Café du Parc ★★ ($$$, p. 112)
Central ★★ ($$$, p. 113)
La Chaumiere ★ ($$, p. 141)
Marcel's ★★★ ($$$$, p. 135)
Michel Richard Citronelle ★★★ ($$$$, p. 138)
Montmartre ★ ($$, p. 105)
Palena ★★★ ($$$$, p. 145)
Paul ★ ($$$, p. 113)
Plume ★★★ ($$$$, p. 130)
Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert ★ ($$$, p. 136)

GASTROPUB
AGAINN ★ ($$$, p. 111)
Birch & Barley★ ($$$, p. 125)

GREEK
Kellari Taverna ★★ ($$$, p. 124)
Komi ★★★ ($$$$, p. 130)
Zaytinya ★★ ($$, p. 119)

INDIAN
Bombay Club ★★ ($$, p. 124)
Indique ($$, p. 145)
Heritage India ($$, p. 144)
Rasika ★★ ($$, p. 118)

ITALIAN

- Bibiana ★ ($$$, p. 111)
- Cafe Milano ($$$, p. 140)
- Matchbox ($$, p. 116)
- Obelisk ★★★ ($$$$, p. 130)
- Pizzeria Paradiso ★ ($, p. 133)
- Posto ★ ($$, p. 127)
- Potenza ($$, p. 118)
- Tosca ★★★ ($$$$, p. 110)

JAPANESE

- Ching Ching Cha ($, p. 142)
- Kaz Sushi Bistro ★ ($$$, p. 136)
- Sei ★ ($$, p. 119)
- Sushiko ★ ($$, p. 144)

KOREAN

- Heritage Asia ($, p. 144)

LATIN AMERICAN

- Café Atlantico ★ ($$$, p. 112)
- Ceiba ★ ($$$, p. 112)
- Masa 14 ★ ($$, p. 127)
- Las Canteras ★ ($$, p. 129)
- Oyamel ★★ ($$, p. 118)

MEXICAN

- Oyamel ★★ ($$, p. 118)
- Rosa Mexicano ($$$, p. 114)

MIDDLE EASTERN

- Amsterdam Falafelshop ($, p. 129)
- Lebanese Taverna ($$, p. 146)
- Zaytinya ★★ ($$, p. 119)

PERUVIAN

- Las Canteras ★ ($$, p. 129)

PIZZA

- Matchbox ($$, p. 116)
- Pizzeria Paradiso ★ ($, p. 133)
- Posto ★ ($$, p. 127)
- Potenza ($$, p. 118)

PORTUGUESE

- Minibar ★★★ ($$$$, p. 107)

SEAFOOD

- Hank's Oyster Bar ★ ($$, p. 132)
- Hook ★ ($$$, p. 140)
- Johnny's Half Shell ★★ ($$$, p. 103)
- Legal Sea Foods ★ ($$, p. 116)
- Kinkead's ★★ ($$$$, p. 134)
- The Prime Rib ★★ ($$$$, p. 121)
- Tackle Box ($, p. 142)

SOUTHERN/SOUTHWESTERN

- Acadiana ★ ($$$, p. 111)
- Marvin ★ ($$, p. 126)
- Next Door ($$, p. 127)
- Vidalia ★★ ($$$$, p. 122)

SPANISH

- Jaleo ★ ($$, p. 115)
- Estadio ★★ ($$, p. 126)
- Minibar ★★★ ($$$$, p. 107)
- Taberna del Alabardero ★★ ($$$$, p. 121)

STEAK

- BLT Steak ★★ ($$$$, p. 120)
- Bourbon Steak ★★ ($$$$, p. 137)
- Charlie Palmer Steak ★★ ($$$$, p. 102)
- J&G Steakhouse ★★ ($$$, p. 113)
- The Palm ★ ($$$$, p. 132)
- The Prime Rib ★★ ($$$$, p. 121)

THAI

- Heritage Asia ($, p. 144)
- Teaism ($, p. 134)

TURKISH

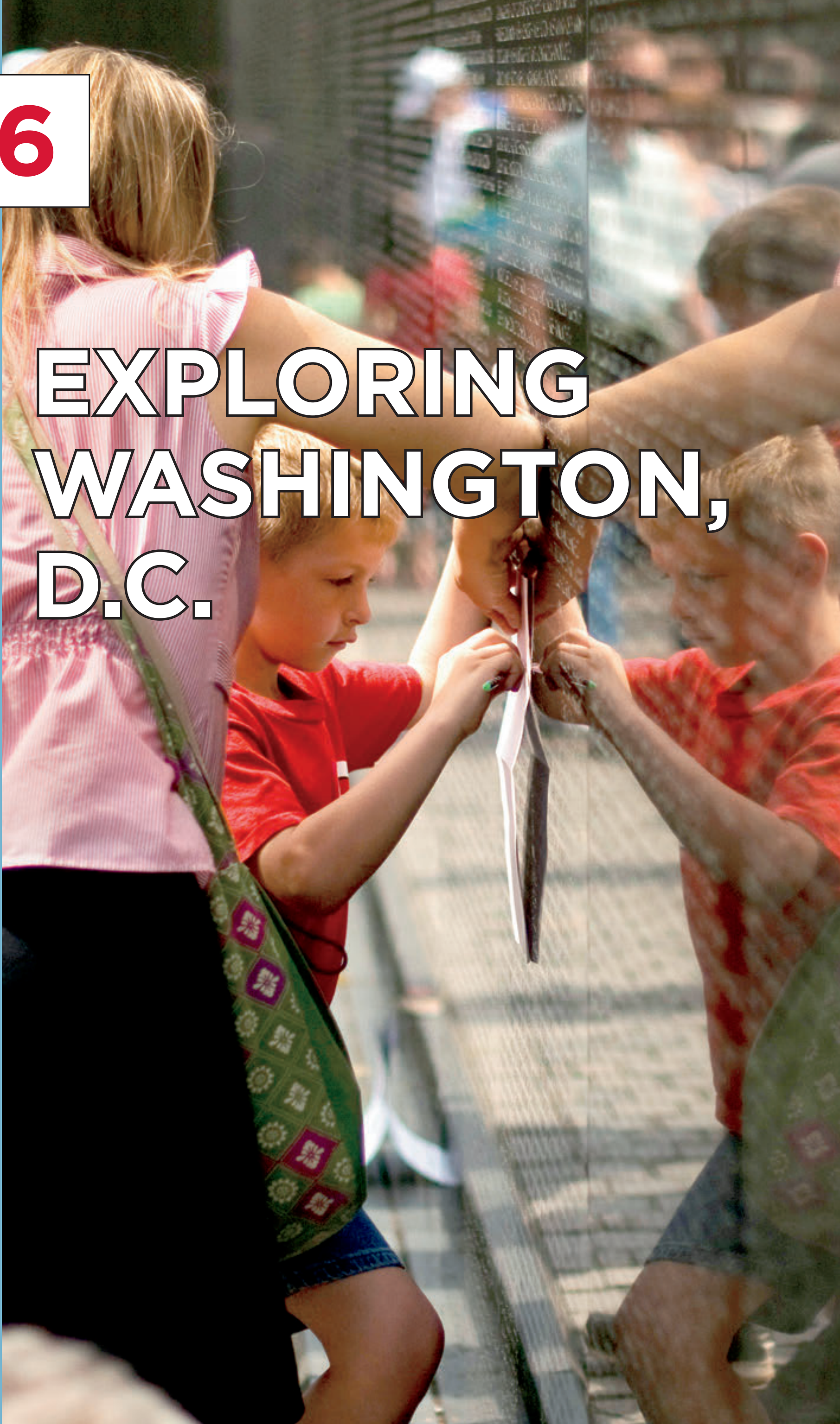
- Zaytinya ★★ ($$, p. 119)

VIETNAMESE

- Heritage Asia ($, p. 144)

6

EXPLORING WASHINGTON, D.C.



Most people equate sightseeing in the nation's capital with the National Mall, and that makes sense. After all, of the city's 80-some remarkable attractions, more than one-third lie within the National Mall and Memorial Parks complex, the parkland that extends from the Capitol to the Potomac River. Add those sites that are within a short walk of the Mall and the number rises to 40 or so. Impressive.

Of course, this means that the other half of the capital's major attractions are situated outside of this enclave. You won't want to miss these either. The White House, for instance. The Phillips Collection, full of post-Impressionist and modern art. The National Zoo. The neighborhoods, Embassy Row to the U Street Corridor. And two new attractions, the African American Civil War Museum (actually a larger version and relocation of its tiny predecessor) and the Center for Education and Leadership, a vital addition to the Ford's Theatre campus that examines President Lincoln's legacy.

Peruse this chapter and see what strikes your fancy. Need a plan? Check out "Suggested Washington, D.C., Itineraries," the 1-, 2-, and 3-day scenarios for tackling the town in chapter 3. After that, it's a matter of stamina, a pair of good walking shoes, and curiosity; then off you go!

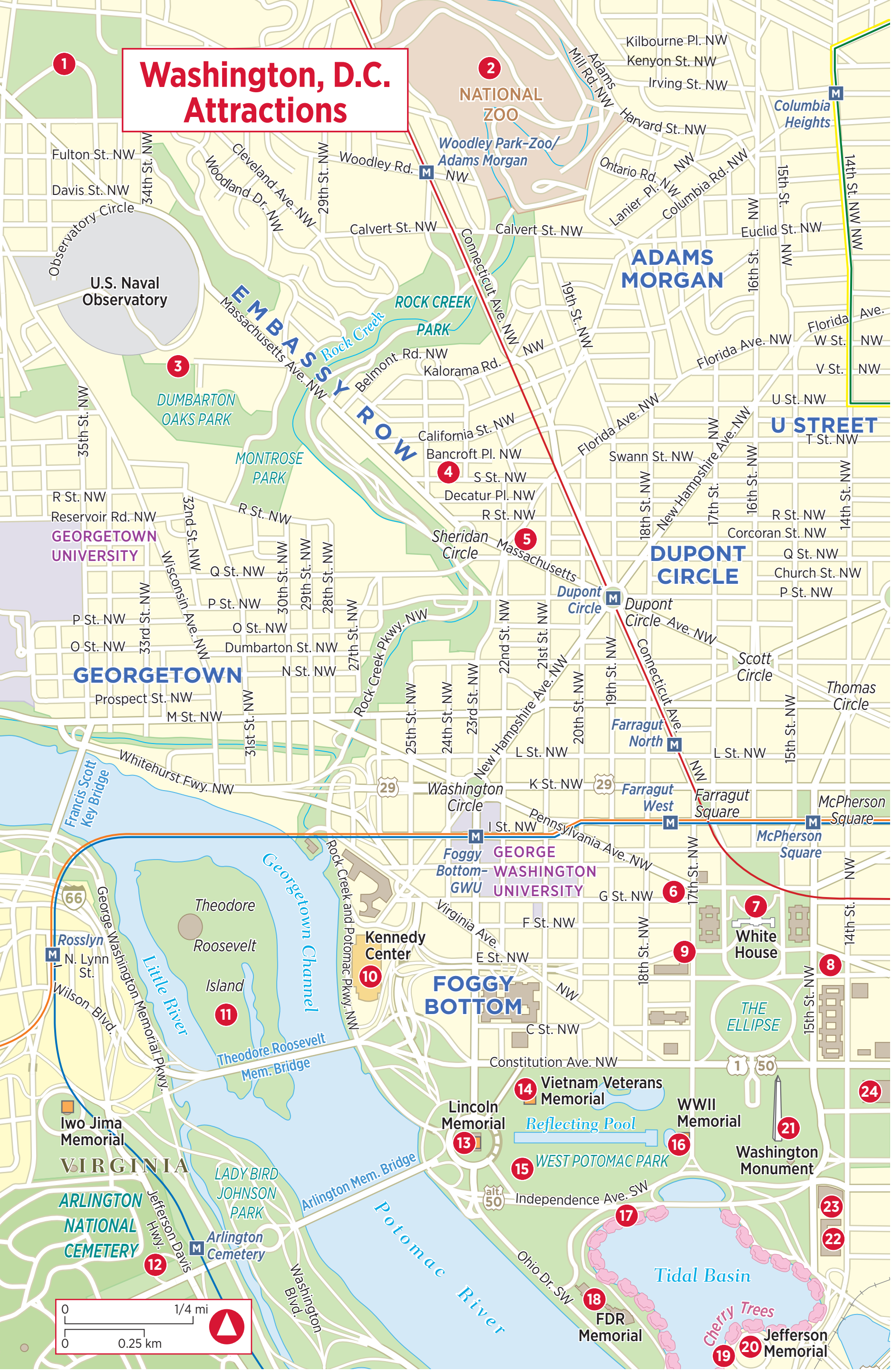
THE THREE HOUSES OF GOVERNMENT

The buildings housing the executive, legislative, and judicial branches of the U.S. government remain among the most visited sites in Washington. All three—the White House, the Capitol, and the Supreme Court—are stunning to behold and experience, and offer fascinating lessons in American history and government. Although these landmarks are not as freely open to the public as they were before the terrorist attacks of September 11, 2001, all three do allow tours.

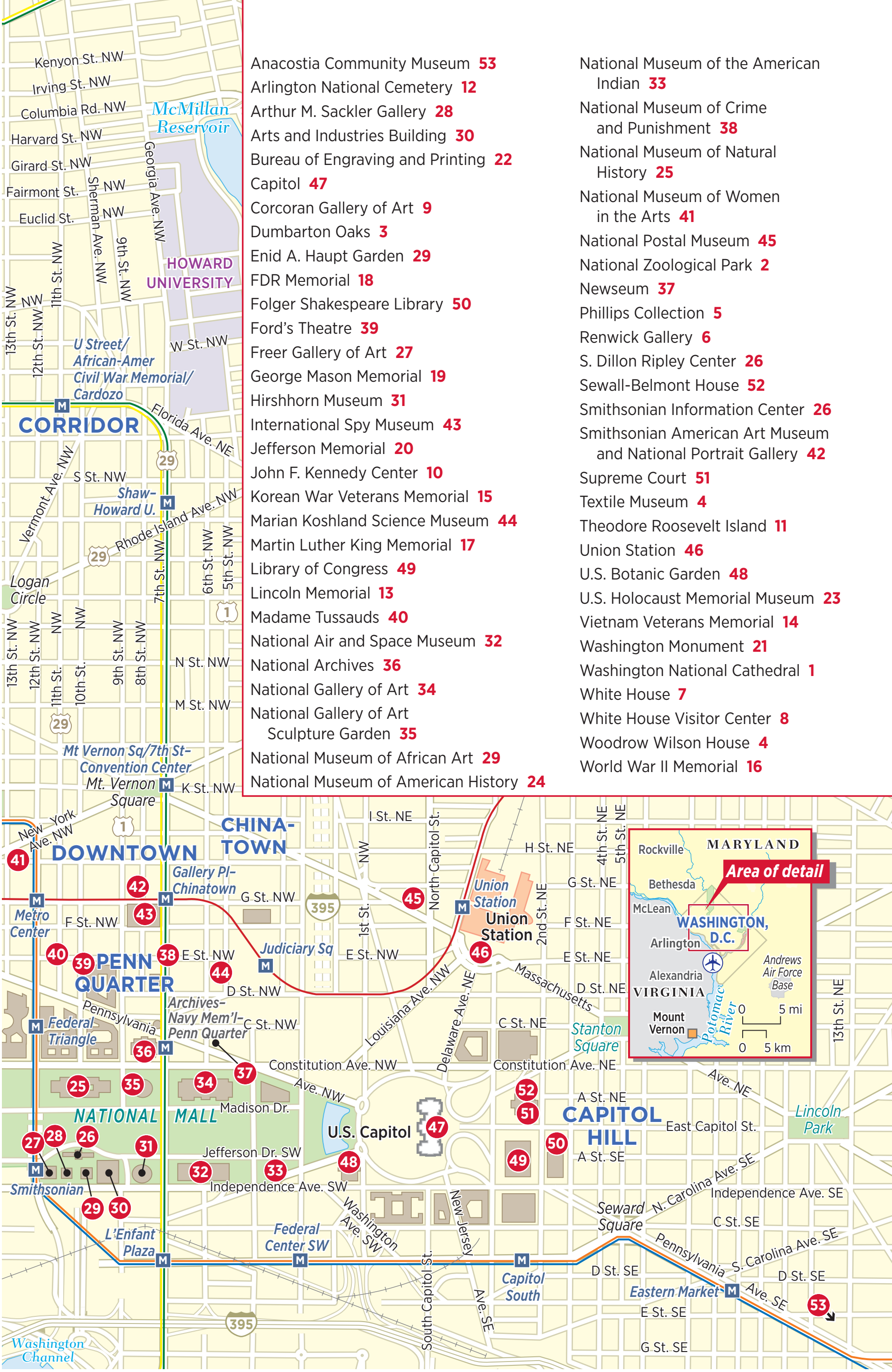
The Capitol ★★★ The Capitol Building centers a 450-acre Capitol Campus that includes House and Senate office buildings, the U.S. Botanic Garden, the Library of Congress, and the Supreme Court. Immediately surrounding the Capitol are 59 acres of beautifully kept grounds, landscaped originally in 1892 by Frederick Law Olmsted, who also planned New York City's Central Park. Stroll these winding paths and admire the flower plantings and memorial trees. Before you get too close to the Capitol, stand back to take a look at the "Statue of Freedom," the 19-foot-tall bronze female figure crowning the Capitol's dome. (You'll get to see the plaster model for the statue on display in the Capitol Visitor Center's Emancipation Hall.)

PREVIOUS PAGE: **The Vietnam Veterans Memorial's walls list close to 60,000 names.**

Washington, D.C. Attractions



1
2
NATIONAL ZOO
Kilbourne Pl. NW
Kenyon St. NW
Irving St. NW
Adams Mill Rd. NW
Harvard St. NW
Columbia Heights
Woodley Park-Zoo/ Adams Morgan
Fulton St. NW
Davis St. NW
34th St. NW
Cleveland Ave. NW
Woodland Dr. NW
29th St. NW
Woodley Rd. NW
Ontario Rd. NW
Lanier Pl. NW
Columbia Rd. NW
15th St.
NW
14th St. NW
Observatory Circle
Calvert St. NW
Calvert St. NW
Euclid St. NW
U.S. Naval Observatory
ADAMS MORGAN
16th St.
NW
EMBASSY ROW
Massachusetts Ave. NW
ROCK CREEK PARK
Rock Creek
Connecticut Ave. NW
19th St. NW
NW
Florida Ave.
Florida Ave. NW
W St. NW
V St. NW
3
Belmont Rd. NW
Kalorama Rd.
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
U St. NW
35th St. NW
MONTROSE PARK
California St. NW
Florida Ave. NW
U STREET
T St. NW
Bancroft Pl. NW
4
S St. NW
Swann St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
NW
17th St.
16th St. NW
14th St. NW
Decatur Pl. NW
R St. NW
R St. NW
32nd St. NW
R St. NW
18th St. NW
R St. NW
Reservoir Rd. NW
Corcoran St. NW
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
Sheridan Circle
5
Massachusetts
DUPONT CIRCLE
Q St. NW
Wisconsin Ave. NW
Q St. NW
30th St. NW
29th St. NW
28th St. NW
Church St. NW
Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle Ave. NW
P St. NW
P St. NW
P St. NW
33rd St. NW
27th St. NW
Rock Creek Pkwy. NW
22nd St. NW
21st St. NW
O St. NW
O St. NW
Dumbarton St. NW
N St. NW
19th St. NW
Connecticut Ave.
GEORGETOWN
Scott Circle
Thomas Circle
Prospect St. NW
M St. NW
31st St. NW
25th St. NW
24th St. NW
23rd St. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
20th St. NW
Farragut North
15th St. NW
L St. NW
L St. NW
Whitehurst Fwy. NW
Francis Scott Key Bridge
29
Washington Circle
K St. NW
29
Farragut West
NW
Farragut Square
McPherson Square
I St. NW
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
McPherson Square
Georgetown Channel
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy. NW
Foggy Bottom-GWU
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
17th St. NW
G St. NW
6
7
NW
66
Theodore Roosevelt Island
Virginia Ave.
F St. NW
White House
14th St.
Rosslyn
N. Lynn St.
George Washington Memorial Pkwy.
Little River
Kennedy Center
E St. NW
9
18th St. NW
8
10
FOGGY BOTTOM
NW
Wilson Blvd.
THE ELLIPSE
15th St. NW
11
C St. NW
Theodore Roosevelt Mem. Bridge
Constitution Ave. NW
1
50
Vietnam Veterans Memorial
14
Lincoln Memorial
WWII Memorial
24
Iwo Jima Memorial
Reflecting Pool
21
13
16
Washington Monument
VIRGINIA
15
WEST POTOMAC PARK
LADY BIRD JOHNSON PARK
Arlington Mem. Bridge
alt. 50
Independence Ave. SW
ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY
Jefferson Davis Hwy.
17
23
22
Arlington Cemetery
12
Potomac River
Ohio Dr. SW
Tidal Basin
Washington Blvd.
18
FDR Memorial
Cherry Trees
Jefferson Memorial
20
19
0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km


Kenyon St. NW
Irving St. NW
Columbia Rd. NW
Harvard St. NW
Girard St. NW
Fairmont St. NW
Euclid St. NW
McMillan Reservoir
Georgia Ave. NW
Sherman Ave. NW
9th St. NW
11th St. NW
12th St. NW
13th St. NW
HOWARD UNIVERSITY
W St. NW
U Street/ African-Amer Civil War Memorial/ Cardozo
CORRIDOR
Florida Ave. NE
29
Vermont Ave. NW
S St. NW
Shaw–Howard U.
Rhode Island Ave. NW
7th St. NW
6th St. NW
5th St. NW
Logan Circle
1
10th St.
8th St. NW
N St. NW
M St. NW
Mt Vernon Sq/7th St–Convention Center
Mt. Vernon Square
K St. NW
New York Ave. NW
CHINA-TOWN
DOWNTOWN
Gallery Pl–Chinatown
G St. NW
395
I St. NE
1st St.
North Capitol St.
H St. NE
4th St. NE
5th St. NE
G St. NE
Union Station
2nd St. NE
Metro Center
F St. NW
F St. NE
PENN QUARTER
E St. NW
Judiciary Sq
E St. NE
D St. NW
Louisiana Ave. NW
Delaware Ave. NE
Massachusetts
D St. NE
Archives–Navy Mem'l–Penn Quarter
Federal Triangle
Pennsylvania
C St. NW
C St. NE
Stanton Square
Constitution Ave. NW
Constitution Ave. NE
Ave. NW
NATIONAL MALL
Madison Dr.
U.S. Capitol
A St. NE
CAPITOL HILL
East Capitol St.
Ave. NE
Lincoln Park
Jefferson Dr. SW
A St. SE
Independence Ave. SW
Smithsonian
Washington Ave. SW
New Jersey Ave. SE
N. Carolina Ave. SE
Independence Ave. SE
Seward Square
C St. SE
L'Enfant Plaza
Federal Center SW
Capitol South
South Capitol St.
D St. SE
Pennsylvania Ave. SE
S. Carolina Ave. SE
D St. SE
Eastern Market
E St. SE
G St. SE
13th St. NE
Washington Channel
MARYLAND
Rockville
Area of detail
Bethesda
McLean
WASHINGTON, D.C.
Arlington
Andrews Air Force Base
Alexandria
VIRGINIA
Potomac River
Mount Vernon
0 5 mi
0 5 km
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25 26 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 34 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 44 45 46 47 48 49 50 51 52 53

Anacostia Community Museum	53
Arlington National Cemetery	12
Arthur M. Sackler Gallery	28
Arts and Industries Building	30
Bureau of Engraving and Printing	22
Capitol	47
Corcoran Gallery of Art	9
Dumbarton Oaks	3
Enid A. Haupt Garden	29
FDR Memorial	18
Folger Shakespeare Library	50
Ford's Theatre	39
Freer Gallery of Art	27
George Mason Memorial	19
Hirshhorn Museum	31
International Spy Museum	43
Jefferson Memorial	20
John F. Kennedy Center	10
Korean War Veterans Memorial	15
Marian Koshland Science Museum	44
Martin Luther King Memorial	17
Library of Congress	49
Lincoln Memorial	13
Madame Tussauds	40
National Air and Space Museum	32
National Archives	36
National Gallery of Art	34
National Gallery of Art Sculpture Garden	35
National Museum of African Art	29
National Museum of American History	24
National Museum of the American Indian	33
National Museum of Crime and Punishment	38
National Museum of Natural History	25
National Museum of Women in the Arts	41
National Postal Museum	45
National Zoological Park	2
Newseum	37
Phillips Collection	5
Renwick Gallery	6
S. Dillon Ripley Center	26
Sewall-Belmont House	52
Smithsonian Information Center	26
Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery	42
Supreme Court	51
Textile Museum	4
Theodore Roosevelt Island	11
Union Station	46
U.S. Botanic Garden	48
U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum	23
Vietnam Veterans Memorial	14
Washington Monument	21
Washington National Cathedral	1
White House	7
White House Visitor Center	8
Woodrow Wilson House	4
World War II Memorial	16

call AHEAD

Here's a crucial piece of advice: **Call the places you plan to tour each day before you set out.** Many of Washington's government buildings, museums, memorials, and monuments are open to the general public nearly all the time—except when they're not.

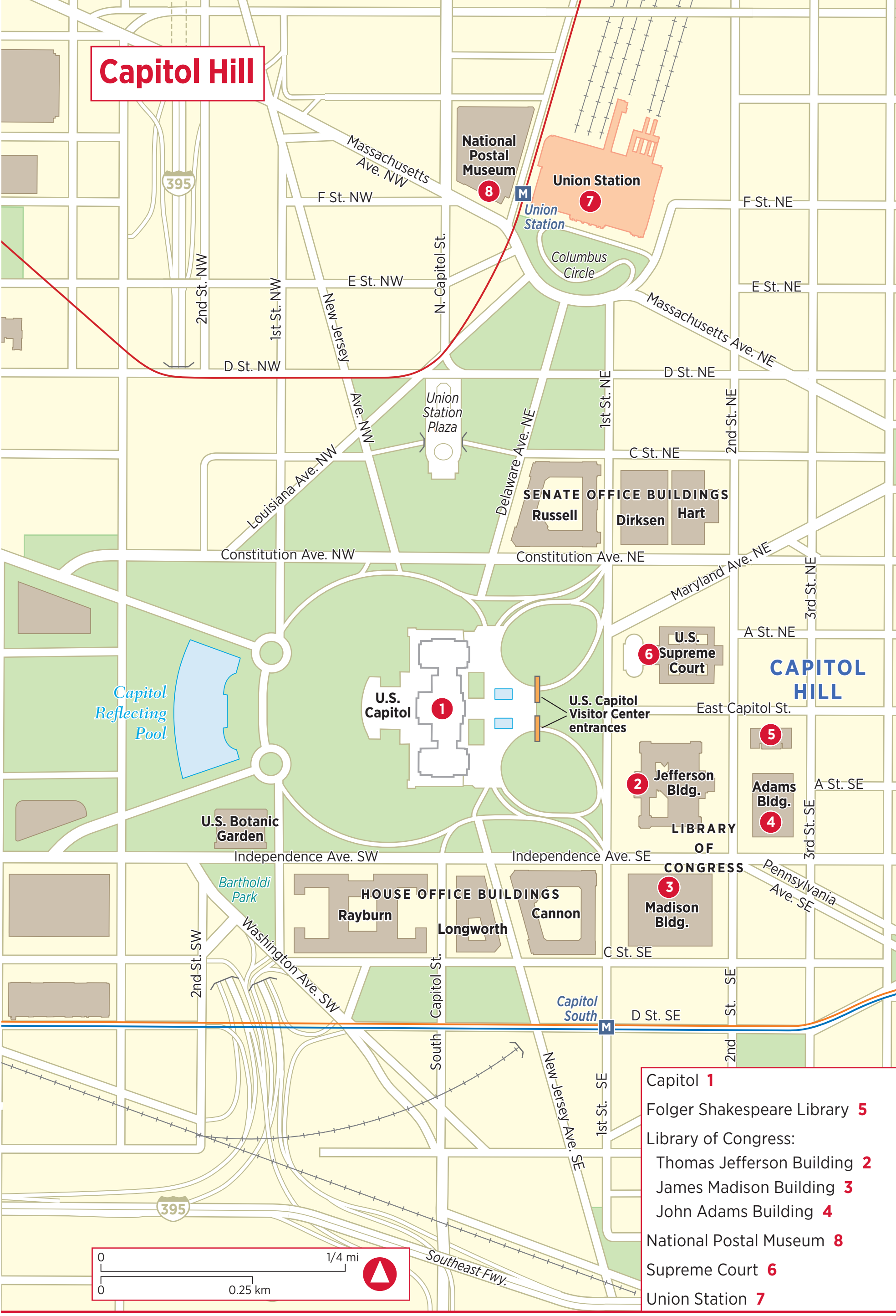
Because buildings like the Capitol, the Supreme Court, and the White House are offices as well as tourist destinations, the business of the day always poses the potential for closing one of those sites, or at least sections, to sightseers. There's also the matter of maintenance. The steady stream of visitors to Washington's attractions necessitates ongoing caretaking, which may require closing an entire landmark, or part of it, to the public, or putting in place new hours of operation or procedures for visiting. Finally, Washington's famous museums, grand halls, and public gardens double as settings for press conferences, galas, special exhibits, festivals, and even movie sets. You might arrive at, say, the National Air and Space Museum on a Sunday afternoon, only to find some or all of its galleries off-limits because a movie shoot is underway. (Have you seen *Night at the Museum: Battle of the Smithsonian,* by the way?) Want to avoid frustration and disappointment? Call ahead.

The Capitol is as majestic up close as it is from afar. For 135 years it sheltered not only both houses of Congress, but also the Supreme Court and, for 97 years, the Library of Congress as well. When you tour the Capitol, you'll learn about America's history as you admire the place in which it unfolded. Classical architecture, interior embellishments, and hundreds of paintings, sculptures, and other artworks are integral elements of the Capitol. The hourlong tour (see procedures below) starts in the Capitol Visitor Center, where you watch a 13-minute orientation film, then takes you to the Rotunda, National Statuary Hall, down to the Crypt, and back to the Visitor Center. (Get a jump on information about the history and art of the Capitol by going to www.visitthecapitol.gov and clicking on "About the Capitol," then the link "Evolution of the Capitol." The Architect of the Capitol's website, www.aoc.gov, is even more informative.)

The Statue of Freedom atop the Capitol dome.

The **Rotunda**—a huge 96-foot-wide circular hall capped by a 180-foot-high dome—is the hub of the Capitol. The dome was completed, at Lincoln's direction, while the Civil War was being fought: "If people see the Capitol going on, it is a sign we

Capitol Hill


395
Massachusetts Ave. NW
National Postal Museum
8
Union Station
7
M
Union Station
F St. NW
F St. NE
Columbus Circle
E St. NW
E St. NE
N. Capitol St.
2nd St. NW
1st St. NW
New Jersey Ave. NW
D St. NW
Massachusetts Ave. NE
D St. NE
1st St. NE
2nd St. NE
Union Station Plaza
Delaware Ave. NE
C St. NE
Louisiana Ave. NW
SENATE OFFICE BUILDINGS
Russell
Dirksen
Hart
Constitution Ave. NW
Constitution Ave. NE
Maryland Ave. NE
3rd St. NE
A St. NE
U.S. Supreme Court
6
CAPITOL HILL
Capitol Reflecting Pool
U.S. Capitol
1
U.S. Capitol Visitor Center entrances
East Capitol St.
5
Jefferson Bldg.
2
Adams Bldg.
4
A St. SE
3rd St. SE
LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
U.S. Botanic Garden
Independence Ave. SW
Independence Ave. SE
Bartholdi Park
HOUSE OFFICE BUILDINGS
Rayburn
Longworth
Cannon
3
Madison Bldg.
Pennsylvania Ave. SE
C St. SE
2nd St. SW
Washington Ave. SW
South Capitol St.
Capitol South
M
D St. SE
2nd St. SE
New Jersey Ave. SE
1st St. SE
395
Southeast Fwy.
0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km

Capitol 1

Folger Shakespeare Library 5

Library of Congress:

- Thomas Jefferson Building 2
- James Madison Building 3
- John Adams Building 4

National Postal Museum 8

Supreme Court 6

Union Station 7

LEFT: **Bust of Martin Luther King, Jr. in the Capitol's Rotunda.** RIGHT: **The Old Supreme Court Chamber, which has been restored to its mid-19th-century appearance, in the Capitol.**

intend the Union shall go on," said Lincoln. Ten presidents have lain in state here, with former President Ronald Reagan being the most recent; when Kennedy's casket was displayed, the line of mourners stretched 40 blocks. On rare occasions, someone other than a president, military hero, or member of Congress receives this posthumous recognition. In October 2005, Congress paid tribute to Rosa Parks by allowing her body to lie in state here, the first woman to be so honored. (Parks was the black woman who in 1955 refused to relinquish her seat to a white man on a Montgomery, Alabama, bus, thereby helping to spark a civil rights movement.)

Heads Up

Security precautions and procedures are a post-9/11 fact of life everywhere in America, but especially in the nation's capital, thanks to the preponderance of federal structures and attractions that are open to the public. What that means for you as a visitor is that you often are going to have to stand in line to enter a national museum, like any of the Smithsonians, or a government building, like the Library of Congress. At many tourist sites, you can expect staff to search handbags, briefcases, and backpacks, either by hand or by X-ray machine. Some sites, including the National Air and Space Museum, require you to walk past metal detectors. During the busy spring and summer seasons, you may be queuing outside as you wait your turn to pass through security. So pack your patience, but otherwise carry as little as possible, and certainly no sharp objects. Museums and public buildings rarely offer the use of lockers.

The Capitol Visitor Center

Until the Capitol Visitor Center opened in November 2008 (after 7 years of construction), visitors to the Capitol had to wait outside in long lines in all kinds of weather, first to obtain tour passes and then to actually enter the Capitol. It was miserable. The simultaneous opening of the center and inauguration of an online tour reservation system makes a visit to the Capitol a joy, by comparison.

The enormous, 4,000-person-capacity Capitol Visitor Center is underground, which means that as you approach the East Front of the Capitol, you won't actually see it. But look for signs and the sloping sets of steps on either side of the Capitol's central section, leading down to the center's entrances. Once inside, you'll pass through security screening and then enter the two-level chamber. If you have time before or after your tour, you'll find plenty to do here. (Most visitors find it works better to explore the Center after touring the Capitol.) You can admire the 24 Statuary Hall statues scattered throughout and tour Exhibition Hall, which is a minimuseum of historic document displays; check out interactive kiosks that take you on virtual tours of the Capitol, filling you in on history, art, and architecture; and marvel at exhibits that explain the legislative process. Emancipation Hall is the large central chamber where you line up for tours; this is also where the 26 restrooms and 530-seat restaurant are. The Visitor Center is open Monday through Saturday, year-round, from 8:30am to 4:30pm.

Embracing the Rotunda walls are eight immense oil paintings commemorating great moments in American history, such as the presentation of the Declaration of Independence and the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown. Inside the eye, or inner dome, of the Rotunda is an allegorical fresco masterpiece by Constantino Brumidi, *The Apotheosis of Washington,* a symbolic portrayal of George Washington surrounded by Roman gods and goddesses watching over the progress of the nation. Brumidi was known as the "Michelangelo of the Capitol" for the many works he created throughout the building. (Take another look at the fresco and find the woman directly below Washington; the triumphant *Armed Freedom* figure is said to be modeled after Lola Germon, a beautiful young actress with whom the 60-year-old Brumidi conceived a child.) Beneath those painted figures is a *trompe l'oeil* frieze depicting major developments in the life of America, from Columbus's landing in 1492 to the birth of the aviation age in 1903. Don't miss the sculptures in the Rotunda, including: a pensive Abraham Lincoln; a dignified Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.; a ponderous trinity of suffragists Elizabeth Cady Stanton, Susan B. Anthony, and Lucretia Mott; and a bronze statue of President Ronald Reagan, looking characteristically genial and confident.

The **National Statuary Hall** was originally the chamber of the House of Representatives. In 1864, it became Statuary Hall, and the states were invited to send two statues each of native sons and daughters to the hall. There are 100 statues in all, New Mexico completing the original collection with its contribution in 2005 of Po'Pay, a Pueblo Indian, who in 1680 led a revolt against the Spanish that helped to save Pueblo culture. (Stay tuned: The District of Columbia hopes to honor two of its own homegrown heroes with statues, despite the fact that Congress, as yet, refuses to recognize D.C. as a state.) States do have

Brumidi's fresco in the "eye" of the inner dome.

the prerogative to replace statues with new choices, which is what Alabama did in 2009, putting Helen Keller in and removing one of congressman Jabez Lamar Monroe Curry. Because of space constraints, only 38 statues or so reside in the Hall, with 24 now placed in the Visitor Center and the remaining scattered throughout the corridors of the Capitol. Statues include Ethan Allen, the Revolutionary War hero who founded the state of Vermont, and Missouri's Thomas Hart Benton—not the 20th-century artist famous for his rambunctious murals, but his namesake and uncle, who was one of the first two senators from Missouri and whose antislavery stance in 1850 cost him his Senate seat. Nine women are represented, including Helen Keller, as previously mentioned, and Montana's Jeannette Rankin, the first woman to serve in Congress.

The **Crypt** of the Capitol lies directly below the Rotunda and is used mainly as an exhibit space.

In slow seasons, usually fall and winter, your public tour may include a visit to the **Old Supreme Court Chamber,** which has been restored to its mid-19th-century appearance. The Supreme Court met here from 1810 to 1860. Busts of the first four chief justices are on display—John Marshall, John Rutledge, John Jay, and Oliver Ellsworth—and so are some of their desks, believed to have been purchased in the 1830s. The justices handed down a number of noteworthy decisions here, including that of *Dred Scott v. Sandford,* which denied the citizenship of blacks, whether slaves or free, and in so doing precipitated the nation's Civil War.

You will not see them on your tour, but the **south and north wings** of the Capitol hold the House and Senate chambers, respectively. The House of Representatives chamber is the largest legislative chamber in the world, and the setting for the president's annual State of the Union addresses. (See the information below about watching Senate and House activity.)

Procedures for Touring the Capitol: Tours of the Capitol are free and take place year-round, Monday through Saturday between 8:50am and 3:20pm.

Capitol Guide Service guides lead the general public tours, which usually include 40 or 50 people at a time and last 50 to 60 minutes. You and everyone in your party must have a **timed pass,** which you must order online at www.visitthecapitol.gov. You can also contact your representative or senator in Congress and request passes for constituent tours, which are usually limited to groups of 15 and conducted by congressional staff, who may take you to notable places in the Capitol beyond those seen on the general public tour. A limited number of same-day passes are available daily from the tour kiosks on the east and west fronts of the Capitol and at the information desks on the lower level of the visitor center. During peak spring and summer sessions, you should order tickets at least 2 weeks in advance. No matter what, call ✆ **202/225-6827** in advance of your visit; that way you'll know for sure whether the Capitol is open. The Capitol has quite a list of items it prohibits, and you can read the list online at www.visitthecapitol.gov or listen to a recitation by calling the number above. Everything from large bags of any kind to food and drink is prohibited; leave everything possible back at the hotel.

The Capitol Guide Service also offers other special tours and talks on an ongoing basis, though the specific topics might change. Recent offerings included tours of the Brumidi Corridors and tours that focused on the Capitol and the Congress during the Civil War. Look online or ask at the Visitor Center information desk for details about these presentations.

Procedures for Visiting the House Gallery or Senate Gallery: Both the Senate and House galleries are open to visitors whenever either body is **in session** ★–★★★, so do try to sit in. (The experience receives a range of star ratings because a visit can prove deadly boring or extremely captivating, depending on whether a debate is underway and how lively it is.) Otherwise, the Senate Gallery is open to visitors during scheduled recesses, Monday to Friday 9am to 4:15pm, and the House Gallery is open to visitors Monday to Friday year-round

The Senate Chamber.

FACE IT
Abortion Kills!
KEEP ABORTION LEGAL
Stand for LIFE 365
EndRoe.o

LEFT: **The Supreme Court's Corinthian Columns.** RIGHT: **Protesters on the Supreme Court plaza.**

9am to 4:15pm. Children 5 and under are not allowed in the Senate gallery. You can obtain visitor passes at the offices of your representative and senator, or in the case of District of Columbia and Puerto Rico residents, from the office of your delegate to Congress. To find out your member's office location, go online at www.house.gov or www.senate.gov and follow the links to your state's representatives' or senators' information; or call ✆ **202/225-3121** to speak to a Capitol operator. ***Note:*** You must have a separate pass for each gallery. Once obtained, the passes are good through the remainder of the Congress.

Contrary to popular belief, members of Congress do not have their main offices inside the Capitol building itself, though many of the senior ranking members do have Capitol "hideaways," which are exactly what they sound like: places out of the fray where they can take care of business without interruption. The main, staffed offices of congressional representatives and delegates are in House buildings on the south side, or Independence Avenue side, of the Capitol; senators' main, staffed offices are located in Senate buildings on the north side, or Constitution Avenue side, of the Capitol. If you need help or directions, just ask one of the many Capitol Hill police officers in the area. You should be able to pick up passes to both the Senate and House galleries in one place, at either your representative's office or your senator's office. (***Note:*** International visitors can obtain both House and Senate gallery passes by presenting a passport or a valid driver's license with photo ID to staff at the House and Senate Appointments desks on the upper level of the Visitor Center, near the main entrance.) Visit the Capitol's website, **www.aoc.gov**, the Visitor Center website, **www.visitthecapitol.gov**, or call your senator or congressperson's office for more exact information about obtaining passes to the House and Senate galleries.

You'll know that the House and/or the Senate is in session if you see flags flying over their respective wings of the Capitol (***Remember:*** House, south side; Senate, north side), or you can check the weekday "Today in Congress" column, online only, in the *Washington Post* (www.washingtonpost.com; click on "Politics" at the top of the home page, then click on "Congress") for details on times of the House and Senate sessions and committee hearings. This column also tells you which sessions are open to the public. Or again, access the Capitol's website, **www.aoc.gov**, for information about the history, art, and construction of the Capitol building; and **www.house.gov** and **www.senate.gov** for an in-depth education on the legislative process; schedules of bill debates in the House and Senate, committee markups, and meetings; and links to connect to your Senate or House representative's page.

Capitol and Capitol Visitor Center: E. Capitol St. (at 1st St. NW). ☎ **202/225-6827** (recording), **202/593-1768** (Capitol Guide Service Office), **202/225-3121** (Capitol operator). www.visitthecapitol.gov, www.aoc.gov, www.house.gov, www.senate.gov. Free admission. Year-round Mon–Sat 8:30am–4:30pm, with first tour starting at 8:50am and last tour starting at 3:20pm. Closed for tours Sun and Jan 1, Thanksgiving, and Dec 25. Parking at Union Station or on neighborhood streets. Metro: Union Station (Massachusetts Ave. exit) or Capitol South, then walk to the Capitol Visitor Center located on the East Front of the Capitol.

The Supreme Court of the United States ★★★ The highest tribunal in the nation, the Supreme Court is charged with the power of "judicial review": deciding whether actions of Congress, the president, the states, and lower courts (in other words, of all branches of government and government officials), are in accordance with the Constitution, and applying the Constitution's enduring principles to novel situations and a changing country. Arguably the most powerful people in the nation, the Court's chief justice and eight associate justices hear only about 100 of the most vital of the 10,000 or so petitions filed with the Court each year. The Court's rulings are final, reversible only by an Act of Congress.

Hard to believe, but the Supreme Court—in existence since 1789—did not have its own building until 1935. The justices met in New York, Philadelphia, and assorted nooks of the Capitol (see the Capitol's write-up above) until they finally got their own place. Architect Cass Gilbert, best known for his skyscrapers, like New York's 761-foot-high Woolworth building, designed the stately Corinthian marble palace that houses the Court today.

You'll have plenty of time to admire the exterior of this magnificent structure if you're in town when the Court is in session and decide to try **to see a case being argued ★★★** because—yup, you guessed it—you have to wait in line (sometimes for hours) on the front plaza of the building. But do try! Only in Washington does a wait in line grant one the privilege of watching and listening to the country's nine foremost legal experts nimbly and intensely dissect the merits of both sides of an argument, the outcome of which could profoundly affect the nation.

Starting the first Monday in October and continuing through late April, the Court "sits" for 2 weeks out of every month to hear two to four arguments each day, Monday through Wednesday, from 10am to noon and from 1 to 2 or 3pm. You can find out the specific dates and names of arguments in advance by calling the Supreme Court (☎ **202/479-3211**) or by going to the website, **www.supremecourtus.gov**, where the argument calendar and the "Merits Briefs" (case descriptions) are posted.

Plan on arriving at the Supreme Court at least 90 minutes in advance of a scheduled argument during the fall and winter, and as early as 3 hours ahead in

March and April, when schools are often on spring break and students lengthen the line. (Dress warmly; the stone plaza is exposed and can be witheringly cold.) Controversial cases also attract crowds; if you're not sure whether a particular case has created a stir, call the Court information line to reach someone who can tell you. The Court allots only about 150 first-come, first-served seats to the general public, but that number fluctuates from case to case, depending on the number of seats that have been reserved by the lawyers arguing the case and by the press. The Court police officers direct you into one line initially; when the doors finally open, you form a second line if you want to attend only 3 to 5 minutes of the argument. As of May 2010, for security reasons, visitors now enter the Supreme Court Building at plaza level, through either the northwest or southwest doors flanking the central marble staircase; in the past, visitors climbed those massive stone steps to venture through the opened, 6.5-ton bronze doors securing the Court's west entrance. You'll still have a chance to look at the doors, though, since visitors are allowed to exit the building through that central portal.

Meanwhile, the justices are always at work on their opinions following Court arguments, and release these completed opinions in the courtroom throughout the argument term, October through April, and into May and June. If you attend an oral argument, you may find yourself present as well for the release of a Supreme Court opinion, since the justices precede the hearing of new oral arguments with the announcement of their opinions on previously heard arguments, if any opinions are ready. What this means is, if you're visiting the Court on a Monday in May or June, you won't be able to attend an argument, but you might still see the justices in action, delivering an opinion, during a 10am, 15-minute session in the courtroom. To attend one of these sessions, you must wait in line on the plaza, following the same procedure outlined above.

Leave your cameras, recording devices, and notebooks at your hotel; they're not allowed in the courtroom. ***Note:*** *Do* bring quarters. Security procedures require you to leave all your belongings, including outerwear, purses, books, sunglasses, and so on, in a cloak room where there are coin-operated lockers that accept only quarters.

Once inside, pay close attention to the many rituals. At 10am, the marshal announces the entrance of the justices, and all present rise and remain standing while the justices take their seats (in high-backed, cushioned swivel chairs, by the way) following the chant: "The Honorable, the Chief Justice and Associate Justices of the Supreme Court of the United States. Oyez! Oyez! Oyez! All persons having business before the Honorable, the Supreme Court of the United States, are admonished to draw near and give their attention, for the Court is now sitting. God save the United States and this Honorable Court!" Unseen by the gallery is the "conference handshake"; following a 19th-century tradition symbolizing a "harmony of aims if not views," each justice shakes hands with each of the other eight when they assemble to go to the bench. The Court has a record of prior proceedings and relevant briefs, so each side is allowed only a 30-minute argument.

Not interested or able to attend an argument or opinion delivery? No worries. At times when the Court is finished with arguments for the day, and on days when the Court is not in session at all, docents lead 30-minute public tours of the courtroom that introduce visitors of all ages to the Court's judicial functions, the building's history, and the architecture of the courtroom. Tours take place every hour on the half-hour, beginning at 9:30am on days when the Court is not sitting and at a later time on Court days. You can also tour the building on your own (first, stop by the ground-floor Information Desk to pick up a helpful flyer), view exhibits, and watch a film on the workings of the Court.

A gift shop and a public cafeteria are open to the public.

1 1st St. NE (btw. E. Capitol St. and Maryland Ave. NE). ✆ **202/479-3000.** www.supremecourtus.gov. Free admission. Mon–Fri 9am–4:30pm. Closed all federal holidays. Metro: Capitol South or Union Station.

The White House ★★★ It's amazing when you think about it: This house has served as residence, office, reception site, and world embassy for every U.S. president since John Adams. The White House is the only private residence of a head of state that has opened its doors to the public for tours, free of charge, and it's been doing this ever since Thomas Jefferson inaugurated the practice. On a typical day, you'll be one of some 1,600 people touring the White House, knowing that meanwhile, somewhere in this very building, the president and his staff are meeting with foreign dignitaries, congressional members, and business leaders and hashing out the most urgent of national and global decisions, and . . . that perhaps First Daughter Malia is taking Bo for a walk. See the box "How to Arrange a White House Tour," below.

An Act of Congress in 1790 established the city now known as Washington, District of Columbia, as the seat of the federal government. George Washington and city planner Pierre L'Enfant chose the site for the President's House and staged a contest to find a builder. Although Washington picked the winner—Irishman

The White House.

James Hoban—he was the only president never to live in the White House. The structure took 8 years to build, starting in 1792, when its cornerstone was laid. Its facade is made of the same stone that was used to construct the Capitol. The mansion quickly became known as the "White House," thanks to the limestone whitewashing applied to the walls to protect them, later replaced by white lead paint in 1818. In 1814, during the War of 1812, the British set fire to the White House, gutting the interior; the exterior managed to endure only because a rainstorm extinguished the fire. What you see today is Hoban's basic creation: a building modeled after an Irish country house (in fact, Hoban had in mind the house of the Duke of Leinster in Dublin).

Note: Tours of the White House exit from the North Portico. Before you descend the front steps, look to your left to find the window whose sandstone still remains unpainted as a reminder both of the 1814 fire and of the White House's survival.

Additions over the years have included the South Portico in 1824, the North Portico in 1829, and electricity in 1891, during Benjamin Harrison's presidency. In 1902, repairs and refurnishing of the White House cost nearly $500,000. No other great change took place until Harry Truman's presidency, when the interior was completely renovated after the leg of Margaret Truman's piano cut through the dining room ceiling. The Trumans lived at Blair House across the street for nearly 4 years while the White House interior was shored up with steel girders and concrete.

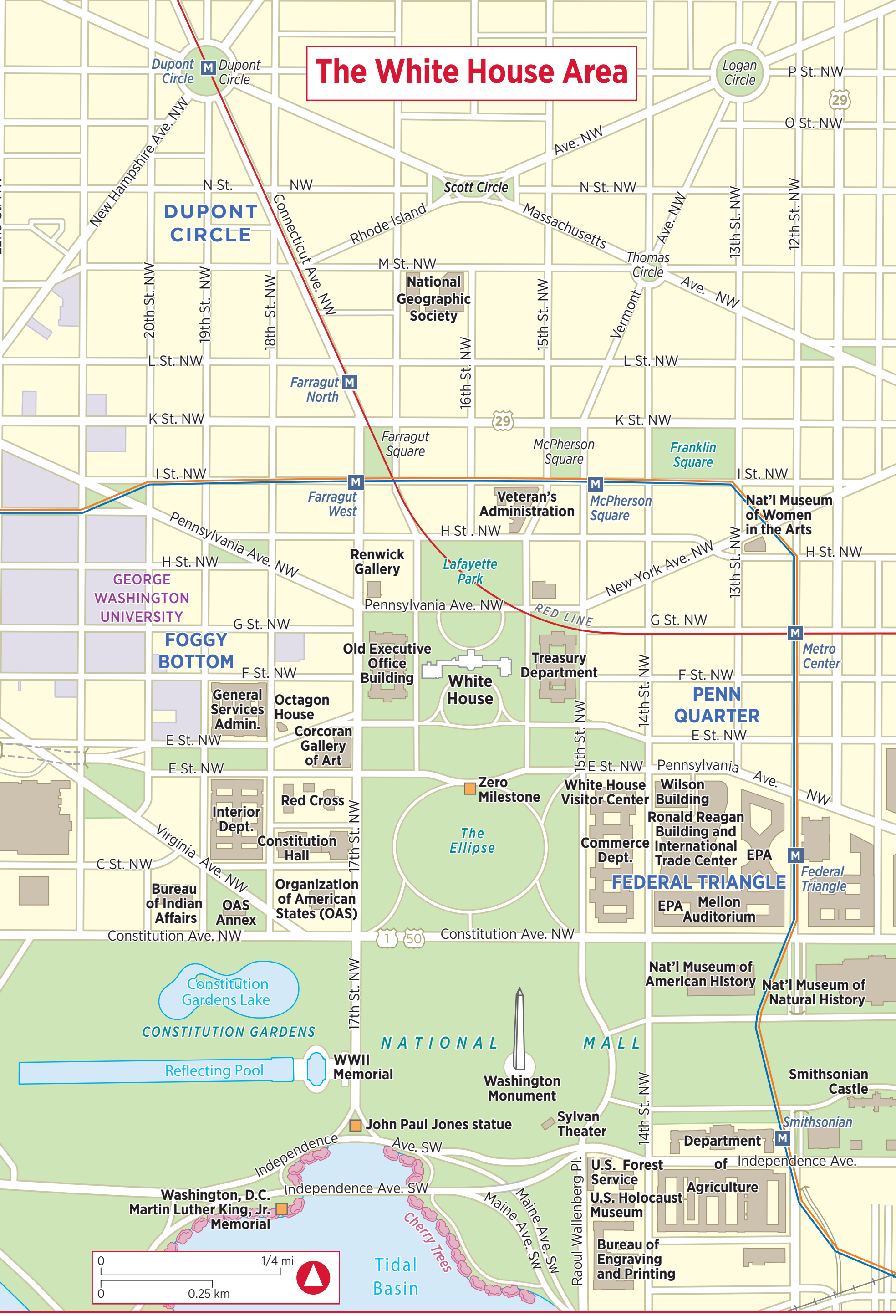
In 1961, First Lady Jacqueline Kennedy spearheaded the founding of the White House Historical Association and formed a Fine Arts Committee to help restore the famous rooms to their original grandeur, ensuring treatment of the White House as a museum of American history and decorative arts. "It just seemed to me such a shame when we came here to find hardly anything of the past in the house, hardly anything before 1902," Mrs. Kennedy observed.

Every president and first family put their own stamp on the White House. President and Michelle Obama have installed in their private residence artworks on loan from the Hirshhorn Museum and from the National Gallery of Art, and have chosen works to hang in the public rooms of the White House. (Changing the art in the public rooms requires approval from the White House curator and the Committee for the Preservation of the White House.) Michelle Obama has planted a vegetable garden on the White House grounds and the President has altered the outdoor tennis court so that it can be used for both basketball and tennis games.

Highlights of the public tour include the **Gold-and-White East Room,** the scene of presidential receptions, weddings, major presidential addresses, and other dazzling events. This is where the president entertains visiting heads of state and the place where seven of the eight presidents who died in office (all but Garfield) laid in state. It was also where Nixon resigned. The room's early-18th-century style was adopted during the Theodore Roosevelt renovation of 1902; it has parquet Fontainebleau oak floors and white-painted wood walls with fluted pilasters and classical relief inserts. Note the famous Gilbert Stuart portrait of George Washington that Dolley Madison saved from the British torch during the War of 1812. The portrait is the only object to have remained continuously in the White House since 1800 (except during times of reconstruction).

You'll visit the **Green Room,** which was Thomas Jefferson's dining room but today is used as a sitting room. Mrs. Kennedy chose the green watered-silk-fabric wall covering. In the **Oval Blue Room,** decorated in the French Empire style

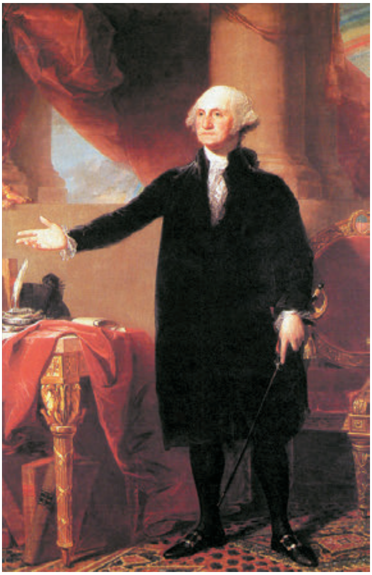
The White House Area


Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle
M
Logan Circle
P St. NW
29
O St. NW
Ave. NW
New Hampshire Ave. NW
N St.
NW
DUPONT CIRCLE
Connecticut Ave. NW
Scott Circle
Rhode Island
N St. NW
Massachusetts
Ave. NW
Thomas Circle
Ave. NW
13th St. NW
12th St. NW
M St. NW
National Geographic Society
20th St. NW
19th St. NW
18th St. NW
15th St. NW
Vermont
16th St. NW
L St. NW
L St. NW
Farragut North
K St. NW
K St. NW
29
Farragut Square
McPherson Square
Franklin Square
I St. NW
I St. NW
Farragut West
Veteran's Administration
McPherson Square
Nat'l Museum of Women in the Arts
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
H St. NW
H St. NW
H St. NW
Renwick Gallery
Lafayette Park
New York Ave. NW
13th St. NW
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
RED LINE
G St. NW
G St. NW
FOGGY BOTTOM
Old Executive Office Building
White House
Treasury Department
Metro Center
F St. NW
F St. NW
14th St. NW
PENN QUARTER
General Services Admin.
Octagon House
Corcoran Gallery of Art
E St. NW
E St. NW
E St. NW
E St. NW
15th St. NW
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
Zero Milestone
White House Visitor Center
Wilson Building
Interior Dept.
Red Cross
17th St. NW
Ronald Reagan Building and International Trade Center
The Ellipse
Virginia Ave. NW
Constitution Hall
Commerce Dept.
EPA
C St. NW
FEDERAL TRIANGLE
Federal Triangle
Bureau of Indian Affairs
OAS Annex
Organization of American States (OAS)
EPA
Mellon Auditorium
Constitution Ave. NW
1
50
Constitution Ave. NW
Nat'l Museum of American History
Nat'l Museum of Natural History
Constitution Gardens Lake
17th St. NW
CONSTITUTION GARDENS
NATIONAL MALL
Reflecting Pool
WWII Memorial
Washington Monument
Smithsonian Castle
14th St. NW
Sylvan Theater
Smithsonian
John Paul Jones statue
Independence
Ave. SW
Department of Agriculture
Independence Ave.
U.S. Forest Service
U.S. Holocaust Museum
Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. Memorial
Independence Ave. SW
Maine Ave. SW
Maine Ave. SW
Raoul Wallenberg Pl.
Cherry Trees
Bureau of Engraving and Printing
0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
Tidal Basin

The Governor's Ball in the White House's State Dining Room.

chosen by James Monroe in 1817, presidents and first ladies have officially received guests since the Jefferson administration. It was, however, Martin Van Buren's decor that began the "blue room" tradition. The walls, on which hang portraits of five presidents (including Rembrandt Peale's portrait of Thomas Jefferson and G. P. A. Healy's of John Tyler), are covered in reproductions of early-19th-century French and American wallpaper. Grover Cleveland, the only president to wed in the White House, was married in the Blue Room. This room was also where the Reagans greeted the 52 Americans liberated after being held hostage in Iran for 444 days, and every year it's the setting for the White House Christmas tree.

The **Red Room,** with its red satin-covered walls and Empire furnishings, is used as a reception room, primarily for afternoon teas. Several portraits of past presidents and a Gilbert Stuart portrait of Dolley Madison hang here. Dolley Madison used the Red Room for her famous Wednesday-night receptions.



Gilbert Stuart's famous portrait of George Washington that Dolley Madison saved from the British torch during the war of 1812.

How to Arrange a White House Tour

White House tours are available to the general public year-round, from 7:30 to 11am Tuesday through Thursday, 7:30am to noon Friday, and 7:30am to 1pm Saturday, and at other times, as well, depending on the President's schedule. If the President is out of town, it's possible that more tours will be allowed past the usual cutoff time. Tours are self-guided and most people take no more than an hour to go through. You must have a reservation to tour the White House. At least 30 days and as far as 6 months in advance of your trip, call your senator's or representative's office with the names of the people in your group and ask for a specific tour date. The tour coordinator consults with the White House on availability and, if your date is available, contacts you to obtain the names, birth dates, Social Security numbers (for those 14 and older), and other information for each of the people in your party. The Secret Service reviews the information and clears you for the tour, putting the names of the people in your group on a confirmed reservation list; you'll receive a confirmation number and the date and time of your tour well in advance of your trip.

On the day of your tour, call ✆ **202/456-7041** to make sure that the White House is still open that day to the public. Then off you go, to the south side of East Executive Avenue, near the Southeast Gate of the White House, with photo IDs for everyone in your party who is 15 or older. Be sure to arrive about 15 minutes before your scheduled tour time.

Do not bring the following prohibited items: backpacks, book bags, handbags, or purses; food and beverages; strollers; cameras; videorecorders or any type of recording device; tobacco products; personal grooming items, from cosmetics to hairbrushes; any pointed objects, whether a pen or a knitting needle; aerosol containers; guns; ammunition; fireworks; electric stun guns; maces; martial arts weapons/devices; or knives of any description. Cellphones are okay, but not the kind that are also cameras. The White House does not have a coat-check facility, so there is no place for you to leave your belongings while you go on the tour. There are no public restrooms or telephones in the White House, and picture taking and videotaping are prohibited. ***Best advice:*** Leave everything but your wallet back at the hotel.

From the Red Room, you enter the **State Dining Room.** Modeled after late-18th-century neoclassical English houses, this room is a superb setting for state dinners and luncheons. Below G.P.A. Healy's portrait of Lincoln is a quote taken from a letter written by John Adams on his second night in the White House (FDR had it carved into the mantel): "I Pray Heaven to Bestow The Best of Blessings on This House and on All that shall here-after Inhabit it. May none but Honest and Wise Men ever rule under this Roof."

Note: Even if you have successfully reserved a White House tour for your group, you should still call ✆ **202/456-7041** before setting out in the morning, in case the White House is closed on short notice because of unforeseen events. If this should happen to you, you should make a point of walking by the White House anyway, since its exterior is still pretty awe-inspiring. Stroll past it on Pennsylvania Avenue, down 15th Street past the Treasury Building, and along the backside and South Lawn, on E Street.

1600 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (visitor entrance gate at E St. and E. Executive Ave.). ✆ **202/456-7041** or 202/208-1631. www.whitehouse.gov. Free admission. Tours for groups of 10 or more who have arranged the tour through their congressional offices. Closed federal holidays. Metro: Federal Triangle.

The White House Visitor Center The Visitor Center opened in 1995 to provide extensive interpretive data about the White House (and to serve as a ticket-distribution center, though that function has been suspended). It is run under the auspices of the National Park Service and the staff is well-informed. A 30-minute video about the White House provides interior views of the presidential precincts (it runs continuously throughout the day). Pick up a copy of the National Park Service's brochure on the White House, which tells you a little about what you'll see in the eight or so rooms you tour and a bit about the history of the White House. The White House Historical Association runs a small shop here. Before you leave the Visitor Center, take a look at the exhibits, which include information about the architectural history of the White House; portrayals by photographers, artists, journalists, and political cartoonists; anecdotes about first families (such as the time prankster Tad Lincoln stood in a window above his father and waved a Confederate flag at a military review); details about what goes on behind the scenes, focusing on the vast staff of servants, chefs, gardeners, Secret Service people, and others who maintain this institution; highlights of notable White House ceremonies and celebrations, from a Wright Brothers' aviation demonstration in 1911 to a ballet performance by Baryshnikov during the Carter administration; and photographs of the ever-changing Oval Office as decorated by administrations from Taft to Obama. There are restrooms here and at the Ellipse Visitor Pavilion, at 15th and E streets, south of the White House.

1450 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (in the Department of Commerce Building, btw. 14th and 15th sts.). ✆ **202/208-1631.** Free admission. Daily 7:30am–4pm. Closed Jan 1, Thanksgiving, and Dec 25. Metro: Federal Triangle.

THE NATIONAL MALL & MEMORIAL PARKS

The National Park Service refers to the national parkland that extends from the Capitol to the Potomac River, encompassing the memorials, Washington Monument, National Mall, and West and East Potomac parks as the **National Mall and Memorial Parks.** The National Mall and Memorial Parks has its own telephone number, ✆ **202/485-9880,** and website, www.nps.gov/nama.

The National Mall

As part of his vision for Washington, Pierre L'Enfant conceived of the National Mall as a bustling ceremonial avenue of embassies and other distinguished buildings. Today's 2-mile, 700-acre stretch of land extending westward from the base of the Capitol to the Potomac River, just behind the Lincoln Memorial, fulfills that dream to some extent. Ten Smithsonian buildings (see next section, "The Smithsonian Museums," p. 184), plus the National Gallery of Art and its Sculpture Garden, and a stray government building (Department of Agriculture), stake out the Mall's northern border along Constitution Avenue and southern border

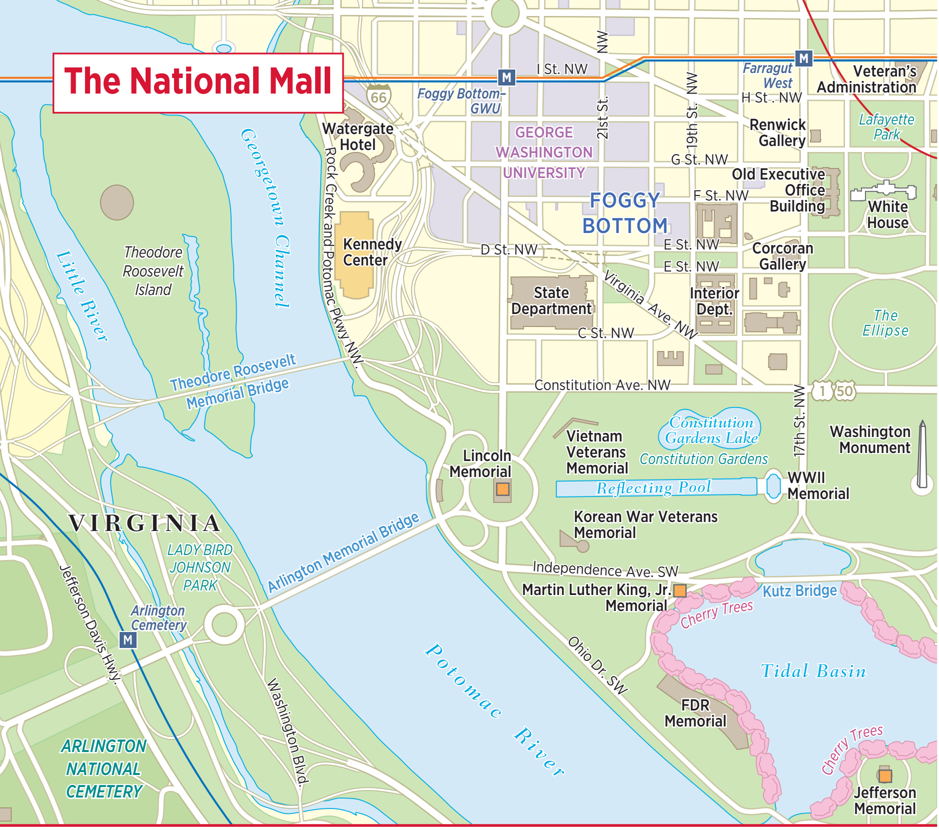
Baseball on the Mall.

along Independence Avenue. More than 2,000 American elm trees shade the pebbled walkways paralleling Jefferson and Madison drives. In a single year, more than 25 million tourists and locals crisscross the Mall as they visit the Smithsonian museums, hustle to work, pursue exercise, participate in whatever festival, event, or demonstration is taking place on the Mall that day, or simply go for a stroll, just as L'Enfant envisioned, perhaps.

What L'Enfant did not foresee was the toll that all of this activity might take on this piece of parkland. In recent years, visitors to the Mall often have been dismayed to see an expanse of browned, rather than green grass, crumbling walkways, and an overall worn appearance. The National Park Service maintains the land but struggles to keep up with needed repairs and preservation work, mostly due to lack of sufficient funds, despite monies from Congress and from the Trust for the National Mall, **www.nationalmall.org**, the Park Service's official

The Mall Gets a Makeover

The beauteous National Mall is showing its age. But help is on the way! You may notice construction areas and fencing in different locations around the Mall, in some cases obstructing the way to a landmark you'd hoped to visit. Just know it's all for a good cause: Improvements underway or completed by the time you visit in 2012 are updated signage and maps on the National Mall; a new, permanent screening facility to replace the makeshift temporary structure at the Washington Monument (lots of arguments about this one, with some wanting the center to go underground); and permanent, more attractive security barriers put in place at the Lincoln Memorial and repairs made to the memorial's Reflecting Pool and walkways. One other upgrade you may be interested in: The Mall is wired for free Wi-Fi service, so app-up and bring your smartphone!


The National Mall
Foggy Bottom-GWU
I St. NW
21st St.
NW
19th St. NW
Farragut West
H St. NW
Veteran's Administration
Lafayette Park
Watergate Hotel
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
G St. NW
Renwick Gallery
Old Executive Office Building
White House
FOGGY BOTTOM
F St. NW
E St. NW
E St. NW
Corcoran Gallery
Kennedy Center
D St. NW
State Department
Interior Dept.
C St. NW
Virginia Ave. NW
The Ellipse
Rock Creek and Potomac Pkwy NW.
Georgetown Channel
Theodore Roosevelt Island
Little River
Theodore Roosevelt Memorial Bridge
Constitution Ave. NW
1
50
17th St. NW
Constitution Gardens Lake
Constitution Gardens
Vietnam Veterans Memorial
Lincoln Memorial
Washington Monument
Reflecting Pool
WWII Memorial
Korean War Veterans Memorial
VIRGINIA
LADY BIRD JOHNSON PARK
Arlington Memorial Bridge
Arlington Cemetery
Jefferson Davis Hwy.
Independence Ave. SW
Martin Luther King, Jr. Memorial
Cherry Trees
Kutz Bridge
Ohio Dr. SW
Tidal Basin
Potomac River
Washington Blvd.
FDR Memorial
ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY
Cherry Trees
Jefferson Memorial
66
M
M
M

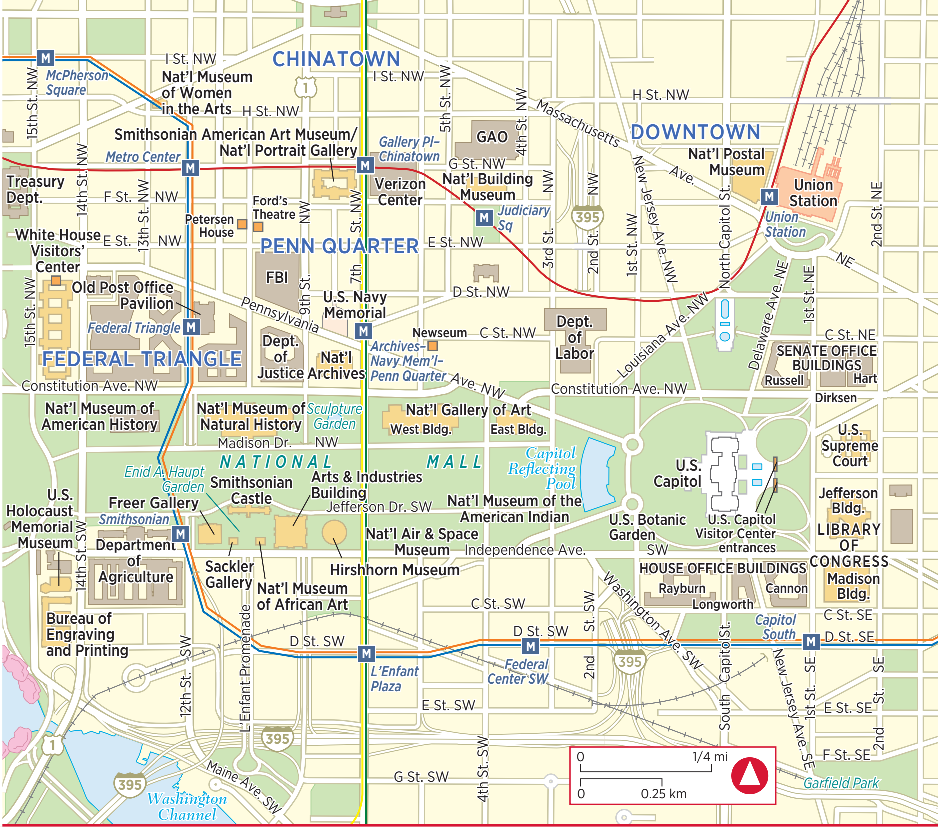
fundraising partner. A third organization called the National Coalition to Save Our Mall (**www.savethemall.org**), made up of professional and civic groups as well as assorted concerned artists, historians, and residents, advocates for a public voice in Mall enhancement decisions, and for more support from Congress. These organizations don't necessarily agree on their visions for the Mall.

The Major Memorials

The National Mall and Memorial Parks' major memorials honor esteemed presidents, war veterans, founding fathers, and, as of Aug. 28, 2011, a civil rights leader. (See below for more information about the National Mall's newest memorial, the Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial.)

All of these memorials are located in picturesque **West Potomac Park** (see p. 245 for full details on **East** and **West Potomac** parks and their famous **cherry blossoms**), which lies at the western end of the Mall, where it borders the Potomac River and encircles the Tidal Basin. Unfortunately, none of the memorials lies directly on a Metro line, so you can expect a bit of a walk from the specified station.

The easiest thing to do, if you're up to it, is to walk from one landmark to the next. I've organized just such a tour, detailed below. Or, you can go by **Tourmobile** (p. 257), which continually picks up and discharges passengers at each of


McPherson Square
15th St. NW
I St. NW
Nat'l Museum of Women in the Arts
H St. NW
CHINATOWN
I St. NW
5th St. NW
4th St. NW
Massachusetts Ave.
H St. NW
DOWNTOWN
Smithsonian American Art Museum/ Nat'l Portrait Gallery
Metro Center
14th St. NW
Gallery Pl– Chinatown
GAO
G St. NW
Nat'l Postal Museum
Union Station
Union Station
Treasury Dept.
F St. NW
13th St. NW
Ford's Theatre
Verizon Center
Nat'l Building Museum
Judiciary Sq
395
NW
New Jersey Ave. NW
North Capitol St.
2nd St. NE
White House Visitors' Center
E St. NW
Petersen House
NW
St. NW
PENN QUARTER
E St. NW
3rd St.
2nd St. NW
1st St. NW
NE
Old Post Office Pavilion
FBI
9th St.
7th
U.S. Navy Memorial
D St. NW
Delaware Ave. NE
1st St. NE
Federal Triangle
Pennsylvania
Newseum
C St. NW
Dept. of Labor
Louisiana Ave. NW
C St. NE
FEDERAL TRIANGLE
Dept. of Justice
Nat'l Archives
Archives– Navy Mem'l– Penn Quarter
Ave. NW
SENATE OFFICE BUILDINGS
Russell
Hart
Constitution Ave. NW
Constitution Ave. NW
Dirksen
Nat'l Museum of American History
Nat'l Museum of Natural History
Sculpture Garden
Nat'l Gallery of Art
West Bldg.
East Bldg.
Madison Dr. NW
U.S. Supreme Court
NATIONAL MALL
Enid A. Haupt Garden
Smithsonian Castle
Arts & Industries Building
Capitol Reflecting Pool
U.S. Capitol
U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum
Freer Gallery
Smithsonian
Jefferson Dr. SW
Nat'l Museum of the American Indian
Jefferson Bldg.
LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
Department of Agriculture
14th St. SW
Nat'l Air & Space Museum
Independence Ave. SW
U.S. Botanic Garden
U.S. Capitol Visitor Center entrances
Sackler Gallery
Hirshhorn Museum
HOUSE OFFICE BUILDINGS
Rayburn
Longworth
Cannon
Madison Bldg.
Nat'l Museum of African Art
C St. SW
St. SW
Washington Ave. SW
Capitol South
C St. SE
Bureau of Engraving and Printing
D St. SW
D St. SW
D St. SE
12th St. SW
L'Enfant Promenade
L'Enfant Plaza
Federal Center SW
2nd
395
South Capitol St.
New Jersey Ave. SE
1st St. SE
SE
E St. SW
E St. SE
2nd St.
1
395
F St. SE
Maine Ave. SW
G St. SW
4th St. SW
Washington Channel
395
0 1/4 mi
0 0.25 km
Garfield Park

these sites throughout the day and allows you to purchase a ticket in advance or as you board, whichever works for you. Still another alternative is to bike the sites. See suggested bike-rental locations listed on p. 260. Every memorial site has a bike rack.

TOURING THE MEMORIALS ON FOOT

I've designed—and tested—the following walking tour of the memorials, ordering the stops in a sequence that I believe makes most sense in terms of logistics and geography. The beauty of it is that you can easily tinker with this tour to suit your own purposes. The Washington Monument is the only site that has limited hours and requires a ticket; otherwise, the memorials are open 24 hours to the public, which means that you can follow this tour at 5am or 5pm, at 2 in the morning or 2 in the afternoon. Some believe the best time to visit the memorials is at night, when they're illuminated in all their imposing white-stone glory and the crowds have thinned. Use common sense, though. The memorials may be lit up, but not necessarily the lanes and pathways leading to them.

Before you start the tour, here's what you need to know:

- Dress for the weather: light clothing, shades, and sunscreen in summer; a hat, gloves, and warm jacket in winter. The Washington Monument and the memorials are mostly set in wide-open spaces, with little to no protection from the elements.

Capital Views

Here are some of the best of the capital's many marvelous views:

The U.S. Capitol and the Capitol Reflecting Pool.

- For a bird's-eye view of monumental Washington, take the elevator to the top of the **Washington Monument** (p. 173).
- From the **Capitol Reflecting Pool,** between the Mall and the Capitol (p. 151), you can get a great look at the Capitol itself.
- Half the height of the Washington Monument, the **Old Post Office Pavilion's Clock Tower** (p. 285) offers something the monument cannot: a grand look up and down Pennsylvania Avenue, from the Capitol to the White House, and beyond.
- One of the most gorgeous views of the city any time of year but especially in spring at cherry blossom time comes from a stroll or bike ride along the **paved pathways that run along the Potomac River** (p. 245), winding around the memorials and the Tidal Basin and crossing Arlington Memorial Bridge to continue from the Virginia side of the Potomac River for the grand finale of vistas: the city's landmark-dotted landscape on full display.
- The **Lincoln Memorial** (p. 181) offers a spectacular view of the entire Mall, all the way to the Capitol in the distance.
- For the highest view of D.C., take the elevator to the Washington National Cathedral's **Pilgrim Observation Gallery** (p. 237).

- The National Park Service manages all of these properties and maintains information about each of them, including upcoming events, at **www.nps.gov/nama**. Scroll down the page to click on the names of sites.
- Park rangers are on hand from 9:30am to 11:30pm year-round, except at the Washington Monument, which is open 9am to 5pm Labor Day to Memorial Day, and 9am to 10pm Memorial Day to Labor Day.
- **Restrooms** are located inside the ranger lodge/ticket kiosk at the bottom of the hill from the Washington Monument; in the basements of the Jefferson and Lincoln memorials; at the back of the information and gift shop of the FDR Memorial; in a building beyond the National World War II Memorial information lodge; and at the Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial. Visitors to the George Mason Memorial use the restrooms at the Jefferson Memorial; visitors to the Korean War Memorial and the Vietnam Veterans War Memorial use the restrooms at the Lincoln Memorial.
- Eat well before you head off on the tour. The National Park Service prohibits food and drink inside all of the memorials and at the Washington Monument. It allows refreshment kiosks and vendors, but only at a distance. Refreshment

The blossoming cherry trees along the Tidal Basin.

and souvenir kiosks are located across 15th Street from the Washington Monument's ticket booth; on Daniel Chester French Drive between the Lincoln Memorial and the Korean War Memorial; on Henry Bacon Drive across the street from the Vietnam Veterans Memorial, with another on the other side of the memorial; and in front of the Jefferson Memorial. These are rudimentary services, selling beverages, sandwiches, ice cream, and the like—just enough to refresh you if you're feeling faint.

- The tour will take about 3 to 4 hours and cover 3 to 4 miles.
- Best times to take the tour: weekdays, evenings, and off season (mid-fall through winter) to avoid crowds, early or late in summer to avoid the heat.

This tour starts at the Washington Monument on 15th Street NW and ends at the National World War II Memorial on 17th Street NW.

Starting out: Take the Metro to Metro Center (13th and G sts. exit) and walk west 2 blocks to 15th Street NW. Have breakfast, lunch, or dinner at the **Old Ebbitt Grill** (p. 117), which opens early and stays open late. Then walk about ½ mile to the Washington Monument.

Note: I've included nearest Metro information for each site, in case you choose not to walk this tour.

Washington Monument ★★★ ☺ The idea of a tribute to George Washington first arose 16 years before his death, at the Continental Congress of 1783. But the new nation had more pressing problems and funds were not readily available. It wasn't until the early 1830s, with the 100th anniversary of Washington's birth approaching, that any action was taken.

Then there were several fiascoes. A mausoleum was provided for Washington's remains under the Capitol Rotunda, but a grandnephew, citing Washington's will, refused to allow the body to be moved from Mount Vernon. In 1830, Horatio Greenough was commissioned to create a memorial statue for the Rotunda. He came up with a bare-chested Washington, draped in classical Greek garb. A shocked public claimed he looked as if he were "entering or leaving a bath," and so the statue was relegated to the Smithsonian. Finally, in 1833, prominent citizens organized the Washington National Monument Society. Treasury Building architect Robert Mills's design was accepted.

Some believe that the best time to visit memorials is at night, when they are illuminated in all their glory.

The cornerstone was laid on July 4, 1848, and construction continued for 6 years, until declining contributions and the Civil War brought work to a halt at an awkward 153 feet (you can still see a change in the color of the stone about one-third of the way up). It took until 1876 for sufficient funds to become available, thanks to President Grant's authorization for use of federal moneys to complete the project, and another 4 years after that for work to resume on the unsightly stump. The Washington Monument's dedication ceremony took place in 1885 and the monument finally opened to the public in 1888.

Visiting the Washington Monument: A series of security walls encircles the Washington Monument grounds, a barrier to vehicles but not people; the National Park Service has gone to a good bit of trouble to incorporate these 33-inch-high walls into a pleasing landscape design. Please be aware that large backpacks and open containers of food or drink are not allowed inside the monument. You'll need a ticket (see information below), and then you pass through a small screening facility before entering the monument's large elevator, which whisks you upward for 70 seconds. By the time you read this, the National Park Service may have replaced that temporary screening structure with a more permanent visitors center, possibly moving it underground.

Reaching the top of this 555.5-foot-tall obelisk, you'll be standing in the highest tip of the world's tallest free-standing work of masonry. The Washington Monument lies at the very heart of Washington, D.C., landmarks, and its 360-degree views are spectacular. Due east are the Capitol and Smithsonian buildings; due north is the White House; due west are the World War II and Lincoln memorials (with Arlington National Cemetery beyond); due south is the Martin Luther King Memorial and the Jefferson Memorial, overlooking the Tidal Basin and the Potomac River. "On a clear day, you can see west probably 60 miles, as far as the Shenandoah Mountains," says National Park Service spokesperson Bill Line.

The glass-walled elevator slows down in its descent, to allow passengers a view of some of the 192 carved stones inserted into the interior walls that are gifts from foreign countries, all 50 states, organizations, and individuals. One stone you usually get to see is the one given by the state of Alaska in 1982—it's pure jade and worth millions. There are stones from Siam (now Thailand), the Cherokee Nation, the Vatican, and the Sons of Temperance, to name just a few.

Allow half an hour here, plus time spent waiting in line. A concession stand is open at the corner of 15th Street and Madison Drive NW.

Ticket Information: Admission to the Washington Monument is free, but you still have to get a ticket. The ticket booth is located in the Monument Lodge, at the bottom of the hill from the monument, on 15th Street NW between Madison and Jefferson drives. It opens daily at 8:30am. Tickets are often gone by 9am, so plan to get there by 7:30 or 8am, especially in peak season. The tickets grant admission at half-hour intervals between the stated hours on the day you visit. If you want to get tickets in advance, call the **National Park Reservation Service** (✆ **877/444-6777**) or go to www.recreation.gov (click on "Tours" at the top of the page, then scroll down to find the Washington Monument listing). The tickets themselves are free, but you'll pay $1.50 per ticket, plus $2.85 for shipping and handling, if you're ordering 10 or more days in advance; otherwise, you pick up the tickets at the "will call" window at the ticket kiosk. To make sure that you get tickets for your desired date, reserve these tickets at least 2 weeks in advance. You can order up to six tickets.

Impressions

> ***May the spirit which animated the great founder of this city descend to future generations.***
>
> —John Adams

A view of the Washington Monument and the Lincoln Memorial Reflecting Pool.

The spectacular view from the top of the Washington Monument.

Directly south of the White House, on 15th St. (btw. Madison Dr. and Constitution Ave. NW). ✆ **202/426-6841.** www.nps.gov/wamo. Free admission. Labor Day–Memorial Day 9am–4:45pm; Memorial Day–Labor Day 9am–10pm. Last elevators depart 15 min. before closing (arrive earlier). Closed Dec 25; open until noon July 4. Limited parking. Metro: Smithsonian (Mall/Jefferson Dr. exit), then a 10-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Return to 15th Street and head up the hill, crossing Independence Avenue SW and following the signs for the Jefferson Memorial. You'll pass the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum on your left, the Tidal Basin and paddle boats on your right. This will be your single longest walk on the tour—about a mile or less. Go around the bend to find the:

Jefferson Memorial ★★ President John F. Kennedy, at a 1962 dinner honoring 29 Nobel Prize winners, told his guests that they were "the most extraordinary collection of talent, of human knowledge, that has ever been gathered together at the White House, with the possible exception of when Thomas Jefferson dined alone." Jefferson penned the Declaration of Independence and served as George Washington's secretary of state, John Adams's vice president, and America's third president. He spoke out against slavery, although, like many of his countrymen, he kept slaves himself. He also established the University of Virginia and pursued wide-ranging interests, including architecture, astronomy, anthropology, music, and farming.

Franklin Delano Roosevelt, a great admirer of Jefferson, spearheaded the effort to build him a memorial, although the site choice was problematic. The Capitol, the White House, and the Mall were already located in accordance with architect Pierre L'Enfant's master plan for the city, and there was no spot for such a project that would maintain L'Enfant's symmetry. So the memorial was built on land reclaimed from the Potomac River, perched upon the lip of the manmade reservoir now known as the Tidal Basin. Roosevelt laid the memorial cornerstone in 1939 and had all the trees between the Jefferson Memorial and the White House cut down so that he could see the memorial every morning.

The memorial is a columned rotunda in the style of the Pantheon in Rome, whose classical architecture Jefferson himself introduced to this country (he designed his home, Monticello, and the earliest University of Virginia buildings

The Jefferson Memorial, a columned rotunda in the style of the Pantheon in Rome.

in Charlottesville). On the Tidal Basin side, the sculptural group above the entrance depicts Jefferson with Benjamin Franklin, John Adams, Roger Sherman, and Robert Livingston, all of whom worked on drafting the Declaration of Independence. The domed interior of the memorial contains the 19-foot bronze statue of Jefferson standing on a 6-foot pedestal of black Minnesota granite. The sculpture is the work of Rudolph Evans, who was chosen from more than 100 artists in a nationwide competition. Jefferson is depicted wearing a fur-collared coat given to him by his close friend, the Polish General Tadeusz Kosciuszko. If you follow Jefferson's gaze, you see that, sure enough, the Jefferson Memorial and the White House have an unimpeded view of each other.

Rangers present 20- to 30-minute programs throughout the day as time permits. Twenty to 30 minutes is sufficient time to spend here.

On Ohio Dr. SW, at the south shore of the Tidal Basin (in West Potomac Park). ✆ **202/426-6841.** www.nps.gov/thje. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St./Independence Ave. exit), with a 20- to 30-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Follow the memorial's front path back out to East Basin Drive, turn right, and go around the bend to the:

George Mason Memorial This memorial honors George Mason, author of the Virginia Declaration of Rights, which had much to do with the establishment of the United States Bill of Rights. Dedicated on April 9, 2002, the memorial consists of a bronze statue of Mason, set back in a

The George Mason Memorial.

landscaped grove of trees and flower beds (lots and lots of pansies), arranged in concentric circles around a pool and fountain. Mason appears in 18th-century garb, from buckled shoes to tricorn hat, seated on a marble bench, but leaning backward on one arm and gazing off in the general direction of the Washington Monument. Two stone slabs are inscribed with some of Mason's words, like these, referring to Mason's rejection of slavery, "that slow Poison, which is daily contaminating the Minds & Morals of our People." Wooden benches at the site present a pleasant opportunity to learn about Mason and take a break before moving on. ***Note:*** The memorial is easy to miss, since it does not lie on the Tidal Basin path. As you approach the Jefferson Memorial from the direction of the FDR Memorial, or as you approach the FDR Memorial from the direction of the Jefferson, you'll come to the bridge that arches over the inlet leading from the Tidal Basin to the Potomac River; look straight across from the bridge, and there you'll see it.

At East Basin and Ohio Dr. SW (btw. the Jefferson and FDR memorials). ✆ **202/426-6841.** www.nps.gov/gemm. Free admission. Always open, though rangers generally are not posted here. To find out more about George Mason, visit the Jefferson Memorial, a 5-min. walk away, across the street, on the Tidal Basin, where a park ranger is on duty 9:30am–11:30pm. Limited parking. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St./Independence Ave. exit), with a 25-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Recross East Basin Drive to find the opening that leads to the Tidal Basin pathway. Follow the path about 5 minutes, enjoy the spectacular view of the Tidal Basin and the capital's skyline, until you see the sign for the FDR Memorial. You'll be entering the memorial the back way, but go ahead and follow the lane and then walk all the way through to the entrance of the:

Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial ★★ The FDR Memorial has proven to be one of the most popular of the presidential memorials since it opened in 1997. Its popularity has to do as much with its design as the man it honors. This 7½-acre outdoor memorial stretches out, rather than rising up, across the stone-paved floor. Granite walls define the four "galleries," each representing a different term in FDR's presidency from 1933 to 1945. Architect Lawrence Halprin's design includes waterfalls, sculptures (by Leonard Baskin, John Benson, Neil Estern, Robert Graham, Thomas Hardy, and George Segal), and Roosevelt's own words carved into the stone.

The many displays of cascading water can sound thunderous, as the fountains recycle an astonishing 100,000 gallons of water every minute. The presence of gushing fountains and waterfalls reflects FDR's appreciation for the importance of H_2O. As someone afflicted by polio, he understood the rehabilitative powers of water exercises and established the Warm Springs Institute in Georgia to help others with polio. As president, FDR supported several water projects, including the creation of the Tennessee Valley Authority.

When the memorial first opened, adults and children alike arrived in bathing suits and splashed around on warm days. Park rangers don't allow that anymore, but they do allow you to dip your feet in the various pools. A favorite time to visit is at night, when dramatic lighting reveals the waterfalls and statues against the dark parkland.

Conceived in 1946, the FDR Memorial had been in the works for 50 years. Part of the delay in its construction can be attributed to the president himself. FDR had told his friend Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, "If they are to

Visitors at the Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial.

put up any memorial to me, I should like it to be placed in the center of that green plot in front of the Archives Building. I should like it to consist of a block about the size [of this desk]." In fact, such a plaque sits in front of the National Archives Building. Friends and relatives struggled to honor Roosevelt's request to leave it at that, but Congress and national sentiment overrode them.

As with other presidential memorials, this one opened to some controversy. Advocates for people with disabilities were incensed that the memorial sculptures did not show the president in a wheelchair, which he used after he contracted polio. President Clinton asked Congress to allocate funding for an additional statue portraying a wheelchair-bound FDR. You will now see a small statue of FDR in a wheelchair, placed at the very front of the memorial, to the right as you approach the first gallery. Step inside the gift shop to view a replica of Roosevelt's wheelchair, as well as one of the rare photographs of the president sitting in a wheelchair. The memorial is probably the most accessible tourist attraction in the city; as at most of the National Park Service locations, wheelchairs are available for free use on-site.

If you don't see a posting of tour times, look for a ranger and request a tour; the rangers are happy to oblige. Thirty minutes is sufficient time to allot here.

On West Basin Dr., alongside the Tidal Basin in West Potomac Park (across Independence Ave. SW from the Mall). ☎ **202/426-6841.** www.nps.gov/frde. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except for Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St./Independence Ave.), with a 30-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Now return to the Tidal Basin path and follow it north to reach the capital's newest memorial.

Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial ★★★ Authorized by Congress in 1996, this memorial pays tribute to the Baptist minister, who was committed to nonviolence and direct action to force social change,

Celebrating spring at the Tidal Basin near the site of the Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial.

and whose efforts and compelling speeches profoundly moved the country toward that achievement. The memorial debuted on August 28, 2011, exactly 48 years after the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., delivered his momentous "I Have a Dream" speech on the steps of the nearby Lincoln Memorial to the 200,000 people who had gathered on the Mall during the "March on Washington" to pressure Congress to pass the Civil Rights Act. King was assassinated at the age of 39 on April 4, 1968.

The memorial's site along the northwest lip of the Tidal Basin is significant for the "visual line of leadership" it creates between the Lincoln Memorial, representing the principles of equality and civil rights, as embodied in the personage of Abraham Lincoln, and carried forward in King, and the Jefferson Memorial, which symbolizes the democratic ideals of the founding fathers. Set on a crescent-shaped, 4-acre parcel of land surrounded by the capital's famous cherry trees, the mammoth sculpture rests on 300 concrete piles driven into the muddy basin terrain. A 28-foot-6-inch-tall statue of Dr. King in a business suit, arms folded, stands front and center, representing the "Stone of Hope," between two enormous background pieces, representing the "Mountain of Despair." A curving boundary wall enclosing the grounds commemorates the slain civil rights leader best, perhaps, with inscriptions of excerpts from his remarkable sermons and speeches. The memorial includes a bookstore, ranger station, and restrooms.

Adjacent to the FDR Memorial, along the northwest side of the Tidal Basin, at Independence Ave. SW, in West Potomac Park. ☎ **202/737-5420.** www.mlkmemorial.org. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St./ Independence Ave.), with a 25-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Walk to the traffic light and cross Independence Avenue. Turn right and walk a short distance to the clearing that leads you back to the D.C. War Memorial, which President Herbert Hoover dedicated in 1931. Continue to the walkway behind the memorial and turn left to follow the main lane toward the Lincoln Memorial. But first, you'll come upon the:

Korean War Veterans Memorial ★ This privately funded memorial, founded in 1995, honors those who served in Korea, a 3-year conflict (1950–53) that produced almost as many casualties as Vietnam. It consists of a circular "Pool of Remembrance" in a grove of trees and a triangular "Field of Service," highlighted by lifelike statues of 19 infantrymen, who appear to be trudging across fields. A 164-foot-long black-granite wall depicts the array of combat and support troops that served in Korea (nurses, chaplains, airmen, gunners, mechanics, cooks, and others); a raised granite curb lists the 22 nations that contributed

Infantrymen in the Korean War Veterans Memorial's "Field of Service."

to the UN's effort there; and a commemorative area honors KIAs, MIAs, and POWs. Plan to spend 15 minutes for viewing.

Southeast of the Lincoln Memorial, on the Independence Ave. SW side of the Mall. ☎ **202/426-6841.** www.nps.gov/kowa. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Foggy Bottom, with 30-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Next, tour the:

Lincoln Memorial ★★★ ☺ This beautiful and moving tribute to the nation's 16th president attracts millions of visitors annually. Like its fellow presidential memorials, the Lincoln was a long time in the making. Although it was planned as early as 1867—2 years after Lincoln's death—Henry Bacon's design was not completed until 1912, and the memorial was dedicated in 1922.

The neoclassical temple-like structure, similar in architectural design to the Parthenon in Greece, has 36 fluted Doric columns representing the states of the Union at the time of Lincoln's death, plus two at the entrance. On the attic parapet are 48 festoons symbolizing the number of states in 1922, when the monument was erected. Hawaii and Alaska are noted in an inscription on the terrace. Due east is the Reflecting Pool, lined with American elms and stretching 2,000 feet toward the Washington Monument and the Capitol beyond.

The memorial chamber has limestone walls inscribed with the Gettysburg Address and Lincoln's Second Inaugural Address. Two 60-foot-high murals by Jules Guerin on the north and south walls depict, allegorically, Lincoln's principles and achievements. On the south wall, an Angel of Truth freeing a slave is flanked by groups of figures representing Justice and Immortality. The north-wall mural portrays the unity of North and South and is flanked by groups of figures symbolizing Fraternity and Charity. Most powerful, however, is Daniel Chester French's 19-foot-high seated statue of Lincoln, which disappears from your sightline as you get close to the base of the memorial, then emerges slowly into view as you ascend the stairs.

I HAVE A DREAM
MARTIN LUTHER KING, JR.
THE MARCH ON WASHINGTON
FOR JOBS AND FREEDOM
AUGUST 28, 1963

An inscription on the steps of the Lincoln Memorial commemorates the spot on which Martin Luther King, Jr., delivered his famous "I Have a Dream" speech.

Lincoln's legacy has made his memorial the site of numerous demonstrations by those seeking justice. Most notable was a peaceful demonstration of 200,000 people on August 28, 1963, at which Martin Luther King, Jr., proclaimed, "I have a dream." Look for the words "I have a dream. Martin Luther King, Jr., The March on Washington for Jobs and Freedom, August 28, 1963," inscribed and centered on the granite step, 18 steps down from the chamber. The inscription, which the National Park Service added in July 2003, marks the precise spot where King stood to deliver his famous speech.

Rangers present 20- to 30-minute programs as time permits throughout the day. Thirty minutes is sufficient time for viewing this memorial.

On the western end of the Mall, at 23rd St. NW (btw. Constitution and Independence aves.). ✆ **202/426-6842.** www.nps.gov/linc. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then a 30-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Walk from the Lincoln Memorial toward the Reflecting Pool, but turn left and proceed toward the information kiosk, then right, to follow the path that leads to the Vietnam Veterans Memorial. You pass first a life-size sculpture of three Vietnam soldiers by Frederick Hart. Near the statue, a flag flies from a 60-foot staff. Another sculpture, the Vietnam Veterans Women's Memorial, *depicts three servicewomen tending a wounded soldier. Continue until you reach the:*

Vietnam Veterans Memorial ★★ The Vietnam Veterans Memorial is possibly the most poignant sight in Washington: two long, black-granite walls in the shape of a V, each inscribed with the names of the men and women who gave their lives, or remain missing, in the longest war in American history. Even if no one close to you died in Vietnam, it's wrenching to watch visitors grimly studying the directories to find out where their loved ones are listed, or rubbing pencil on paper held against a name etched into the wall. The walls list close to 60,000 people, most of whom died very young.

Because of the raging conflict over U.S. involvement in the war, Vietnam veterans had received almost no recognition of their service before the memorial was conceived by Vietnam veteran Jan Scruggs. The nonprofit Vietnam Veterans Memorial Fund raised $7 million and secured a 2-acre site in tranquil Constitution Gardens to erect a memorial that would make no political statement about the war and would harmonize with neighboring memorials. By separating the issue of the wartime service of individuals from the issue of U.S. policy in Vietnam, the VVMF hoped to begin a process of national reconciliation.

Yale senior Maya Lin's design was chosen in a national competition open to all citizens age 18 and over. Erected in 1982, the memorial's two walls are angled at 125 degrees to point to the Washington Monument and the Lincoln Memorial. The walls' mirror-like surfaces reflect surrounding trees, lawns, and monuments. The names are inscribed in chronological order, documenting an epoch in American history as a series of individual sacrifices from the date of the first casualty in 1959. The National Park Service continues to add names as Vietnam veterans die eventually of injuries sustained during the war. A movement is underway to create a visitor center for the Vietnam Veterans Memorial on the plot of land across Henry Bacon Drive from the memorial.

You should allow about 20 to 30 minutes here.

Northeast of the Lincoln Memorial, east of Henry Bacon Dr. (btw. 21st and 22nd sts. NW, on the Constitution Ave. NW side of the Mall). ☎ **202/426-6841.** www.nps.gov/vive. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Foggy Bottom, with 25-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Now, turn back toward the Reflecting Pool and follow the shaded lane about half a mile east, making sure to walk as far as 17th Street, to visit the:

National World War II Memorial ★★ When this memorial was dedicated on May 29, 2004, 150,000 people attended: President Bush; members of Congress; Marine Corps General (retired) P. X. Kelley, who chaired the group that spearheaded construction of the memorial; actor Tom Hanks and now-retired

LEFT: **The walls of the Vietnam Veterans Memorial list close to 60,000 names..** RIGHT: **The National World War II memorial, dedicated in 2004.**

news anchor Tom Brokaw, both of whom had been active in eliciting support for the memorial; and last, but most important, thousands of World War II veterans and their families. These legions of veterans, some dressed in uniform, many wearing a cap identifying the name of the veteran's division, turned out with pride, happy to receive the nation's gratitude, 60 years in the making, expressed profoundly in this memorial.

Designed by Friedrich St. Florian and funded mostly by private donations, the memorial fits nicely into the landscape between the Washington Monument grounds to the east and the Lincoln Memorial and its Reflecting Pool to the west. St. Florian purposely situated the 7½-acre memorial so as not to obstruct this long view down the Mall. Fifty-six 17-foot-high granite pillars representing each state and territory stand to either side of a central plaza and the Rainbow Pool. Likewise, 24 bas-relief panels divide down the middle so that 12 line each side of the walkway leading from the entrance at 17th Street. The panels to the left, as you walk toward the center of the memorial, illustrate seminal scenes from the war years as they relate to the Pacific front: Pearl Harbor, amphibious landing, jungle warfare, a field burial, and so on; the panels to the right are sculptured scenes of war moments related to the Atlantic front: Rosie the Riveter, Normandy Beach landing, the Battle of the Bulge, the Russians meeting the Americans at the Elbe River. Architect and sculptor Raymond Kaskey sculpted these panels based on archival photographs.

Large open pavilions stake out the north and south axes of the memorial, and semicircular fountains create waterfalls on either side. Inscriptions at the base of each pavilion fountain mark key battles. Beyond the center Rainbow Pool is a wall of 4,000 gold stars, one star for every 100 American soldiers who died in World War II. People often leave photos and mementos around the memorial, which the National Park Service gathers up daily for an archive. For compelling, firsthand accounts of World War II experiences, combine your tour here with an online visit to the **Library of Congress's Veterans History Project,** at www.loc.gov/vets; see the Library of Congress entry later in this chapter for more information.

From the 17th Street entrance walk south around the perimeter of the memorial to reach a ranger station, where there are brochures as well as registry kiosks for looking up names of veterans. Better information and faster service is available online at **www.wwiimemorial.com**.

On 17th St., near Constitution Ave. NW. ☎ **800/639-4992** or 202/426-6841. www.nps.gov/nwwm. Free admission. Ranger on duty daily 9:30am–11:30pm, except Dec 25. Limited parking. Metro: Farragut West, Federal Triangle, or Smithsonian, with a 20- to 25-min. walk, or take Tourmobile.

Reward yourself. From here, you should head east on Constitution Ave. to 15th St., and follow 15th St. back to the Penn Quarter and its many restaurants.

THE SMITHSONIAN MUSEUMS

Our Smithsonian museums are justly famous. Collectively known as the "Smithsonian Institution," these 19 museums, nine research centers, and the National Zoological Park comprise the world's largest museum complex. Millions of people visit the Smithsonians annually—about 30 million toured the museums in

2010. The Smithsonian's collection of nearly 137 million objects spans the entire world and all of its history, its peoples and animals (past and present), and our attempts to probe into the future.

So vast is the collection that Smithsonian museums display only about 1% or 2% of the collection's holdings at any given time. Artifacts range from a 3.5-billion-year-old fossil to inaugural gowns worn by the first ladies. Thousands of scientific expeditions sponsored by the Smithsonian have pushed into remote frontiers in the deserts, mountains, polar regions, and jungles.

Individually, each museum is a powerhouse in its own field: The National Museum of Natural History and the National Air and Space Museum are the most visited of the Smithsonians—the Air and Space Museum seeing more than eight million people, and the Natural History Museum about seven million people in 2010. The National Air and Space Museum maintains the world's largest collection of historic aircraft and spacecraft. The Smithsonian American Art Museum is the nation's first collection of American art and one of the largest in the world. And so on.

The Washington area lays claim to 17 Smithsonian museums and the National Zoo. (The other two museums, the Cooper-Hewitt National Design Museum and the National Museum of the American Indian's George Gustav Heye Center, are in New York City.) Of these, 10 are on the Mall (see earlier section **"The National Mall & Memorial Parks"** for more information about the Mall, p. 168). The institution is planning to open at least one more Smithsonian museum by 2015, the National Museum of African American History and Culture, adjacent to the Washington Monument, bounded by Constitution Avenue NW, Madison Drive NW, and 14th and 15th streets NW.

Smithsonian Information Center ("the Castle") Make this your first stop, and enter through the Enid A. Haupt Garden (see the "Parks & Gardens" section, later in this chapter) for a pleasurable experience. Built in 1855, this Norman-style red-sandstone building, popularly known as "the Castle," is the oldest building on the Mall.

The main information area here is the Great Hall, where a 10-minute video overview of the institution runs throughout the day in two theaters. There are two large schematic models of the Mall (as well as a third in Braille), which allow visitors to locate nearly 100 popular attractions and Metro and Tourmobile stops.

The entire facility is accessible to persons with disabilities, and information is available in a number of foreign languages. The information desk's volunteer staff can answer questions and help you plan a Smithsonian sightseeing itinerary. Most of the museums are within easy walking distance of the facility.

While you're here, notice the charming vestibule, which has been restored to its turn-of-the-20th-century appearance. It was originally designed to display exhibits at a child's eye level. The gold-trimmed ceiling is decorated to represent a grape arbor with brightly plumed birds and blue sky peeking through the trellis. This is also where the Castle Cafe is located; though the items are awfully pricey, you can't beat the convenience and the fact that it's open at 8:30am. So why not grab a cup of joe and a muffin, then settle yourself outside on a bench in the **Enid A. Haupt Garden** with your guidebook and maps to plan your day. Ask about castle and garden tours.

THE SMITHSON BEHIND THE smithsonian

You must be wondering by now: How did the Smithsonian Institution come to be? It's rather an unlikely story. It's all because of the largesse of a wealthy English scientist named James Smithson (1765–1829), the illegitimate son of the duke of Northumberland. Smithson willed his vast fortune to the United States, to found "at Washington, under the name of the Smithsonian Institution, an establishment for the increase and diffusion of knowledge." Smithson never explained why he left this handsome bequest to the United States, a country he had never visited. Speculation is that he felt the new nation, lacking established cultural institutions, most needed his funds.

Smithson died in Genoa, Italy, in 1829. Congress accepted his gift in 1836; 2 years later, half a million dollars' worth of gold sovereigns (a considerable sum in the 19th c.) arrived at the U.S. Mint in Philadelphia. For the next 8 years, Congress debated the best possible use for these funds. Finally, in 1846, James Polk signed an act into law establishing the Smithsonian Institution and authorizing a board to receive "all objects of art and of foreign and curious research, and all objects of natural history, plants, and geological and mineralogical specimens . . . for research and museum purposes." In 1855, the first Smithsonian building opened on the Mall, not as a museum, but as the home of the Smithsonian Institution. The red-sandstone structure, pictured here, suffered a fire and several reconstructions over the years, to serve today as the Smithsonian Information Center, known by all as "the Castle."

Private donations have swelled Smithson's original legacy many times over. Although the Smithsonian acquires approximately 70% of its yearly budget from congressional allocations, the institution depends quite heavily on these moneys from private donors, especially since many of the museums are undergoing or in need of renovation. In a sign of the times, and due to the need of the Smithsonian for larger contributions, the institution has imposed an admission fee for the first time ever (for one museum's exhibit only): $6 (less for children and seniors) to enter the Butterfly Pavilion at the National Museum of Natural History (p. 199). General admission to the rest of the museum, and to all other Smithsonian museums, remains free.

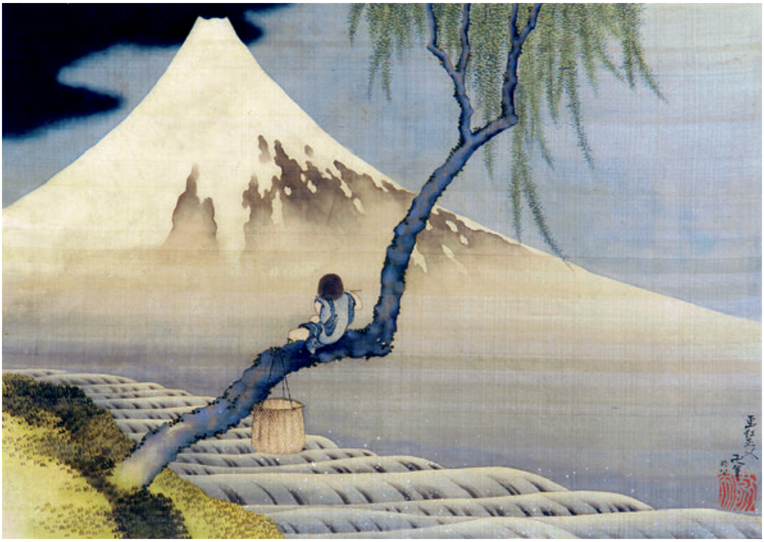
To find out information about any of the Smithsonian museums, call ✆ **202/633-1000** or TTY 633-5285. The Smithsonian museums also share a website, **www.si.edu**, which helps get you to their individual home pages.

1000 Jefferson Dr. SW. ☎ **202/633-1000.** Daily 8:30am–5:30pm (info desk 9am–4pm). Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian (Mall exit).

Anacostia Community Museum This museum is inconveniently located, but that's because it was initially created in 1967 as a neighborhood museum (which makes it unique among the Smithsonian branches). Its mission today goes beyond D.C.'s local African-American experience to examine more generally the impact of social and cultural issues on a community from a historical and contemporary perspective. "Black Baseball in the District of Columbia," an ongoing exhibit, gives you an idea of the kinds of themes showcased here. The permanent collection includes about 6,000 items, ranging from videotapes of African-American church services to art, sheet music, historical documents, textiles, glassware, and anthropological objects, dating from the early 1800s. In addition, the Anacostia produces a number of shows each year and offers a comprehensive schedule of free educational programs and activities in conjunction with exhibit themes. Allow about an hour here.

1901 Fort Place SE (off Martin Luther King, Jr., Ave.). ☎ **202/633-4820.** www.anacostia.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Take a Green Line train traveling in the direction of Anacostia, get off at the Anacostia station and head to the exit marked "Local," turn left after exiting, then take a W2 or W3 bus on Howard Rd. directly to the museum.

Arthur M. Sackler Gallery ★ Asian art is the focus of this museum and the neighboring Freer (together, they form the National Museum of Asian Art in the United States). The Sackler opened in 1987, thanks to Arthur M. Sackler's gift of 1,000 priceless works. Since then, the museum has received 11th- to 19th-century Persian and Indian paintings, manuscripts, calligraphies, miniatures, bookbindings from the collection of Henri Vever, and art collector Robert O. Muller's entire collection of 4,000 Japanese prints and archival materials.



Boy Viewing Mount Fuji **by Katsushika Hokusai, displayed at the Arthur M. Sackler Gallery.**

Your visit begins in the entrance pavilion, where a series of rotating installations, collectively titled "Perspectives," showcases the works of contemporary artists from Asia and the Asian Diaspora. The Sackler is preparing you to appreciate the less familiar aspects of Asian art and culture.

The Sackler's permanent collection displays Khmer ceramics; ancient Chinese jades, bronzes, paintings, and lacquerware; 20th-century Japanese ceramics and works on paper; ancient Near Eastern works in silver, gold, bronze, and clay; stone and bronze sculptures from South and Southeast Asia; and a sumptuous graphic arts inventory covering a century of work by Japanese master printmakers. Supplementing the permanent collection are traveling exhibitions from major cultural institutions in Asia, Europe, and the United States. In the past, these have included such wide-ranging areas as 15th-century Persian art and culture, photographs of Asia, and art highlighting personal devotion in India. A visit here is an education in not just Asian decorative arts, but also in antiquities.

To learn more, arrive in time for a highlights tour, offered at noon most Mondays, Tuesdays, Thursdays, and Fridays. Allow at least an hour to tour the Sackler on your own.

Also enlightening, and more fun, are the public programs that both the Sackler and the Freer Gallery frequently stage, such as performances of contemporary Asian music, tea ceremony demonstrations, and Iranian film screenings. Most are free, but you might need tickets; for details, call the main information number or check out the website. In 2009, the Freer and Sackler galleries inaugurated a program called "Asia After Dark," which copies the one hosted by the Hirshhorn Museum (see below), and is aimed at young hipsters. Staged twice or more a year, the nightlife programs charge $18 admission ($20 at the door) and include tours of both the Freer and Sackler, cocktails, and DJ-spun music. For information, go online to www.asia.si.edu/asiaafterdark.

The Sackler is part of a museum complex that houses the National Museum of African Art and the S. Dillon Ripley Center. It shares its staff and research facilities with the adjacent Freer Gallery, to which it is connected via an underground exhibition space.

1050 Independence Ave. SW. ☎ **202/633-4880.** www.asia.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian (Mall/Jefferson Dr. exit).

Arts and Industries Building The building is closed for an extensive renovation. Completed in 1881 as the first U.S. National Museum, this red-brick and sandstone structure was the first Smithsonian museum on the Mall. President Garfield's Inaugural Ball took place here. (It looks quite similar to the Castle, so don't be confused; from the Mall, the Arts and Industries Building is the one on the left.) From 1976 to the mid-1990s it housed exhibits from the 1876 U.S. International Exposition in Philadelphia—a celebration of America's centennial that featured the latest advances in technology.

Weather permitting, a 19th-century **carousel** operates across the street, on the Mall.

900 Jefferson Dr. SW (on the south side of the Mall). www.si.edu.

Freer Gallery of Art ★★ Charles Lang Freer, a collector of Asian and American art from the 19th and early 20th centuries, gave 7,500 of these works in 1906 to the Smithsonian, but did not live to see the opening of his namesake gallery, in 1923. Freer's original interest was American art, but his good friend James

A 19th-century carousel is located on the Mall, across from the Arts and Industries Building.

McNeill Whistler encouraged him to collect Asian works as well. Eventually the latter became predominant. Freer's gift included funds to construct a museum and an endowment to add to the Asian collection, which now numbers about 25,000 objects and spans 6,000 years. It includes Chinese and Japanese sculpture, lacquer, metalwork, and ceramics; early Christian illuminated manuscripts; Iranian manuscripts, metalwork, and miniatures; ancient Near Eastern metalware; and South Asian sculpture and paintings.

The Freer is mostly about Asian art, but it also displays some of its more than 1,200 American works (the world's largest collection) by **Whistler.** Most remarkable and always on view is the famous **Harmony in Blue and Gold, the Peacock Room.** Originally a dining room designed for the London mansion of F. R. Leyland, the Peacock Room displayed a Whistler painting called *The Princess from the Land of Porcelain.* But after his painting was installed, Whistler was dissatisfied with the room as a setting for his work. When Leyland was away from home, Whistler painted over the very expensive leather interior and embellished it with paintings of golden peacock feathers. Not surprisingly, a rift ensued between Whistler and Leyland. After Leyland's death, Freer purchased the room, painting and all, and had it shipped to his home in Detroit. It is now permanently installed here. Other American painters represented in the collections are Thomas Wilmer Dewing, Dwight William Tryon, Abbott Handerson Thayer, John Singer Sargent, and Childe Hassam. You could spend a happy 1 to 2 hours here.

The Freer Gallery is an oasis on the Mall, especially if you arrive here after visiting its voluminous and crowded sisters, the Natural History, American History, and Air and Space museums. Housed in a grand granite-and-marble building that evokes the Italian Renaissance, the pristine Freer has lovely sky-lit galleries. The main exhibit floor galleries encircle a beautiful landscaped courtyard, complete with loggia and central fountain. If the weather's right, it's a pleasure to sit out here and take a break from touring. An underground exhibit space

The Freer Gallery.

connects the Freer to the neighboring Sackler Gallery, and both museums share the **Meyer Auditorium,** which is used for free chamber music concerts, dance performances, Asian feature films, and other programs. Inquire about these, as well as children's activities, at the information desk. The Freer leads highlights tours at noon, most Mondays, Tuesdays, Thursdays, and Fridays.

Jefferson Dr. SW at 12th St. SW (on the south side of the Mall). ☎ **202/633-4880.** www.asia.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian (Mall/Jefferson Dr.).

Hirshhorn Museum and Sculpture Garden ★★ This museum of modern and contemporary art is named after Latvian-born Joseph H. Hirshhorn, who, in 1966, donated his vast collection—more than 4,000 drawings and paintings and 2,000 pieces of sculpture—to the United States "as a small repayment for what this nation has done for me and others like me who arrived here as immigrants." The Hirshhorn opened in 1974 to display these works, adding 5,500 more bequeathed by Hirshhorn in 1981, upon his death. The Hirshhorn's current inventory numbers about 11,500.

Constructed 14 feet aboveground on sculptured supports, the doughnut-shaped concrete-and-granite building stands 82 feet high and measures 231 feet in diameter. The cylindrically shaped building encloses a hollow core, where a fountain spouts water five stories high. The building's light and airy interior holds three levels of galleries, each following a circular route that makes it easy to see every exhibit without getting lost in a honeycomb of galleries. Natural light from floor-to-ceiling windows makes the inner galleries the perfect venue for regarding sculpture—second only to the beautiful tree-shaded sunken **Sculpture Garden ★** across the street (don't miss it). Make your way to the third-floor oculus and you'll be rewarded with a dramatic view of the National Mall.

A rotating show of about 600 pieces is on view at all times. The collection features just about every well-known 20th-century artist and touches on most of the

The Hirshhorn Museum's cylindrical shape encloses a hollow core.

major trends in Western art since the late 19th century, with particular emphasis on our contemporary period. Among the best-known pieces are Rodin's *Monument to the Burghers of Calais* (in the Sculpture Garden), Hopper's *First Row Orchestra,* de Kooning's *Two Women in the Country,* and Warhol's *Marilyn Monroe's Lips.*

Pick up a free calendar when you enter to find out about free films, lectures, concerts, and temporary exhibits. Some of these events are quite popular. For instance, the Hirshhorn hosts **Hirshhorn After Hours** three or four times a year, and it's always a sellout. Twenty-somethings especially love to attend the function, which takes place from 8pm to midnight and combines socializing with art, music or other performance, and cocktails. The $18 tickets are available in advance online, www.hirshhorn.si.edu/afterhours.

In 2011, the Hirshhorn debuted an exciting new space, created by a temporary, inflatable, blue "bubble-like" structure that sits in the museum's inner courtyard and balloons above it to a height of 145 feet. The balloon emerges from the middle of the museum's doughnut shape and is visible from various points along the Mall. The museum plans to inflate the balloon twice a year, in May and October, and use it as a seasonal auditorium, cafe, and cultural hub. Be on the lookout!

Meanwhile, docents continue to give impromptu, free, 30-minute tours to anyone who stops by the information desk, noon to 4pm daily.

Independence Ave. at 7th St. SW (on the south side of the Mall). ✆ **202/633-4674.** www.hirshhorn.si.edu. Free admission. Museum daily 10am–5:30pm. Sculpture Garden daily 7:30am–dusk. Closed Dec 25. Metro: L'Enfant Plaza (Smithsonian Museums/Maryland Ave. or Smithsonian exit).

National Air and Space Museum ★★ ☺ The National Air and Space Museum has two locations: its flagship museum on the National Mall and a second facility, the **Steven F. Udvar-Hazy Center,** located on the grounds of Washington-Dulles International Airport.

FLY-EASTERN AIR LINES
5-AT TRI-MOTOR
DC-3
TWA
AMERICAN

TOP: **The National Air and Space Museum.** BOTTOM: **Two or more IMAX films play daily at the National Air and Space Museum.**

Let's start with the original, ever-popular Air and Space Museum on the Mall. The museum, now in its 36th year, chronicles the story of the mastery of flight, from Kitty Hawk to outer space. It holds the largest collection of historic aircraft and spacecraft in the world, about 50,000—so many, in fact, that the museum is able to display only about 10% of its artifacts at any one time, hence the opening of the Udvar-Hazy Center in 2003.

During the tourist season and on holidays, arrive before 10am to make a beeline for the film ticket line when the doors open. The not-to-be-missed **IMAX films** ★ shown here are immensely popular, and tickets to most shows sell out quickly. You can purchase same-day tickets by phone or in person at the Lockheed Martin IMAX Theater box office on the first floor, or in advance online up to 24 hours before showtime. Surcharges apply to phone and online orders. Two or more films play each day, most with aeronautical or space-exploration themes; *To Fly!* and *Legends of Flight 3D* are two that were running in 2011. Ticket prices range, based on the film and the age of the audience member, from $7.50 for youth (ages 2–12) for admission to a 60-minute or less presentation, to $15 for an adult (ages 13–59) for admission to a feature presentation (defined as "longer than 60 minutes"), such as commercial blockbusters, like *Toy Story 3* and *Night at the Museum: Battle of the Smithsonian*. Admission is free for children 1 and under. IMAX films play throughout the day and also most evenings after the museum's closing; call for details (✆ **866/868-7774**).

You'll also need tickets to attend a show at the **Albert Einstein Planetarium ★**, which creates "an astronomical adventure." Projectors display space imagery upon a 70-foot-diameter dome, making you feel as if you're traveling in 3-D through the cosmos. In 2011, the planetarium's features included *Journey to the Stars* and *Black Holes: The Other Side of Infinity,* each about 25 minutes long. Ticket prices correspond to those for the IMAX films, so see information above, but the planetarium also offers a couple of free presentations.

Among the more than 22 exhibitions on display throughout the museum is one that children especially love: **"How Things Fly,"** which includes wind and smoke tunnels, a boardable Cessna 150 airplane, and dozens of interactive exhibits that demonstrate principles of flight, aerodynamics, and propulsion. All the aircraft are originals. Kids also flock to the walk-through **Skylab orbital workshop,** part of the **Space Race** exhibition on the first floor. Both children and adults stand in line to take their turn on the museum's **Flight Simulators.** (The Udvar-Hazy Center has several, too.) You'll have a choice of experiencing a simulated ride or interactive simulated piloting. For the interactive simulation, you are strapped in and given a joystick, and for about 5 minutes you'll truly feel as if you are in the cockpit and airborne, maneuvering your craft up, down, and upside-down on a wild adventure, thanks to virtual-reality images and high-tech sounds. The ride simulator costs $7; the interactive simulator costs $8. To board the ride simulators, children must measure 42 inches unless accompanied by an adult, and must measure 48 inches to go it alone on the interactive simulators.

Other galleries highlight the solar system, U.S. manned spaceflights, sea-air operations, and aviation during both world wars. **"Explore the Universe"** presents the major discoveries that have shaped the current scientific view of the universe; it illustrates how the universe is taking shape, and probes the mysteries that remain. Hundreds of space and aircraft artifacts dangle before your eyes everywhere you look, but don't miss the **1903 Flyer,** hanging in the exhibit

NASA
United States
NASA
Enterprise

The *Enterprise,* NASA's first space shuttle, at the Udvar-Hazy Center.

MUSEUM exhibits SCHEDULED FOR 2012

The following listings, though hardly comprehensive, should give you an idea about 2012's upcoming or current shows at major Washington museums. Because schedules sometimes change, it's always a good idea to call ahead. See individual entries in this chapter for phone numbers and addresses.

Corcoran Gallery of Art "30 Americans" (Oct 1, 2011–Feb 12, 2012). This is a wide-ranging survey of works by many of the most important African-American artists of the last 3 decades.

Freer Gallery "Seasons: Arts of Japan" (Feb 5, 2011–Mar 4, 2012). A selection of works and objects that show how seasonal associations permeate Japanese art and culture. Running simultaneously, the companion exhibit, "Seasons: Tea," displays Japanese tea utensils that embody seasonal changes.

National Gallery of Art "Picasso's Drawings, 1890–1921: Reinventing Tradition" (Feb 5–May 6, 2012). More than 50 works present Picasso's stylistic experiences and techniques over 30 years.

National Portrait Gallery "One Life: Ronald Reagan" (Jul 1, 2011–May 28, 2012). In conjunction with the centennial celebration of Ronald Reagan's birth, this exhibit examines how Reagan shaped the role of the president during his time in office.

Phillips Collection "Snapshot: Painter-Photographers, Bonnard to Vuillard" (Feb 4–Apr 29, 2012). Two hundred photos, 40 paintings, and 60 works on paper reveal another side of a group of post-Impressionist artists who experimented with photography (though they are better known as painters and printmakers).

Renwick Gallery "Something of Splendor: Decorative Arts from the White House" (Oct 1, 2011–May 6, 2012). Mounted in honor of the 50th anniversary of the White House Historical Association, this exhibit of 100 objects displayed in the White House at some time in the last 5 decades, each made by a celebrated artist, traces the history of decorative arts in the White House.

Smithsonian American Art Museum "The Art of Video Games" (Mar 16–Sep 30, 2012) explores the evolution of video games as an art medium. "The Civil War and American Art" (Nov 16, 2012–Apr 28, 2013) displays some of the finest artwork produced during the Civil War.

National Museum of the American Indian "A Song for the Horse Nation" (Oct 2011–Jan 2013, exact dates to be determined). This exhibit of 100 works of art and artifacts from the collection presents the story of the horse's influence on American Indian tribes, from the 1600s to the present.

Textile Museum "Weaving Abstraction: Kuba Textiles and the Woven Art of Central Africa" (Oct 15, 2011–Feb 19, 2012). An exhibit of more than 50 19th- and early-20th-century objects, including ceremonial skirts and headdresses.

called **"The Wright Brothers and the Invention of the Aerial Age." "Moving Beyond Earth"** immerses visitors in the space flight experience through interactive kiosks, displays of space shuttle artifacts, and views of Earth from the International Space Station. One of the museum's newest exhibits is an updated version of the longtime and popular **"Pioneers of Flight,"** which highlights air and space developments during the first half of the 20th century.

The museum's cafeteria, the Wright Place, offers food from three popular American chains: McDonald's, Boston Market, and Donatos Pizzeria. Its three-level, 12,000-square-foot shop is the largest Smithsonian store.

At the Udvar-Hazy Center you'll find two hangars—one for aviation artifacts, the other for space artifacts—and a 164-foot-tall observation tower for watching planes leave and arrive at Dulles Airport. The center's James S. McDonnell Space Hangar stretches the length of three football fields and stands 10 stories high, the better to house the enormous *Enterprise,* NASA's first space shuttle; the tiny "Anita," a spider carried on Skylab inside a bottle for web formation experiments; the manned maneuvering unit used for the first untethered spacewalk; a full-scale prototype of the Mars Pathfinder Lander; and Pegasus, the first aircraft-launched rocket booster to carry satellites into space. Currently, the gallery displays 163 aircraft and 154 spacecraft. This location also shows IMAX films. *Note:* The National Air and Space Museum used to run a shuttle between its 2 locations, but no longer. To reach the Udvar-Hazy Center, located 26 miles away from the Mall (a few miles south of Dulles Airport) in Chantilly, VA, you'll have to drive (see chapter 10 for directions and transportation information to the airport, or go to the museum's website).

On Independence Ave. SW, btw. 4th and 7th sts. (on the south side of the Mall, with 2 entrances, one on Jefferson Dr. and the other on Independence Ave.). ☎ **202/633-1000** (for both locations), or 877/932-4629 for IMAX ticket information. www.nasm.si.edu. Free admission. Both locations daily 10am–5:30pm. The Mall museum often stays open until 7:30pm in summer, but call to confirm. Free 1½-hr. highlight tours daily at 10:30am and 1pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: L'Enfant Plaza (Smithsonian Museums/Maryland Ave. exit) or Smithsonian (Mall/Jefferson Dr. exit). The Udvar-Hazy Center is located at 14390 Air and Space Museum Pkwy., Chantilly, VA.

National Museum of African Art ★ Founded in 1964, and part of the Smithsonian since 1979, the National Museum of African Art moved to the Mall in 1987 to share a subterranean space with the **Sackler Gallery** (see above) and the **Ripley Center** (p. 206). Its aboveground domed pavilions reflect the arch motif of the neighboring Freer Gallery of Art (see above).

The museum collects and exhibits ancient and contemporary art from the entire African continent and rotates displays of its 9,100-piece permanent collection. The museum's contemporary African art collection comprises the largest public holding in the United States. Among the museum's holdings are the **Eliot Elisofon Photographic Archives,** encompassing 80,000 photographic prints and transparencies and 120,000 feet of film on African arts and culture. A small, ongoing permanent exhibit of ceramic arts displays 14 traditional and contemporary pieces from the museum's 140-works collection. Most exciting is the Walt Disney–Tishman African Art collection, which the Walt Disney World Company donated to the museum in 2005. Its Tishman collection of 525 objects represents every area of Africa, dating from ancient to contemporary times and spanning art forms from textiles to jewelry. A rotating selection of at least 60 works is permanently on display in the museum.

Inquire at the desk about special exhibits, workshops (including excellent children's programs), storytelling, lectures, docent-led tours, films, and demonstrations. A comprehensive events schedule provides a unique opportunity to learn about the diverse cultures and visual traditions of Africa. Plan on spending a minimum of 30 minutes here.

950 Independence Ave. SW. ✆ **202/633-4600.** www.nmafa.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian.

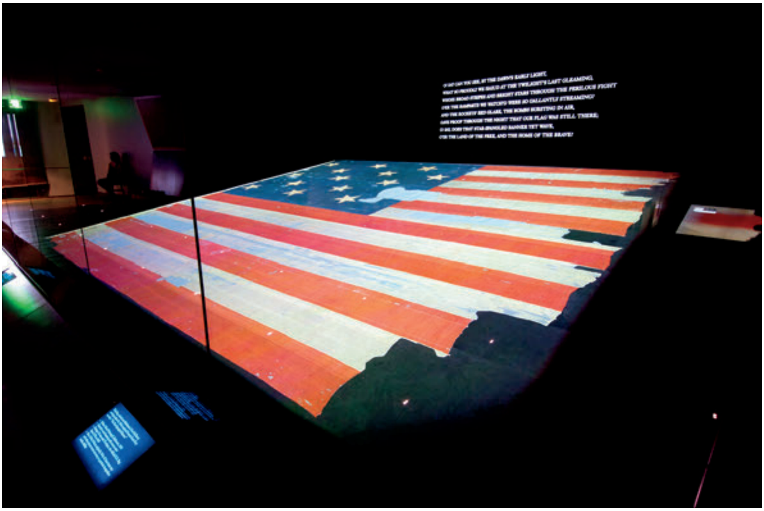
National Museum of American History ★★★ ☺ As a bastion of U.S. culture and history, this museum tells America's story in terms of everyday life. Its objects can evoke feelings of awe (the desk on which Thomas Jefferson wrote the Declaration of Independence), affection (Dorothy's ruby slippers), or connection (Julia Child's kitchen). And some things here—the museum's ultimate possession, the huge **original Star Spangled Banner ★★★**, for example—evoke all three emotions at once.

A grand renovation completed in November 2008 has much improved the museum. A skylight lightens up the place and a redesign creates better flow; both rid the building of its old sense of clutter. Better yet, the museum brings American history to full-blooded life by staging entertainments in different locations throughout the day. The Mall-level's newly carved-out atrium is one perfect spot—I've enjoyed performances of professional singers belting out American standards, like *Somewhere Over the Rainbow* and *Oklahoma*—and the East Wing's third-floor space in front of the Clara Barton Red Cross ambulance is another—here, I listened to a man dressed in World War II army fatigues read a letter written by a soldier to his family back home.

The piece de resistance of the museum always has been the original 30×34-foot wool and cotton Star Spangled Banner, which Francis Scott Key observed the morning of September 14, 1814, when he spied this very flag waving above Fort McHenry in Baltimore's harbor, at the height of the War of 1812. Key's emotion at the sight moved him to pen the poem that, when put to music, eventually became the U.S. national anthem. Thanks again to the renovation, the carefully preserved flag now rests in its own dimly lit, no, make that almost completely dark, multistory gallery, on view through an enormous windowfront. The gallery lies on the second floor behind the atrium wall, whose abstract depiction of the flag is meant to lead you to the exhibit entrance. (If you are like me, you might not catch on; just look for the straightforward signs showing you where to enter.) Take the time to examine the artifacts on display, like the piece of burned timber from the torched White House, and to read about the flag's seamstress, professional flagmaker Mary Pickersgill, who sewed the flag in 6 weeks with the help of her daughter, nieces, and a maid.

On the third floor lies the exhibit **"The American Presidency: A Glorious Burden,"** which explores the power and meaning of the presidency by studying those who have held the position. Continue on this floor to the exhibit **"The Price of Freedom: Americans at War,"** which examines major American military events and explores the idea that America's armed forces reflect American society. Among the items on display here are George Washington's commission from Congress as commander-in-chief of the Continental Army and the uniform jacket that Andrew Jackson wore during the Battle of New Orleans in the War of 1812.

On the second floor, the always popular, recently expanded **"First Ladies of the Smithsonian"** exhibit now displays 24 First Ladies' gowns (10 more than before, including Michelle Obama's fabulous Jason Wu–designed, white chiffon, one-shoulder inaugural ball gown), 14 watercolor paintings of the dresses, 100 objects, and information about each of the women. Following that, find the exhibit called **"Within These Walls . . . ,"** which interprets the rich history of



The original Star Spangled Banner.

America by tracing the lives of the people who lived in a 200-year-old house transplanted from Ipswich, Massachusetts.

First-floor exhibits explore the development of farm and power machinery. A temporary exhibit whose popularity may make it a permanent display is **"*Bon Appétit!* Julia Child's Kitchen at the Smithsonian,"** a presentation of the famous chef's actual kitchen from her home in Cambridge, Massachusetts. When she moved to California in late 2001, Child donated her kitchen and all that it contained (1,200 items in all) to the museum. Most of these are on display, from vegetable peeler to kitchen sink. Also look here for **"America on the Move,"** which details the story of transportation in America since 1876: 300 artifacts displayed within period settings. And if you enjoy science explained in personal terms, head to the **"Invention at Play"** exhibit to discover the people behind inventions such as the Kevlar vest and the telephone.

Thomas Jefferson wrote the Declaration of Independence on this desk, which is now displayed at the National Museum of American History.

Best to start your tour at the second-floor Welcome Center, near the Mall entrance, to figure out how you'd like to proceed. Inquire about highlight tours (daily at 10:15am and 1pm), spotlight tours (a docent's 15-min. focused talk on a particular object or exhibit, given between 10am and 3pm most days), and daily performances, as well as films, lectures, concerts, and hands-on activities for children and adults. Be sure to visit the museum's gift shops and dining options, also revamped during the remodeling.

The American History Museum has gotten into simulators, only these are different than the popular rides at the Air and Space Museum (p. 191). Located on the lower level across from the Stars and Stripes Café are four rides that simulate roller coaster and race car adventures. The cost is $7 per ride, each simulator accommodates 8 people, and children unaccompanied by an adult must measure at least 42 inches in height.

On Constitution Ave. NW, btw. 12th and 14th sts. NW (on the north side of the Mall, with entrances on Constitution Ave. and Madison Dr.). ☎ **202/633-1000.** www.americanhistory.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian or Federal Triangle.

The National Museum of the American Indian's striking exterior.

National Museum of the American Indian ★ ☺ The National Museum of the American Indian officially opened on September 21, 2004, having taken 5 years and $219 million to construct. Outside and in, this museum is strikingly handsome. Its burnt-sand-colored exterior of Kasota limestone wraps around the undulating walls of the museum, making the five-story building a standout among the many white-stone structures on the National Mall. Its interior design incorporates themes of nature and astronomy. For instance, the Potomac (a Piscataway word meaning "where the goods are brought in") is a rotunda that serves as the museum's main gathering place; it is also "the heart of the museum, the sun of its universe" (as noted in the museum's literature). Measuring 120 feet in diameter, with an atrium rising 120 feet to the top of the dome overhead, the Potomac is the central entryway into the museum, a venue for performances, and a hall filled with celestial references, from the equinoxes and solstices mapped on the floor beneath

Preview the Next Smithsonian

The National Museum of African American History and Culture won't open until 2015 (across 15th St. from the American History Museum and down the slope from the Washington Monument). In the meantime, tour the American History Museum's gallery dedicated to exhibits that eventually will be on display in the African American History Museum. On view in 2011, for example, was "The Kinsey Collection: Shared Treasures of Bernard and Shirley Kinsey—Where Art and History Connect," which featured 100 artifacts, documents, and artwork spanning 400 years of African-American history.

your feet to the sights of sky visible through the oculus in the dome above your head.

A gift shop, a theater, and the museum's excellent restaurant, Mitsitam, occupy most of the remaining space on the first floor. A second shop and the museum's main galleries lie upstairs on the second and third levels. Three permanent exhibits, "Our Universes: Traditional Knowledge Shapes Our World," "Our Peoples: Giving Voice to Our Histories," and "Our Lives: Contemporary Life and Identities," use videos, interactive technology, and displays of artifacts to help you learn about Native cosmologies, history, and contemporary cultural identity, both of Native Americans as a group and within certain individual tribes. An exhibit called "Window on the Collections: Many Hands, Many Voices" displays 3,500 objects behind glass; a computer kiosk in front of each case allows the museumgoer to zoom in and learn more about a particular item on view. These precious wood and stone carvings, masks, pottery, feather bonnets, and so on are a fraction of the 825,000 objets d'art amassed by a wealthy New Yorker named George Gustav Heye (1874–1957). Heye founded the New York Museum of the American Indian, this museum's predecessor.

The National Museum of the American Indian does not provide much direction to self-guided touring, which tends to leave visitors at a loss as to how to proceed through the museum. Faced with the vast display of objects and with galleries that have no obvious beginning or end, tourists wander around, adopting a scattershot approach to the information, emerging eventually with more of an impression than with a coherent understanding of the Indian experience, and overwhelmed by the variety and number of artifacts and details. Perhaps that's intentional. Best advice? Stop at the Welcome Desk when you enter to sign up for a highlights tour. 4th St. and Independence Ave. SW. ☎ **202/633-1000.** www.nmai.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Federal Center Southwest or L'Enfant Plaza. (Smithsonian Museums/Maryland Ave. exit).

The Butterfly Garden at the Natural History Museum.

National Museum of Natural History ★★★ ☺ Children often refer to this Smithsonian showcase as "the dinosaur museum," because of the dinosaur hall, or as "the elephant museum," since a huge **African bush elephant** is the first thing you see in the Rotunda when you enter from the Mall. Whatever you call it, the National Museum of Natural History is the largest of its kind in the world and one of the most visited museums in Washington. It contains more than 126 million artifacts and specimens, everything from Ice Age mammoths to the legendary Hope Diamond.

This old gal turned 100 in 2010 and celebrated in the most suitable way possible, by debuting a grand new exhibit, the 15,000-foot **Hall of Human Origins** showcasing 285 early

The Museum of Natural History's famous greeter, a huge African bush Elephant.

human fossils and artifacts. *What does it mean to be human?* is the theme explored here, through exhibits that probe evolution and the ecological and genetic, physical and cultural connections that humans have had with the natural world. Among the most popular of the 23 interactive exhibits is the morphing station that allows you to see what you would have looked like as an early human.

The opening of the Human Origins Hall followed on the heels of another blockbuster gallery debut in late 2008: **Ocean Hall,** the largest, most diverse exhibit of its kind in the world. Designed by the same firm that created the exhibits and spaces of the highly interactive International Spy Museum, the hall includes collections and state-of-the-art technology to demonstrate our oceans' essential role in life on earth. Look for a model of a 45-foot-long North American right whale and a 1,500-gallon coral reef aquarium with more than 70 live animals and 674 specimens.

Meanwhile, the museum's older, permanent exhibits still appeal, starting with the one that lies just outside the building. Before you enter the museum, stop first on the 9th Street side of the building to visit the **butterfly garden.** Four habitats—wetland, meadow, wood's edge, and urban garden—are on view, designed to beckon butterflies and visitors alike. The garden is at its best in warm weather, but it's open year-round. (And if you like that, you're going to love the museum's Butterflies and Plants exhibit, which includes a Butterfly Pavilion—keep reading!)

Now go inside and admire the African bush elephant. Ready?

Okay, if you have children, you might want to head first to the first-floor **Discovery Room,** which is filled with creative hands-on exhibits "for children of all ages." Call ahead or inquire at the information desk about hours. Also on this floor is the **Kenneth E. Behring Hall of Mammals.** Set in the restored west wing and boasting up-to-date lighting and sound, the Hall of Mammals features interactive dioramas that explain how mammals evolved and adapted to changes in habitat and climate over the course of millions of years. At least 274 taxidermied mammals, from polar bear to tiger, are on display, along with a dozen mammal fossils. From time to time, the hall erupts with animal sounds, all part of exhibit wizardry that helps make this a lifelike experience.

Other Rotunda-level displays include the **fossil collection,** which traces evolution back billions of years and includes a 3.5-billion-year-old stromatolite (blue-green algae clump) fossil—one of the earliest signs of life on earth—and a 70-million-year-old dinosaur egg. **Ancient Seas** features a 100-foot-long mural depicting primitive whales, a life-size walk-around diorama of a 230-million-year-old coral reef, and more than 2,000 fossils that chronicle the evolution of marine life. The **Dinosaur Hall** displays giant skeletons of creatures that dominated the earth for 140 million years before their extinction about 65 million years ago. Mounted throughout the Dinosaur Hall are replicas of ancient birds, including a life-size model of the *Quetzalcoatlus northropi,* which lived 70 million years ago, had a 40-foot wingspan, and was the largest flying animal ever. Also residing above this hall is the jaw of an ancient shark, the *Carcharodon megalodon,* which lived in the oceans 5 million years ago. A monstrous 40-foot-long predator with teeth 5 to 6 inches long, it could have consumed a Volkswagen Bug in one gulp. Elsewhere on this floor is **African Voices,** which presents the people, cultures, and lives of Africa through photos, videos, and more than 400 objects.

Upstairs lies another exhibit popular among the under-10 crowd: the **O. Orkin Insect Zoo** ★, where kids enjoy looking at tarantulas, centipedes, and the like, and crawling through a model of an African termite mound. Right next door is **"Butterflies and Plants: Partners in Evolution"** ★, a 4,000-square-foot exhibit that illustrates the evolving relationship between butterflies and plants over millions of years. The exhibit includes a walk-through, 1,400-square-foot, tropical **Butterfly Pavilion** ★, where hundreds of live colorful butterflies and giant moths alight upon the plants, the ceiling, the walls, the floor—upon you, in fact. (When you exit, you're politely patted down to make sure you're not inadvertently transporting an exotic creature out the door.) ***Note:*** The museum charges a $6 fee for admission (but free admission on Tues) to the pavilion portion of the exhibit.

Quartz
242,323 carats
The Hall of Gems in the Natural History Museum.

Ever a big draw is the **Janet Annenberg Hooker Hall of Geology, Gems, and Minerals** ★, which showcases the Hope Diamond; the 23.1-carat Burmese Carmen Lucia ruby, one of the largest and finest rubies in the world; and other treasures of the National Gem Collection. Besides staring spellbound at priceless jewelry, you can learn all you want about earth science, from volcanology to the importance of mining. Interactive computers, animated graphics, and a multimedia presentation of the "big picture" story of the earth are some of the things that have moved the exhibit and the museum a bit further into the 21st century.

Don't miss the Samuel C. Johnson **IMAX Theater** with a six-story-high screen for 2-D and 3-D movies (*Dinosaurs 3D* and *Arabia 3D* were among those shown in 2011), a six-story Atrium Cafe with a food court, and expanded museum shops. The museum also offers the small **Fossil Café,** located within the Fossil Plants Hall on the first floor. In this 50-seat cafe, the tables' clear plastic tops are actually fossil cases that present fossilized plants and insects for your inspection as you munch away on smoked turkey sandwiches, goat-cheese quiche, and the like.

The theater box office is on the first floor of the museum; you can purchase tickets by phone (✆ **202/633-4629** or 866/868-7774), online, or at the box office at least 30 minutes before the screening. The box office is open daily from 10am to the last show. Films are shown continuously throughout the day. Ticket prices range, based on the film and the age of the audience member, from $7.50 for ages 2 to 12 for admission to a 60-minute or less presentation, to $15 for ages 13 to 59 for admission to a feature presentation, defined as "longer than 60 minutes." Admission is free for children 1 and under. IMAX films play throughout the day and also most evenings after the museum's closing; call for details (✆ **866/868-7774**).

On Constitution Ave. NW, btw. 9th and 12th sts. (on the north side of the Mall, with entrances on Madison Dr. and Constitution Ave.). ✆ **202/633-1000,** or 633-4629 for information about IMAX films. www.mnh.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. In summer the museum often stays open until 7:30pm, but call to confirm. Closed Dec 25. Free highlight tours Feb–July Tues–Fri 10:30am and 1:30pm. Metro: Smithsonian (Mall/Jefferson Dr. exit) or Federal Triangle.

The National Postal museum documents America's postal history, from 1673 to the present.

National Postal Museum ★ By the time you read this, in 2012, the Postal Museum should have expanded to add a 12,000-square-foot gallery at street level (the main section is one level down), with room for a welcome center and more exhibit and public program areas. But whether or not the new **William H. Gross Stamp Gallery** has debuted in time for your visit, you'll still want to stop by.

This museum remains a hit, especially for families, but anyone might spend a pleasant hour here. Bring your address book, and you can send postcards to the folks back home through an interactive exhibit that issues a cool postcard and stamps it. That's just one feature that makes this museum visitor-friendly. Many of its exhibits involve easy-to-understand activities, like postal-themed video games. The museum documents America's postal history from 1673 (about 170 years before the advent of stamps, envelopes, and mailboxes) to the present. (Did you know that a dog sled was used to carry mail in Alaska until 1963, when it was replaced by an airplane?) In the central gallery, suspended from the 90-foot-high atrium ceiling, are three planes that carried mail in the early decades of the 20th century. These, along with a re-created railway mail car, an 1851 mail/passenger coach, a replica of an airmail beacon tower, and city mail vehicles, such as the 1931 Ford Model A mail truck, are all part of the **"Moving the Mail"** exhibit. **"Customers and Communities"** traces the evolution of mail delivery as it expanded to reach growing populations in both rural areas and the cities. In **"Binding the Nation,"** historic correspondence illustrates how mail kept families together in the developing nation. Several exhibits deal with the famed Pony Express, a service that lasted less than 2 years but was romanticized to legendary proportions by Buffalo Bill and others. In the Civil War section you'll learn about Henry "Box" Brown, a slave who had himself "mailed" from Richmond to a Pennsylvania abolitionist in 1856. The **Art of Cards and Letters** gallery displays rotating exhibits of personal (sometimes wrenching, always interesting) correspondence taken from different periods in history, as well as greeting cards and postcards. In addition, the museum houses a vast research library for philatelic researchers and scholars, a stamp store, and a museum shop. Inquire about free walk-in tours at the information desk.

Opened in 1993, this off-the-Mall Smithsonian museum occupies the lower level of the palatial Beaux Arts quarters of the Old City Post Office Building, which was designed by architect Daniel Burnham and is situated next to Union Station.

2 Massachusetts Ave. NE (at 1st St.). ✆ **202/633-5555.** www.postalmuseum.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Union Station.

National Zoological Park ★★ ☺ The zoo's biggest draws are two **giant pandas,** Mei Xiang and Tian Tian. (Sadly, the pandas' offspring, Tai Shan, born

At the National Zoo's Kids' Farm, families can observe animals up close.

Giant pandas at the National Zoo.

July 9, 2005, was sent to China in February 2010.) But the park, established in 1889, is home to about 400 species—some 2,400 animals—many of them rare and/or endangered. A leader in the care, breeding, and exhibition of animals, it occupies 163 beautifully landscaped and wooded acres and is one of the country's most delightful zoos. You'll see cheetahs, zebras, camels, elephants, tapirs, antelopes, brown pelicans, kangaroos, hippos, rhinos, giraffes, apes, and, of course, lions, tigers, and bears.

Enter the zoo at the Connecticut Avenue entrance; you'll be right by the Education Building, where you can pick up a map and find out about feeding times and any special activities. ***Note:*** From this main entrance, you're headed downhill; the return uphill walk can prove trying if you have young children and/or it's a hot day. But the zoo rents strollers, and snack bars and ice-cream kiosks are scattered throughout the park.

The zoo animals live in large, open enclosures—simulations of their natural habitats—along easy-to-follow paths. The **Olmsted Walk** winds from the zoo's Connecticut Avenue entrance all the way to the zoo's end, at Rock Creek Park. Stemming off the central Olmsted Walk is the **Asia Trail,** which takes you past sloth bears, frolicking giant pandas, fishing cats, clouded leopards, and Japanese salamanders. You can't get lost, and it's hard to miss a thing. Be sure to catch **Amazonia,** where you can hang out for an hour peering up into the trees and still not spy the sloth. (Do yourself a favor and ask the attendant where it is.) **Elephant Trails,** a new permanent exhibit that provides an improved elephant habitat, including exercise trails, is nearly complete; all that remains is the construction of an "Elephant Community Center" (no lie!), which is expected to wrap up in 2013.

Currently not on view at the zoo are seals, sea lions, Mexican wolves, beavers, river otters, and bald eagles, all of which have been moved to other zoos or facilities while the National Zoo constructs a fantastic new Seals and Sea Lions exhibit, expected to open in 2013.

Early Risers?

Zoo grounds open daily at 6am, which might be too early for a lot of tourists, but not for families whose young children like to rise at the crack of dawn. You know who you are. If you find yourselves trapped and restless in the hotel room, hop on the Red Line Metro, which opens at 5am weekdays, 7am Saturday and Sunday (or drive—the zoo parking lot opens at 6am, too), get off at the Woodley Park–Zoo station, and walk up the hill to the zoo. Lots of animals are outdoors and on view. A Starbucks, which opens at 6am Monday to Saturday and 6:30am Sunday, is directly across from the zoo's entrance on Connecticut Avenue. Good morning.

The zoo offers several dining options, including the Mane Restaurant, the Panda Café, and a number of snack stands. Other facilities include stroller-rental stations, a number of gift shops, a bookstore, and several paid-parking lots. The lots fill up quickly, especially on weekends, so arrive early or take the Metro.

3001 Connecticut Ave. NW (adjacent to Rock Creek Park). ☎ **202/633-4800.** www.nationalzoo.si.edu. Free admission. Apr–Oct (weather permitting) grounds daily 6am–8pm, animal buildings daily 10am–6pm; Nov–Mar grounds daily 6am–6pm, animal buildings daily 10am–4:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Woodley Park–Zoo or Cleveland Park.

Renwick Gallery of the Smithsonian American Art Museum ★ 🎁 A department of the Smithsonian American Art Museum (see below), the Renwick Gallery is a showcase for American creativity in crafts and decorative arts, housed in a historic mid-1800s landmark building of the French Second Empire style. It's located on the same block as the White House, just across Pennsylvania Avenue. The original home of the Corcoran Gallery (which now lies a short walk away, down 17th St.), it was saved from demolition by First Lady Jacqueline Kennedy in 1963, when she recommended that it be renovated as part of the

Inside the Renwick Gallery.

The Robert and Arlene Kogod Courtyard at the American Art Museum.

Lafayette Square restoration. In 1965, it became part of the Smithsonian and was renamed for its architect, James W. Renwick, Jr., who also designed the Smithsonian Castle.

On view on the first floor are temporary exhibits of American crafts and decorative arts. On the second floor, the museum's rich and diverse displays boast changing crafts exhibits and contemporary works from the museum's permanent collection, such as Larry Fuente's *Game Fish* or Wendell Castle's *Ghost Clock*. Also on the second floor is the **Victorian Grand Salon,** styled in 19th-century opulence and worth a visit on its own merits: Its 40-foot-high laylight (a skylight unexposed to the outside) and its wainscoted rose walls covered in framed paintings evoke a 19th-century picture gallery. On display indefinitely are 70 paintings by 51 American artists, between 1840 and 1930. Tour the entire gallery for about an hour, rest for a minute, and then go on to your next destination.

The Renwick offers a comprehensive schedule of crafts demonstrations, lectures, and musical performances. Also check out the museum shop near the entrance for books on crafts, design, and decorative arts, as well as craft items, many of them for children. ***Note:*** The Renwick will close in 2013 for a year's worth of renovation, so don't put off your visit here.

1661 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 17th St. NW). ☎ **202/633-2850.** www.americanart.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Farragut West or Farragut North.

S. Dillon Ripley Center Part of the Smithsonian complex, but not counted as a museum, the Ripley Center is notable for housing **Discovery Theater** (p. 254, Favorite Children's Attractions), which stages children's plays and entertainments, and the International Gallery, which hosts rotating exhibits of works from various Smithsonian collections, like the 2011 "Southern Identity: Contemporary Argentine Art." Look for the copper-domed hut-like structure next to the

Smithsonian Castle. Galleries and the Discovery Theater are actually subterranean and connect underground to the Freer, Sackler, and African Art museums. 1100 Jefferson Dr. SW. ☎ **202/633-1000.** www.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:30pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian (Mall exit).

Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery ★★★ This historic landmark building houses two Smithsonian museums, the Smithsonian American Art Museum and the National Portrait Gallery. The structure itself is magnificent. Begun in 1836 and completed in 1868 to serve as the nation's Patent Office, it is the third-oldest federal building in the capital. With immense porticoes and columns on the outside, and colonnades, double staircases, vaulted galleries, and skylights inside, the museum captures your attention, no matter how or where you stand to look at it. The building occupies 2 city blocks, from 7th to 9th streets and from F to G streets.

As for the art presented throughout these three levels: It's like a shot in the arm for America. You will see here the faces of America's founding fathers and mothers, great American heroes and cultural icons, and scenes from American history and way of life, from the moment this country's story began 400 years ago: here an Edward Hopper, there a Gilbert Stuart, now a portrait of Samuel Clemens (Mark Twain), and on to contemporary art by Sean Scully.

Together, the Portrait Gallery and the American Art Museum display nearly 2,000 works from their permanent collections. The galleries flow one into another, so you may not always realize that you have stepped from an American Art wing into the Portrait Gallery wing—nor is it necessary to notice. Just wander and enjoy: the folk art, introductory "American Experience" landscapes and photographs, special exhibits, American Origins portraits, and other works on the

SAAM
SAAM
SMITHSONIAN INSTITUTION
DONALD W. REYNOLDS CENTER FOR AMERICAN ART AND PORTRAITURE
SMITHSONIAN AMERICAN ART MUSEUM
NATIONAL PORTRAIT GALLERY

The Smithsonian American Art Museum and the National Portrait Gallery are housed in the capital's third-oldest federal building.

first floor; portraits of America's presidents, an exhibit on "The Presidency and the Cold War," graphic arts, and American art through 1940 on the second floor; and art since 1945 and portraits of 20th-century Americans on the third floor. Expect to be dazzled by the creations of such American masters as Winslow Homer, Georgia O'Keeffe, David Hockney, Robert Rauschenberg, Thomas Cole, Andrew Wyeth, Mary Cassatt, and so many others. In addition, don't miss the top floor's **Luce Foundation Center for American Art,** which stores another 3,300 objects, walking canes to wonderful paintings, in such a way that they remain on view to the public. This two-level gallery tends to be less crowded than the lower floors, which makes for a great wandering, take-your-time experience. Adjacent to the gallery is the **Lunder Conservation Center** where, weekdays, you'll be able to watch conservators working to preserve art pieces. Finally, check out the museum's supercool, year-round enclosed courtyard cafe. ***Please note:*** The Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery are located near the National Mall, but not on it; they're across from the Verizon Center in the heart of the Penn Quarter neighborhood.

8th and F sts. NW. ✆ **202/633-1000.** www.americanart.si.edu, www.npg.si.edu. Free admission. Daily 11:30am–7pm. Highlights tours offered daily 12:30 and 2pm (except 2nd Tues of the month) at the American Art Museum; and Mon–Fri 11:45am and 2:15pm, Sat–Sun 11:45am and 3:15pm at the National Portrait Gallery. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown.

OTHER ATTRACTIONS ON OR NEAR THE MALL

Bureau of Engraving & Printing This is where they will literally show you the money. A staff of 1,900 works round-the-clock, Monday through Friday, churning it out at the rate of about $907 million a day. Everyone's eyes pop as they walk past rooms overflowing with new greenbacks. But the money's not the whole story. The bureau prints security documents for other federal government agencies, including military IDs and passport pages.

Many people line up each day to get a peek at all the moolah, so arrive early, especially during the peak tourist season.

To save time and avoid a line, consider securing VIP, also called "congressional," tour tickets from your senator or congressperson; write or call at least 3 months in advance for tickets. These tours take place at 8:15am and 8:45am year-round, with additional tours added in the summer.

Tickets for general-public tours are generally not required from September to February; simply find the visitors entrance at 14th and C streets. March through August, however, every person taking the tour must have a ticket. To obtain a ticket, go to the ticket booth on the Raoul Wallenberg (formerly 15th St.) side of the building and show a valid photo ID. You will receive a ticket specifying a tour time for that same day and be directed to the 14th Street entrance of the bureau. You are allowed as many as four tickets per person. The ticket booth opens at 8am and closes when all tickets are dispersed for the day.

The 35-minute guided tour begins with a short introductory film. Large windows allow you to see what goes into making paper money: the inking, stacking of bills, cutting, and examination for defects. Most printing here is done from engraved steel plates in a process known as intaglio; it's the hardest to counterfeit, because the slightest alteration will cause a noticeable change in the portrait in use. Additional exhibits display bills no longer in circulation and a $100,000 bill designed for official transactions. (Since 1969, the largest denomination issued for the general public is $100.)

After you finish the tour, allow time to explore the **Visitor Center,** open from 8:30am to 3:30pm (until 7:30pm in summer), with additional exhibits and a gift shop where you can buy bags of shredded money, uncut sheets of currency in different denominations, and copies of historic documents, like a hand-engraved exact facsimile ($200) of the Declaration of Independence.

14th and C sts. SW. ☎ **866/874-2330.** www.moneyfactory.gov. Free admission. Sept–Feb Mon–Fri 9–10:45am and 12:30–2pm (last tour begins at 1:40pm); Mar–Aug 9–10:45am, 12:30–3:45pm, and 5–7pm. Closed Dec 25–Jan 1 and federal holidays. Metro: Smithsonian (Independence Ave. exit).

National Archives ★★ The Rotunda of the National Archives displays the country's most important original documents: the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution of the United States, and the Bill of Rights (collectively known as the Charters of Freedom), as part of its exhibit, **"The National Archives Experience."** Fourteen document cases trace the story of the creation of the Charters and the ongoing influence of these fundamental documents on the nation and the world. A restoration of Barry Faulkner's two larger-than-life murals brings the scenes to vivid life. One mural, titled *The Declaration of Independence,* shows Thomas Jefferson presenting a draft of the Declaration to John Hancock, the presiding officer of the Continental Congress; the other, titled *The Constitution,* shows James Madison submitting the Constitution to George Washington and the Constitutional Convention. Be sure not to miss viewing the original 1297 Magna Carta, on display as you enter the Rotunda; the document is one of only a few known to exist, and the only original version residing permanently in the United States.

ARCHIVES OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
DISCOVERING THE CIVIL WAR

The National Archives is home to the country's most important original documents.

"Public Vaults" is an exhibit that features interactive technology and displays of documents and artifacts. You can listen to recorded voices of past presidents as they deliberated over pressing issues of the time, and you can scour newly declassified documents. During the day, the **William C. McGowan Theater** continually runs dramatic films illustrating the relationship between records and democracy in the lives of real people, and at night it serves as a premier documentary film venue for the city. The **Lawrence F. O'Brien Gallery** rotates exhibitions of Archives documents.

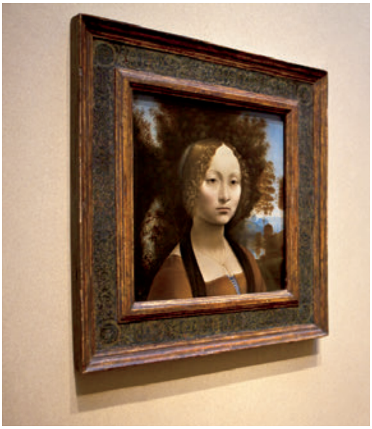
As a federal institution, the National Archives is charged with sifting through the accumulated papers of a nation's official life—billions of pieces a year—and determining what to save and what to destroy. The Archives' vast accumulation of census figures, military records, naturalization papers, immigrant passenger lists, federal documents, passport applications, ship manifests, maps, charts, photographs, and motion picture film (and that's not the half of it) spans

2 centuries. Anyone age 16 and over is welcome to use the National Archives center for genealogical research. Call for details.

The National Archives building itself is worth an admiring glance. The neoclassical structure, designed by John Russell Pope (also the architect of the National Gallery of Art and the Jefferson Memorial) in the 1930s, is an impressive example of the Beaux Arts style. Seventy-two columns create a Corinthian colonnade on each of the four facades. Great bronze doors mark the Constitution Avenue entrance, and four large sculptures representing the Future, the Past, Heritage, and Guardianship sit on pedestals near the entrances. Huge pediments crown both the Pennsylvania Avenue and Constitution Avenue entrances to the building. Allow about 90 minutes to view everything.

700 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (btw. 7th and 9th sts. NW; tourists enter on Constitution Ave., researchers on Pennsylvania Ave.). ☎ **202/357-5000.** www.archives.gov/nae. Free admission. Mar 15–Labor Day daily 10am–7pm; day after Labor Day–Mar 14 daily 10am–5:30pm. Call for research hours. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial.

National Gallery of Art ★★★ This museum is a treasure. Housing one of the world's foremost collections of Western paintings, sculpture, and graphic arts, from the Middle Ages into the 21st century, the National Gallery has a dual personality. The original West Building, designed by John Russell Pope (architect of the Jefferson Memorial and the National Archives), is a neoclassical marble masterpiece with a domed rotunda over a colonnaded fountain and high-ceilinged corridors leading to delightful garden courts. At its completion in 1941, the building was the largest marble structure in the world. It was a gift to the nation from financier/philanthropist Andrew W. Mellon, who also contributed the nucleus of the collection, including 21 masterpieces from the Hermitage, two Raphaels among them. The modern East Building, designed by I. M. Pei and opened in 1978, is composed of two adjoining triangles with glass walls and lofty tetrahedron skylights. The pink Tennessee marble from which both buildings were constructed was taken from the same quarry; it forms an architectural link between the two structures.



NATIONAL GALLERY OF ART

LEFT: **Leonardo da Vinci's *Ginevra de' Benci* in the National Gallery of Art.** RIGHT: **The National Gallery of Art's original West Wing.**

Only a small percentage of the National Gallery's collection of 109,000 works is on display at one time. The Gallery's permanent collection offers reason enough to visit, but its mounted exhibitions make this museum a further must; they're always fantastic. See the box "Museum Exhibits Scheduled for 2012," earlier in this chapter, for a small preview of a coming exhibit at the Gallery.

The West Building: From the Mall entrance, you can stop first at the **Art Information Room** to design your own tour on a computer, if you like. But don't spend too much time here. Step into the gorgeous Rotunda, which leads right and left of you to light-filled halls punctuated with sculpture; off these long corridors stem intimate **painting galleries** organized by age and nationality. To your left, as you face away from the Mall, are works by the older masters, from 13th-century Italians to 17th-century Dutch. To your right are their younger counterparts, from 18th- and 19th-century French and Spanish artists to later works by British and American artists. These are creations by El Greco, Bruegel, Poussin, Vermeer, Van Dyck, Rubens, Fra Angelico, Gilbert Stuart, Winslow Homer, Constable, Turner, Mary Cassatt—you name it. The only Leonardo da Vinci painting in the Western Hemisphere hangs here, his *Ginevra de' Benci,* just another masterpiece among this bevy of masterpieces.

Descend the grand marble staircase to the ground floor, where the museum's **sculpture galleries** are columned, vaulted, and filled with light. Highlights here range from Chinese porcelain to Renaissance decorative arts to 46 wax statuettes by Degas to Honoré Daumier's entire series of bronze sculptures, including all 36 of his caricatured portrait busts of French government officials.

The **National Gallery Sculpture Garden ★**, just across 7th Street from the West Wing, takes up 2 city blocks and features open lawns; a central pool with a spouting fountain (the pool turns into an ice rink in winter); an exquisite glassed-in pavilion housing an excellent cafe; 17 sculptures by renowned artists like Roy Lichtenstein and Ellsworth Kelly, and a Paris Metro sign; and informally

The National Gallery Sculpture Garden.

The National Gallery's East Building showcases 20th-century art.

landscaped shrubs, trees, and plants. It continues to be a hit, especially in warm weather, when people sit on the wide rim of the pool and dangle their feet in the water while they eat their lunch. Friday evenings in summer, the gallery stages immensely popular live jazz performances here.

The East Building: This wing is a showcase for the museum's collection of 20th-century art, including works by Picasso, Miró, Matisse, Pollock, and Rothko; for an exhibit called "Small French Paintings," which I love; and for the gallery's special exhibitions. But chances are, the first thing you'll notice in this wing is the famous, massive aluminum **Alexander Calder mobile** dangling in the seven-story sky-lit atrium. And here's a tip that lots of people don't know: If you make your way to the tippy-top of the East Wing, whether by elevator or stairs, you reach a level that's actually named the "Tower," the tiny setting for the gallery's ongoing series of shows highlighting artistic developments since 1970. In 2011, the Tower featured video installations and sculptures created by "the father of video art," Korean-born Nam June Paik; in 2010, the featured works were black-on-black paintings by Mark Rothko, who had created them in 1964 in connection with his work on a chapel in Houston. (For anyone who remembers that the Tower was the longtime home for four Matisse cutouts, no worries; you will now find the cutouts displayed on the Concourse level of the East Wing, Mon–Sat 10am–3pm and Sun 11am–3pm.).

Altogether, you should allow at least 2 hours to tour the gallery, but you won't see everything here.

Pick up a floor plan and calendar of events at an information desk to find out about National Gallery exhibits,

Alexander Calder's mobile in the National Gallery Atrium.

films, tours, lectures, and concerts. Immensely popular is the gallery's Sunday concert series, now in its 70th year, with concerts performed most Sunday evenings, October through June, at 6:30pm in the beautiful garden court of the West Building. Admission is free and seating is on a first-come basis; my suggestion is to tour the gallery in late afternoon, lingering until 6pm, when the galleries close and the queuing begins in the Rotunda. The concerts feature chamber music, string quartets, pianists, and other forms of classical music performances. Call ✆ **202/842-6941.**

The gallery conducts school tours, wide-ranging introductory tours, and tours in several languages. The gift shop is a favorite. You'll also find several pleasing dining options—among them the concourse-level Cascade Café, which has multiple food stations; the Garden Café, on the ground floor of the West Building; and the Sculpture Garden's Pavilion Café (see information in chapter 5, "Views with a Meal," for more details).

On Constitution Ave. NW btw. 3rd and 7th sts. NW (on the north side of the Mall). ✆ **202/737-4215.** www.nga.gov. Free admission. Gallery: Mon–Sat 10am–5pm, Sun 11am–6pm. Sculpture Garden: Memorial Day–Labor Day Mon–Thurs and Sat 10am–7pm, Fri 10am–9:30pm, Sun 11am–7pm; Labor Day–Memorial Day Mon–Sat 10am–5pm, Sun 11am–6pm. Ice Rink: Mid-Nov to mid-Mar Mon–Thurs 10am–9pm, Fri–Sat 10am–11pm, Sun 10am–9pm. Closed Dec 25 and Jan 1. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial, or Gallery Place/Verizon Center (Arena/7th and F sts. exit).

United States Holocaust Memorial Museum ★★ More than 30 million people from 132 countries have visited this museum since it opened in 1993, and the museum continues to be a top draw. In the busiest months, March through August, if you arrive without a reserved ticket specifying an admission time, you may have to wait in a lengthy line (see "Holocaust Museum Touring Tips," below).

Before you visit the museum, you might want to access its website, **www.ushmm.org**, and download copies of the Visitors Guide and the Permanent Exhibition Guide. These are also available at the museum, of course.

YOU ARE MY WITNESSES
ISAIAH 43:10

Inside the Holocaust Memorial Museum.

Holocaust Museum Touring Tips

Because so many people want to visit the museum (it has hosted as many as 10,000 visitors in a single day), tickets specifying a visit time (in 15-min. intervals) are required during the busiest months, March through August. Reserve as many as 40 tickets in advance via Extremetix Inc., by ordering online at https://tix.cnptix.com/tix/ushmm?eventid=21322, for $1 per pass (you print your own tickets), or by calling ✆ 877/808-7466, for an additional charge of $3 per pass. If you call well in advance, you can have tickets mailed to you at home. You can also get as many as 20 same-day tickets (if available) at the museum beginning daily at 10am (lines form earlier, usually around 8am).

From its collection of more than 15,350 artifacts, the museum has organized some 900 items and 70 video monitors to reveal the Jewish experience in three parts: Nazi Assault, Final Solution, and Last Chapter. Before you board the elevator that takes you to the fourth floor, where the tour begins, you select the identity card of an actual victim of the Holocaust; at several points in the tour, you can find out the location and status of the person on your card—by 1945, 66% of those whose lives are documented on these cards were dead.

Fourth-floor exhibits portray the events of 1933 to 1939, the years of Hitler's and the Nazi party's seemingly inexorable rise to power. A 14-minute film clarifies the long history of anti-Semitism. Newsreels show Hitler speaking commandingly to huge crowds of rapt listeners. Displays of newspaper clippings, billboard ads, signs, and other artifacts reveal Hitler's insidious use of propaganda to sway Germans into believing that Jews—and homosexuals, and the mentally ill, and gypsies, and the disabled, and other non-Aryans—were inferior and not worthy of life.

Third-floor exhibits cover the years 1940–44 and illustrate the narrowing choices of people caught up in the Nazi machine. You board a Polish freight car of the type used to transport Jews from the Warsaw ghetto to Treblinka and hear recordings of survivors telling what life in the camps was like.

The second floor recounts a more heartening story: It depicts how non-Jews throughout Europe, by exercising individual action and responsibility, saved Jews at great personal risk. Denmark—led by a king who swore that if any of his subjects wore a yellow star, so would he—managed to hide and save 90% of its Jews. Exhibits follow on the liberation of the camps, life in Displaced Persons camps, emigration to Israel and America, and the Nuremberg trials. At the end of the permanent exhibition is a most compelling and heartbreaking hourlong film called *Testimonies,* in which Holocaust survivors tell their stories. The tour concludes in the hexagonal Hall of Remembrance, where you can meditate and light a candle for the victims. The museum notes that most people take 2 to 3 hours on their first visit; many people take longer.

In addition to its permanent and temporary exhibitions, the museum has a Resource Center for educators, which provides materials and services to Holocaust educators and students; an interactive computer learning center; and a registry of Holocaust survivors, a library, and archives, which researchers may use to retrieve historical documents, photographs, oral histories, films, and videos.

The museum recommends not bringing children 11 and under; for older children, it's advisable to prepare them for what they'll see. You can see some parts of the museum without tickets, including two special areas on the first floor and concourse: **"Daniel's Story: Remember the Children"** and the **Wall of Remembrance** (Children's Tile Wall), which commemorates the 1.5 million children killed in the Holocaust, and the **Wexner Learning Center.** There's a cafeteria and museum shop on the premises.

100 Raoul Wallenberg Place SW (formerly 15th St. SW; near Independence Ave., just off the Mall). ✆ **202/488-0400.** www.ushmm.org. Free admission. Daily 10am–5:20pm, staying open later in peak seasons. Closed Yom Kippur and Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St. and Independence Ave. SW exit).

MORE MUSEUMS

The Corcoran Gallery of Art ★★ This elegant art museum, a stone's throw from the White House, is a favorite party site in the city, hosting everything from inaugural balls to wedding receptions.

The first art museum in Washington, the Corcoran Gallery opened in 1874 in the red-brick and brownstone building that now houses the Renwick Gallery (see p. 205). The collection outgrew its quarters and moved in 1897 to its present Beaux Arts building, designed by Ernest Flagg.

The collection, shown in rotating exhibits, focuses chiefly on American art. A prominent Washington banker, William Wilson Corcoran was among the first wealthy American collectors to realize the importance of encouraging and supporting this country's artists. Enhanced by further gifts and bequests, the collection comprehensively spans American art from 18th-century portraiture to works by modern artists since 1945, including Louise Nevelson, Andy Warhol, and Mark Rothko, and Bruce Nauman. Nineteenth-century works include Albert Bierstadt's and Frederick Remington's imagery of the American West; Hudson River School artists; expatriates like J. M. Whistler, John Singer Sargent, and Mary Cassatt; and two giants of the late 19th century, Winslow Homer and Thomas Eakins. The Corcoran is also a committed exhibitor of Washington artists, especially those associated with the renowned "Washington Color School," Gene Davis and Kenneth Noland among them.

The Corcoran is not exclusively an American art museum. On the first floor is the collection from the estate of Senator William Andrews Clark, an eclectic grouping of Dutch and Flemish masters, European painters, French Impressionists, Barbizon landscapes, Delft porcelains, a Louis XVI *salon doré* (an extravagant room with gilded ornaments and paneling) transported in toto from Paris, and more. Clark's will stated that his diverse collection, which any curator would undoubtedly want to disperse among various museum departments, must be shown as a unit. He left money for a wing to house it, and the new building opened in 1928.

Pick up a schedule of events or check the website for information about temporary exhibits, gallery talks, concerts, art auctions, and more. There is some street parking.

The Corcoran Café is open Wednesday to Saturday 10am to 3pm and Sunday 10am to 1pm; on Thursday the cafe reopens from 5 to 8pm; also inquire about Sunday brunch, which resumes from time to time, depending on the exhibit; call ✆ **202/639-1786** for more information. The Corcoran has a nice gift shop.

500 17th St. NW (btw. E St. and New York Ave.). ✆ **202/639-1700.** www.corcoran.org. $10 general admission, $8 for seniors, military, and students; admission fee may be higher for special exhibits. Always free for children 6 and under. Purchase tickets in person or order in advance from Ticketmaster online at www.ticketmaster.com or by phone at ✆ 202/397-7328. Wed and

Fri–Sun 10am–5pm; Thurs 10am–9pm. Free highlights tours at noon, with an additional tour Thurs at 7pm and Sat–Sun at 3pm. Closed Mon, Tues, Dec 25, and Jan 1. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit) or Farragut North (K St. exit).

Folger Shakespeare Library ★ 🎁 "Shakespeare taught us that the little world of the heart is vaster, deeper, and richer than the spaces of astronomy," wrote Ralph Waldo Emerson in 1864. A decade later, Amherst student Henry Clay Folger was profoundly affected by a lecture Emerson gave similarly extolling the Bard. Folger purchased an inexpensive set of Shakespeare's plays and went on to amass the world's largest (by far) collection of the Bard's works, today housed in the Folger Shakespeare Library. By 1930, when Folger and his wife, Emily, laid the cornerstone of a building to house the collection, it comprised 93,000 books, 50,000 prints and engravings, and thousands of manuscripts. The Folgers gave it all as a gift to the American people. The library opened in 1932.

A MIDSOMMER NIGHTS DREAME

John Gregory's 1932 sculpture depicts Shakespeare's *A Midsummer Night's Dream* at the Folger Shakespeare Library.

The building itself has a marble facade decorated with nine bas-relief scenes from Shakespeare's plays; it is a striking example of Art Deco classicism. A statue of Puck stands in the west garden. An **Elizabethan garden** on the east side of the building is planted with flowers and herbs of the period. Most remarkable here are eight sculptures, each depicting figures from a particular scene in a Shakespeare play. Each work is welded onto the top of a pedestal, on which are inscribed the play's lines that inspired the sculptor, Greg Wyatt. These statues are half the size of those that Wyatt created for the Great Garden at New Place in Stratford-upon-Avon, England. Inquire about **guided tours** scheduled at 10 and 11am on every third Saturday from April to October. The garden is also a quiet place to have a picnic.

The facility, which houses some 256,000 books, 116,000 of which are rare (pre-1801), is an important research center not only for Shakespearean scholars, but also for those studying any aspect of the English and continental Renaissance. Other features entertain the general public: A multimedia computer exhibition called "The Shakespeare Gallery" offers users a close-up look at some of the Folgers' treasures, as well as Shakespeare's life and works. The white-oak-paneled, Tudor-ish **Great Hall** rotates exhibits of items from the permanent collection, Renaissance musical instruments to centuries-old playbills, to highlight a particular theme. In 2011, for instance, *Behind Home Remedy: Women, Medicine and Science* paired rare books, manuscripts, and images from the Folger's collection with natural history specimens and instruments from the Smithsonian's collections to reveal the homegrown medical practices and recipes of 16th-century women at all levels of society. Plan on spending at least 30 minutes here.

The Folger Shakespeare Library's Great Hall.

At the end of the Great Hall is a theater designed to suggest an Elizabethan inn-yard where plays, concerts, readings, and Shakespeare-related events take place (see chapter 8 for details).

201 E. Capitol St. SE. ✆ **202/544-4600.** www.folger.edu. Free admission. Mon–Sat 10am–5pm. Free walk-in tours Mon–Fri 11am and 3pm, Sat 11am and 1pm. Closed federal holidays. Metro: Capitol South or Union Station.

Ford's Theatre and Museum ☺ On April 14, 1865, President Abraham Lincoln was in the audience at Ford's Theatre, one of the most popular playhouses in Washington. Everyone was laughing at a funny line from Tom Taylor's celebrated comedy, *Our American Cousin,* when John Wilkes Booth crept into the president's box, shot the president, and leapt to the stage, shouting, *"Sic semper tyrannis!"* ("Thus ever to tyrants!"). With his left leg broken from the vault, Booth mounted his horse in the alley and galloped off. Doctors carried Lincoln across the street to the house of William Petersen, where the president died the next morning.

Lincoln Center on 10th Street

The 500 block of 10th Street northwest, between E and F streets, is Washington's very own Lincoln Center. The reference has nothing to do with the New York entity, but everything to do with all things Lincoln. Straddling this short section of 10th Street are Ford's Theatre, where Lincoln was shot in 1865; its basement museum of interactive exhibits and artifacts that reveal Washington life in the 1860s; Petersen House, where Lincoln died hours after he'd been shot; and now, the grand two-level Center for Education and Leadership, devoted to exploring the aftermath of Lincoln's assassination and his continuing legacy. Scheduled to open on Feb. 12, 2012, the center's exact address is 514 10th St. NW. Check the Ford's Theatre website, www.fords.org, for more information.

FORD'S
THEATRE

Ford's Theatre.

The theater was closed after Lincoln's assassination and used as an office by the War Department. In 1893, 22 clerks were killed when three floors of the building collapsed. It remained in disuse until the 1960s, when it was remodeled and restored to its appearance on the night of the tragedy.

A much-needed renovation of the theater was completed in 2009, just in time to celebrate the bicentennial of Lincoln's birthday on February 12. Among the improvements: enhanced acoustics, better seating, a remodeled lobby and dressing rooms—enhancements that don't change the essential historic nature of the theater. The President's Box is still on view, and no, you are not allowed to enter it and sit where Lincoln sat. Ford's remains a working theater, so be sure to consider attending a play. Ford's productions often are historical in theme, like the musical that had its world premiere here in 2011, *Liberty Smith,* "a madcap musical romp through Revolutionary America." Ford's production schedule means that its theater and sometimes the **Ford's Theatre Museum** (see below) may be closed to sightseers on the day you'd hoped to visit. Check the online schedule to confirm your dates.

Free tours of the theater take place daily 9am to 4:30pm, but timed tickets are required. The tickets admit you to the theater, its museum, and to Petersen House, as well. Ford's really wants you to order tickets in advance online—only 20% of the daily allotment of tickets are available for same-day pickup. And even though Ford's says tours are free, the fact is that tickets are free only to those 20% lucky enough to get same-day passes. Online tickets cost $3.50 each to cover processing fees. You order the tickets online from www.ticketmaster.com and pick up the tickets at the theater's Will Call office. As part of the theater tour, you'll either listen to a National Park Service ranger's interpretive program or watch a miniplay, each designed to educate the audience about the Civil War in Washington and the events of April 14, 1865.

The tour concludes in **Petersen House** across the street (see below), and once you exit the theater, you can't get back in without a new ticket. This means that if you want to visit the **Ford's Theatre Museum,** on the lower level of Ford's Theater, you should tour the museum in advance of your theater tour.

The Ford's Theatre Museum exhibits and displays artifacts that tell the story of Lincoln's presidency and what life was like in Washington and in the United States during that time. Unfortunately, when the museum is crowded, as it often is, it can be hard to get close enough and have enough time at each of the exhibits to properly absorb the information.

Spring through early fall, Ford's also sells tickets ($18 each, available online through www.ticketmaster.com) to its popular "History on Foot" 2-hour walking tours. A costumed actor brings Civil War Washington to life, leading tourists on a 1½-mile traipse to about eight historically significant locations.

517 10th St. NW (btw. E and F sts.). ☎ **202/426-6925.** www.fords.org. Daily 9am–5pm. Timed tickets required for the free tours offered throughout the day. See above for details. Metro: Metro Center (11th and G sts. exit).

The House Where Lincoln Died (the Petersen House) ☺ This site is the concluding stop on the tour of Ford's Theatre, across the street, and entry is only open to visitors who have their timed tickets from that tour. In other words, you can't visit the Petersen House on your own.

After Lincoln was mortally wounded at Ford's Theatre, the doctors attending him had him carried out into the street, where boarder Henry Safford, standing in the open doorway of his rooming house, gestured for them to bring the president inside. So Lincoln died in the home of William Petersen, a German-born tailor. Now furnished with period pieces, the dark, narrow town house looks much as it did on that fateful April night. It takes about 5 minutes to troop through the building. You'll see the front parlor where an anguished Mary Todd Lincoln spent the night with her son, Robert. In the back parlor, Secretary of War Edwin M. Stanton held a cabinet meeting and questioned witnesses. From this

The room where President Lincoln died.

MUSEUMS OF special INTEREST

To the right person, these lesser-known museums can be more than fascinating. Don't try to drop in without calling because most are not open daily, and some require appointments.

African American Civil War Memorial and Museum, 1925 Vermont Ave. NW, in the Grimke Building (✆ **202/667-2667;** www.afroamcivilwar.org): This museum reveals the history of slavery and the African-American experience during the Civil War. The nearby memorial, in front of the Metro station, bears the names of the 209,145 African Americans mustered into military service during that war. Metro: U Street/African American Civil War Memorial/Cardozo.

Anderson House, 2118 Massachusetts Ave. NW (✆ **202/785-2040;** www.societyofthecincinnati.org): A century-old, 50-room mansion of amazing design and impressive art and furnishings. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Art Museum of the Americas ★, 201 18th St. NW, within the Organization of American States (✆ **202/458-6016;** www.museum.oas.org): From 80 to 200 works by contemporary Latin American and Caribbean artists, on display from the museum's permanent collection. Metro: Farragut West (18th St. exit), then walk south about 6 blocks.

Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR) Museum, 1776 D St. NW (✆ **202/879-3241;** www.dar.org/museum): Early American (pre-1840) furnishings and decorative arts; 31 rooms individually furnished to represent different early American periods. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit), then walk south about 5 blocks.

Decatur House, 1610 H St. NW at Lafayette Park (✆ **202/842-0920;** www.decaturhouse.org): Unfurnished 1818 historic house, once home to naval hero Stephen Decatur. Closed for restoration and repairs in 2011, the house may not have reopened by the time you read this. Call for information. Also houses the National Center for White House History and its fab White House Historical Association gift shop, whichremains open through the restoration. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit).

Frederick Douglass National Historic Site, 1411 W St. SE (✆ **202/426-5961;** www.nps.gov/frdo): Last residence of the famous African-American 19th-century abolitionist. Metro: Anacostia, then catch the B2 bus, which stops in front of the house.

German American Heritage Museum, 719 6th St. NW (✆ **202/467-5000;** www.ugac.org): This tiny museum housed in a Penn Quarter town house features exhibits about German immigration and migration across the U.S. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown.

Hillwood Museum and Gardens ★, 4155 Linnean Ave. NW (✆ **202/686-5807;** www.hillwoodmuseum.org): Magnificent estate of Marjorie Merriweather Post, who collected art and artifacts of 18th-century France and of 18th- and 19th-century Russia. You can also experience formal gardens, greenhouses, and high tea. Metro: Van Ness (exit east on Connecticut Ave., walk south to Tilden St. and turn left, then left again at Linnean).

Interior Department Museum, 1849 C St. NW (✆ **202/208-4743;** www.doi.gov/interiormuseum): Permanent exhibits relating to the work of agencies that fall within the Interior Department's jurisdiction: national parks, land management, Indian affairs, fish and wildlife services, environmental protection. The museum and the Interior Department building were under renovation in 2010, but are expected to reopen in 2011. Metro:

Farragut West (18th St. exit), then walk about 6 blocks south.

Kreeger Museum ★, 2401 Foxhall Rd. NW (✆ **202/337-3050;** www.kreegermuseum.org): This museum is a treasure-trove of art from the 1850s to the 1970s, including Impressionist paintings and the works of many American artists. Reservations required Tuesday through Friday; open without reservation Saturday. No Metro.

Mary McLeod Bethune Council House National Historic Site, 1318 Vermont Ave. NW (✆ **202/673-2402;** www.nps.gov/mamc): Last D.C. residence of African-American activist/educator Bethune, who was a leading champion of black and women's rights during FDR's administration. Metro: McPherson Square (Franklin Sq./14th St. exit).

National Aquarium, lower level of the Department of Commerce Building, on 14th Street NW at Pennsylvania Avenue NW (✆ **202/482-2825;** www.nationalaquarium.org): Not to be confused with Baltimore's stellar National Aquarium, this much, much smaller one is the nation's first aquarium and rather cute, with 250 species including alligators and piranhas. Metro: Federal Triangle.

National Building Museum, 401 F St. NW (✆ **202/272-2448;** www.nbm.org): Housed within a startlingly large historic building is this fine museum devoted to architecture, building, and historic preservation, and usually including a D.C.-related exhibit. Metro: Judiciary Square (F St. exit).

National Geographic Museum, 17th and M streets NW (✆ **202/857-7588;** www.nationalgeographic.com/museum): Rotating exhibits related to exploration, adventure, and earth sciences, using interactive programs and artifacts. Metro: Farragut North (Connecticut Ave. and L St. exit).

Old Stone House, 3051 M St. NW (✆ **202/426-6851;** www.nps.gov/olst): A 1765 structure said to be the oldest in D.C. still standing on its original foundations. It's colonial in appearance, with a cute English garden. Metro: Foggy Bottom, with a 15-minute walk.

Sewall-Belmont House, 144 Constitution Ave. NE (✆ **202/546-1210;** www.sewallbelmont.org): A must for those interested in women's history, the historic house displays memorabilia of the women's suffrage movement, which got its start here. Metro: Union Station.

State Department Diplomatic Reception Rooms, 2201 D St. NW (entrance on 23rd St. NW; ✆ **202/647-3241;** https://diplomaticrooms.state.gov): This is a fine-arts tour of rooms that serve as our country's stage for international diplomacy and official entertaining. The rooms house a collection of Early American paintings, furniture, and decorative arts, dating from 1740. Metro: Foggy Bottom.

Textile Museum ★, 2320 S St. NW (✆ **202/667-0441;** www.textilemuseum.org): Historic and contemporary handmade textile arts, housed in the historic John Russell Pope mansion. Special exhibits are especially noteworthy. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit), then walk a couple of blocks up Massachusetts Avenue until you see S Street.

United States Navy Memorial and Naval Heritage Center, 701 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (✆ **202/737-2300;** www.navymemorial.org): Plaza honors men and women of the U.S. Navy; museum features interactive video kiosks used to learn about Navy ships, aircraft, and history. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial.

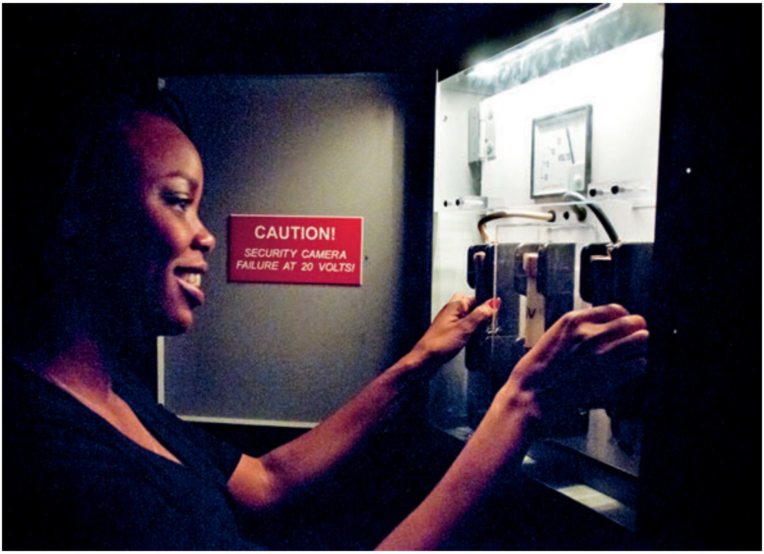
Woodrow Wilson House, 2340 S St. NW (✆ **202/387-4062;** www.woodrowwilsonhouse.org): The former home of this president, as it was when he lived here in the 1920s. Docents guide visitors on hourlong tours. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit), then walk up Massachusetts Avenue until you reach S Street.

room, Stanton announced at 7:22am on April 15, 1865, "Now he belongs to the ages." Lincoln died, lying diagonally because he was so tall, on a bed the size of the one in the room. (The Chicago Historical Society owns the actual bed and other items from the room.) In 1896, the government bought the house for $30,000, and it is now maintained by the National Park Service.

516 10th St. NW. ☎ **202/426-6924.** Free admission. Daily 9am–5pm. Entry only with timed ticket from Ford's Theatre tour. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Metro Center (11th and G sts. exit).

International Spy Museum ★★ ☺ A visit here begins with a 5-minute briefing film, followed by a fun indoctrination into "Tricks of the Trade." Interactive monitors test one's powers of observation and teach you what to look for when it comes to suspicious activity. In addition to surveillance games, this first section displays trick equipment (such as a shoe transmitter used by Soviets as a listening device and a single-shot pistol disguised as a lipstick tube) and runs film in which spies talk about bugging devices and locks and picks. You can watch a video that shows individuals being made up for disguise, and you can crawl on your belly through ductwork in the ceiling overhead. (The conversations you hear are taped, not floating up from the room of tourists below.)

Try to pace yourself, though, because there's still so much to see; and you can easily reach your limit before you get through the 68,000-square-foot museum. The next section covers the history of spying (the second-oldest profession) and tells about famous spy masters over time, from Moses; to Sun Tzu, the Chinese general, who wrote *The Art of War* in 400 B.C.; to George Washington, whose Revolutionary War letter of 1777 setting up a network of spies in New York is on view. Learn about the use of codes and code-breaking in spying, with one room of the museum devoted to the Enigma cipher machine used by the


CAUTION!
SECURITY CAMERA
FAILURE AT 20 VOLTS!

An interactive exhibit at the International Spy Museum.

Germans (whose "unbreakable" codes the Allied cryptanalysts succeeded in deciphering) in World War II.

Much more follows: artifacts from all over (this is the largest collection of international espionage artifacts ever put on public display); a re-created tunnel beneath the divided city of Berlin during the Cold War; the intelligence-gathering stories of those behind enemy lines and of those involved in planning D-Day in World War II; and the tales of spies of recent times, told by the CIA and FBI agents involved in identifying them.

The museum is constantly adding new features, like **Operation Spy,** a 1-hour interactive immersion into espionage activities. Participants pretend to be intelligence officers and work in small teams as they conduct video surveillance of clandestine meetings, decrypt secret audio conversations, conduct polygraph tests, and so on, all in a day's work for a real-life spy. (You pay to play: a hefty $14 plus tax for those 12 and older, or $25 plus tax for combined admission to both the museum and this special feature.) Check out information about the GPS-guided **Spy in the City** tour and other excellent adventures, on the museum's website.

You exit the museum directly to its gift shop, which leads to the Spy City Café.

While you may look with suspicion on everyone around you when you leave the museum, you can trust that what you've just learned at the museum is authoritative. The Spy Museum's executive director was with the CIA for 36 years, and his advisory board includes two former CIA directors, two former CIA disguise chiefs, and a retired KGB general.

Consider ordering advance tickets for next-day or future-date tours on the Spy Museum's website, which offers you the choice of printing your tickets at home or picking them up at the Will Call desk inside the museum. The convenience comes at a price, though: an additional $2 per ticket purchased online. You can also purchase advance tickets, including those for tours later in the day, at the box office. ***Note:*** Neither the main museum nor its special features are recommended for children 11 and under.

800 F St. NW (at 8th St. NW). ☎ **866/779-6873** or 202/393-7798. www.spymuseum.org. Admission $18 plus tax ages 12–65, $17 plus tax for seniors (66 and over), $15 plus tax for ages 5–11. Operation Spy: $14 plus tax for ages 12 and up. Combined admission fee $25 plus tax. Open daily, but hours vary; generally, the museum opens at 9 or 10am and closes at 6pm, but sometimes later, rarely earlier. Check website for details. Closed Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (9th and G sts. exit) or Archives–Navy Memorial.

Madame Tussauds Washington D.C. ☺ Ten other Madame Tussauds exist, only three others are located in the U.S., and only one allows you the pleasure of sizing up George Washington, mingling with Beyoncé, helping Tiger Woods line up his putt, or discussing the state of the world up close and personal with President Barack Obama and Michelle Obama. Madame Tussauds is a wax museum whose more than 110 life-size wax figure replicas of famous Americans and historic icons appear in various themed galleries, music to sports to politics. In February 2011, the museum launched its **3D Presidential Gallery,** which takes visitors on a walkthrough of American history, from the days of King George, the American Revolution, the birth of the nation, and the election of the first U.S. president, George Washington, to the present-day presidency of Barack

Obama. All 43 figures of the country's 44 presidents (remember: Grover Cleveland served two, nonconsecutive, terms) are on display, along with interactive devices that allow visitors to step into the picture and, for instance, attend George Washington's inauguration. You'll know you've found the museum when you spot Whoopi Goldberg's figure waiting to welcome you, just outside the museum. (She heads inside in cold weather, though.)

1025 F St. NW (btw. 10th and 11th sts.). ☎ **888/929-4632** or 202/942-7300. www.madametussaudsdc.com. Walk-up admission (including tax): $21 ages 12–59, $19 seniors (60 and over), $16 ages 3–12, children 2 and under free. Purchase tickets online in advance and receive a 15% discount. Mon–Thurs 10am–4pm; Fri–Sun 10am–6pm. The museum stays open later in peak season; check the website for updates. Metro: Metro Center (11th and G sts. exit).

President Bill Clinton's wax figure at Madame Tussauds.

Marian Koshland Science Museum The National Academy of Sciences operates this small museum, which was conceived by molecular biologist Daniel Koshland, in memory of his wife, the immunologist and molecular biologist Marian Koshland, who died in 1997. The museum opened in April 2004 in the heart of downtown D.C. Recommended for children 14 and over, and especially for those with a scientific bent, the museum presents state-of-the-art exhibits that explore the complexities of science. (Do pay attention to the museum's age recommendation; I had a hard time wrapping my brain around the various exhibits, interesting though they were, and I'm a little bit older than 13.) Exhibits currently on show are the **"Wonders of Science,"** which includes animations of groundbreaking research and an introductory film about the nature of science; **"Global Warming Facts and Our Future"; "Infectious Disease,"** which covers the challenges to human health; and **"Lights at Night,"** which allows you satellite views that zoom in on places nearby and around the world.

6th and E sts. NW. ☎ **202/334-1201.** www.koshlandsciencemuseum.org. Admission $5 ages 19–64, $3 ages 5–18 and seniors (65 and over). Wed–Mon 10am–6pm. Closed Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown or Judiciary Square.

National Museum of Crime and Punishment No kidding, this museum has the feel of a haunted house, complete with dark passages, faux stone walls, a crawl space, and scary figures—mannequins dressed up as dangerous characters—placed here and there. Personally, I find it lame, but I am definitely in the minority, as you'll likely observe if you visit on a Saturday when the single-file line to get in extends out the door. Located in the heart of the Penn Quarter, the museum occupies three floors of a renovated town house, which limits the numbers of people who can shuffle through its five main chambers at any one time. Most of the museum offers a history of crime and punishment, along with tales of famous criminals, from the Middle Ages to the present.

Interactive exhibits allow visitors to place head and hands through a pillory, crack a safe, compare shooting skills to those of Old West outlaws, take a lie detector test, and simulate a police motorcycle chase. Exhibits display a hodgepodge of weapons, including hand irons and spiked chairs used to torture baddies during the Middle Ages. A replica of Wild Bill Hickock's revolver joins other sundry objects such as sample prison garb, a re-creation of Al Capone's jail cell, John Dillinger's brilliant red 1933 Essex Terraplane car, and the getaway car used in the 1964 film, *Bonnie and Clyde*.

The last section of the museum explores crime fighting and solving, encouraging one to channel his or her inner detective to solve a case using interactive kiosks within a replica crime-scene lab. On the lower level of the museum is the *America's Most Wanted* TV studio, from which John Walsh occasionally broadcasts the show. (John Walsh is a partner in the privately owned museum.) The museum operates a gift shop, the Cop Shop.

575 7th St. NW (at E St.). ☎ **202/393-1099.** www.crimemuseum.org. Order tickets online at a reduced rate of $18 adults (ages 12–59), $15 all others; otherwise, rates ordered by phone (☎ 202/621-5550) or in person are: adults $20, seniors and military $17, and children $15; free for children 5 and under. Sept–May 20 Sun–Thurs 10am–7pm, Fri–Sat 10am–8pm; May 21–Aug 31 Mon–Sat 9am–9pm, Sun 10am–7pm. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts./Arena exit), or Archives–Navy Memorial.

National Museum of Women in the Arts Now in its 25th year, this museum remains the world's foremost collection dedicated to celebrating "the contribution of women to the history of art." Founders Wilhelmina and Wallace Holladay, who donated the core of the permanent collection—more than 250 works by women from the 16th to the 20th century—became interested in women's art in the 1960s. After discovering that no women were included in H. W. Janson's *History of Art,* a standard text (which did not address this oversight until 1986!), the Holladays began collecting art by women, and the concept of a women's art museum soon evolved.

Since its opening, the collection has grown to more than 3,000 works by more than 800 artists, including Rosa Bonheur, Frida Kahlo, Helen Frankenthaler, Barbara Hepworth, Georgia O'Keeffe, Camille Claudel, Lila Cabot Perry, Mary Cassatt, Elaine de Kooning, Käthe Kollwitz, and many other lesser-known artists from earlier centuries. You will discover here, for instance, that the famed Peale family of 19th-century portrait painters included a talented sister, Sarah Miriam Peale. The

Marina Nuñez Del Prado's *Madre y Niño* at the National Museum of Women in the Arts.

collection is complemented by an ongoing series of changing exhibits. You should allow an hour for touring.

The museum is housed in a magnificent Renaissance Revival landmark building designed in 1907 as a Masonic temple by noted architect Waddy Wood. The museum's sweeping marble staircase and splendid interior make it a popular choice for wedding receptions. Lunch (weekdays only) in the Mezzanine Café (✆ **202/628-1068**), and you'll be surrounded by works from the museum's permanent collection.

1250 New York Ave. NW (at 13th St.). ✆ **800/222-7270** or 202/783-5000. www.nmwa.org. $10 adults, $8 students 18 and over with ID and seniors 65 and over, free for youth 18 and under. (These are general admission rates; special exhibition prices may be higher.) Mon–Sat 10am–5pm; Sun noon–5pm. Closed Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. exit).

Newseum ★★ Open since April 11, 2008, the Newseum is as much a fun house of participatory experiences and special-effects exhibits as it is a museum. Its tag line, "World's Most Interactive Museum," conveys its desire to allow the visitor to play the reporter, TV journalist, researcher, or editor. The museum boasts 125 interactive game stations, two state-of-the-art broadcast studios, 14 galleries, and 15 theaters. At this particular time in history, with the business of journalism undergoing a world of change, the six-story Newseum manages to capture the magic of past, current, and future ways of covering the news.

First, take a look at the exterior, best viewed from across Pennsylvania Avenue. Covering the left side of the facade is a 75-foot-high tablet inscribed with words from the First Amendment ("Congress shall make no law . . . abridging the freedom of speech or of the press . . . "). Through its glass front, one can see (though much better at night) the huge high-definition screen hanging inside the atrium, spinning news story images. Once inside, staff direct you first to the orientation film on the lower level (personally, I'd skip this), then to the glass

OR THE
PEACEABLY TO ASSEMBLE, AND
PETITION THE GOVERNMENT
A REDRESS OF GRIEVANCES
TO THE CONSTITUTION

The Newseum's 75-foot-high tablet inscribed with the First Amendment.

The Journalists Memorial, commemorating those who have died in pursuit of news.

elevators that shoot you to the sixth floor. The outdoor promenade on its own is worth the price of admission, since it offers a breathtaking view of Pennsylvania Avenue and the Capitol. Also take time to read the fascinating history of Pennsylvania Avenue and of the city, presented in an exhibit that runs the length of the terrace.

Fifth-floor exhibits cover history. A display of "Great Books" presents 20 books and documents (originals, not copies) that are widely considered our cornerstones of freedom. These include the 1475 printing of Thomas Aquinas's *Summa Theologica* and a 1542 edition of the Magna Carta. Nearby, the **History Gallery** showcases the Newseum's extensive collection of historic newspapers and magazines, tracing 500 years of news. Several theaters on this floor continuously play short documentaries in which esteemed journalists talk about ethics, sources, "getting it right," and other topics.

On the fourth floor, the **First Amendment Gallery** explores the historical contexts of the five freedoms. The 9/11 Gallery displays items recovered at the World Trade Center, images and reporting from that day, and an 11-minute film featuring personal stories by journalists who covered the attacks. While at first glance it appears to be a modern sculpture, one artifact on display here is in fact a 360-foot piece of the antenna that had stood on top of the North Tower.

On the third floor, check out the display of *New Yorker* cartoons joshing the news. In the **World News Gallery,** you can tune in to a current news broadcast from one of many countries. The "Dateline: Danger" exhibit displays artifacts from hazardous missions that journalists have undertaken—including the laptop computer used by *Wall Street Journal* reporter Daniel Pearl before he was killed and the bloodstained notebook of *TIME* magazine reporter Michael Weisskopf, who lost his hand in an explosion in Iraq. Following that exhibit is the **Journalists Memorial,** a sobering display of more than 2,007 names written in a glass tablet to mark the deaths of those journalists who have died in pursuit of the news since 1837; the museum rededicates the memorial each year to add the names of journalists who died on the job the previous year. Elsewhere on this floor are several studios actually used by news organizations—including NPR and ABC—to broadcast programs. Visitors can sit in the audience during broadcasts or take behind-the-scenes tours when the studios are not in use.

A veritable playground for news junkies of all ages awaits on the second floor. An interactive newsroom with 48 kiosks allows you to test your skills as a photojournalist, editor, reporter, or anchor. An ethics center tests your sense of ethics. And, for a price ($5), you can take a turn as news anchor, reading from a teleprompter as a staff person tapes you, then watching your performance on screen.

The first floor's gallery of Pulitzer Prize photographs leaves one speechless. The gallery's database of interviews with some of the photographers, a documentary, and vignettes accompanying the photos offer fascinating context to the craft and to the stories behind the photographs.

Last but not least, return to the concourse level to view the *I-Witness,* a 4-D film feature that makes you feel as if you're on the scene with legends Isaiah Thomas (radical printer, not basketball legend), Nellie Bly, and Edward R. Murrow. I'm not saying another word, except: Don't miss it.

The Newseum has a casual food court, called The Food Section, and the fancier Wolfgang Puck's **The Source** (p. 110), a favorite of Washingtonians. The museum has several gift shops.

555 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 6th St.). ✆ **888/639-7386.** www.newseum.org. $22 plus tax ages 19–64, $18 plus tax seniors (65 and older), $13 plus tax ages 7–18, free for children 6 and under. Purchase tickets online for 10% discount. Daily 9am–5pm. Closed Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1. Metro: Judiciary Sq. (4th St. exit), Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and F sts./Arena exit), or Archives–Navy Memorial.

Phillips Collection ★★ The centerpiece of this charming museum is its elegant 1897 Georgian Revival mansion, the gallery's anchor since the Phillips opened in 1921, making it America's first museum of modern art. Best known for its Renoir masterpiece, *Luncheon of the Boating Party,* the Phillips boasts a permanent collection of nearly 3,000 works by artists whose names you'll surely know: Europeans Daumier, Bonnard, Vuillard, van Gogh, Cézanne, Picasso, Degas, Klee, Matisse, Ingres, Delacroix, Manet; American notables Dove, Hopper, Marin, Eakins, Homer, Lawrence, and O'Keeffe; and living artists like Howard Hodgkin, Sean Scully, and Elizabeth Murray.

Initially, the building was, in fact, the lovely family home of founder Duncan Phillips, who lived here as a boy and then with his wife and fellow art collector, Marjorie Phillips, and their two children, until their move in 1930 to a new abode. After 90 years, two expansions (1960, 2006), and a restoration or two (including in 2010, following a fire), the Phillips remains true to Phillips's vision, of being "an intimate museum combined with an experiment station." Pieces from the permanent collection are on display in the 1897 building, which retains the feel of a gracious home, with its leaded- and stained-glass windows, oak-paneled Music Room, gracefully elliptical stairway, and individually designed fireplaces. The additions doubled the original space and house the main entrance, as well as special exhibit galleries, a cafe, a courtyard sculpture garden, and the Rothko Room, which holds four large, color-intense paintings by abstract expressionist Mark Rothko.

Renoir's *Luncheon of the Boating Party* at the Phillips Collection.

As part of its 90th anniversary celebration in 2011, the Phillips reinstalled certain favorite pieces in their original locations in the house, including Renoir's *Boating Party*; a 1928 Augustus Vincent Tack 13-piece, abstract art series; and the Paul Klee Room, a re-creation of the museum's 1948 homage to the surrealist painter. These installations might be only temporary, but do look for them in these locations, just in case.

You'll enjoy viewing the collection for an hour or so.

A full schedule of events includes temporary shows with loans from other museums and private collections, gallery talks, and concerts in the ornate music room. Concerts take place October to May on Sunday at 4pm; arrive early. On the first Thursday of each month, the museum hosts **Phillips After Five,** evenings of live jazz, a cash bar, modern art, and gallery talks.

Note: You may tour the permanent collection for free on weekdays, though a donation is welcome. Those under 18 receive free admission, always. Weekends, when there is no special exhibit, admission is $10 per adult, $8 for seniors 62 and older and students 18 and older. When the museum is staging a special exhibit, you pay the special-exhibit admission price, usually $12 per adult, $10 per student or senior, which covers entry to both the permanent and special collections. You may order tickets in advance online or in person at the Phillips.

1600 21st St. NW (at Q St.). ☎ **202/387-2151.** www.phillipscollection.org. Admission: See information in the note, above. Call ahead for information and admission prices on special exhibits. Tues–Sat 10am–5pm (Thurs until 8:30pm); Sun 11am–6pm. Closed Mon and federal holidays. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

OTHER ATTRACTIONS

John F. Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts ★ Opened in 1971, the Kennedy Center is both the national performing arts center and a memorial to John F. Kennedy. Designed by noted architect Edward Durell Stone and set on 17 acres overlooking the Potomac River, the striking facility encompasses an opera house, a concert hall, two stage theaters, a theater lab, and a theater devoted exclusively to family productions.

The best way to experience the Kennedy Center is to attend a performance—you can count on grand possibilities in 2012; see chapter 8 for specifics about theater, concert, and dance highlights of the 2011–12 season.

Aside from performances, the Center is worth visiting for one of its free 50-minute guided tours, which include some restricted areas.

Tours depart every 15 minutes from the lower level, Level A, in the **Hall of States.** You tour the **Hall of Nations,** which displays the flags of all nations diplomatically recognized by the United States. Throughout the center you'll see gifts from more than 60 nations, including 3,700 tons' worth of marble donated by Italy and used to line the walls of the Hall of Nations. First stop is the **Grand Foyer,** scene of many free concerts and programs and the reception area for all three theaters on the main level; the 18 crystal chandeliers are a gift from Sweden. You'll also visit the **Israeli Lounge** (where 40 painted and gilded panels depict musical scenes from the Old Testament); the **Concert Hall,** home of the National Symphony Orchestra; the **Opera House;** the **African Lounge** (decorated with beautiful tapestries and other artwork from African nations); the **Eisenhower Theater;** the **Hall of States,** where flags of the 50 states and four territories are hung in the order in which they joined the Union; the **Performing Arts Library;** and the **Terrace Theater,** a bicentennial gift from Japan. If there's a rehearsal going on, the tour skips the visits to the theaters. Tours conclude on the rooftop terrace, where you'll love the fine view of the Potomac River and the city.

Tours are offered in many languages, including French, German, Spanish, and Japanese, but you should contact the center in advance to arrange for a tour in a particular language. You can beat the crowds by writing in advance to a senator or congressperson for passes for a free congressional ("VIP") tour. Call ✆ **202/416-8340** for details or go to the "Tours" information page on the website to complete and submit a form online.

2700 F St. NW (at New Hampshire Ave. NW and Rock Creek Pkwy.). ✆ **800/444-1324** or 202/467-4600 for information or tickets, 202/416-8340 for tour info. www.kennedy-center.org. Daily 10am–midnight. Free guided tours Mon–Fri 10am–5pm; Sat–Sun 10am–1pm. Metro: Foggy Bottom (free shuttle service btw. the station and the center, running every 15 min. weekdays 9:45am–midnight, Sat 10am–midnight, and Sun noon–midnight). Bus: 80 from Metro Center. Parking $20.

Library of Congress ★ You're inside the main public building of the Library of Congress, the magnificent, ornate Italian Renaissance–style **Thomas Jefferson Building.** Maybe you've arrived via the tunnel that connects the Capitol and the Library of Congress, or maybe you've entered through the 1st Street doors. In any case, you may be startled suddenly to find yourself inside a government structure whose every surface is covered in detailed embellishment. Before you stop in the **Orientation Galleries,** or line up for that tour or enmesh yourself in the library's literature, first take time to stroll around the building, from

Worshipping Washington

It's just not done: mixing politics and religion. But don't tell that to churches, which have long functioned as natural gathering places for congregations to organize and foment social-justice action. The District of Columbia has nearly 1,000 places of worship. Look closely at any number of them and suddenly the history of the capital, political and otherwise, comes alive.

On Capitol Hill is the 1807 Episcopal **Christ Church,** 620 G St. SE (✆ **202/547-5098;** www.washingtonparish.org), an architectural treasure designed by Benjamin Latrobe, who also helped design the U.S. Capitol; its bell tower was used as an observation post during the Civil War. Across town, in the heart of Penn Quarter, lies **St. Patrick's Catholic Church,** 619 10th St. NW (✆ **202/347-2713;** www.saintpatrickdc.org). Its parish was founded in 1794 for the Irish stonemasons at work on the "President's Palace" and the Capitol (the current church structure was dedicated in 1874); church history records the attendance of British soldiers at Sunday Mass in 1814, after they'd set fire to the White House and Capitol. Around the same time, in Georgetown, a handful of free black men were busy founding the city's first African-American church, **Mount Zion United Methodist,** 1334 29th St. NW (✆ **202/234-0148;** www.mtzionumcdc.org). It later served as a stop on the Underground Railroad. The city's oldest standing church is the parish chapel of Georgetown's **Holy Trinity Catholic Church,** 3513 N St. NW (✆ **202/337-2840;** www.holytrinitydc.org). It was built in 1794 and has been used continuously ever since.

Landmark churches, synagogues, temples, mosques, and meeting places reveal the life of the city through snapshots of significant events that have taken place at each. Aware of their special role, perhaps, many churches help to enlighten visitors by staging exhibits, tours, and special events. These places of worship are, in their own way, repositories of our federal and local histories. Some serve special purposes within the context of the nation's capital. For example, the **Roman Catholic Cathedral of St. Matthew the Apostle,** 1725 Rhode Island Ave. NW (✆ **202/347-3215;** www.stmatthewscathedral.org) celebrates the "Red Mass" each fall to request the Holy Spirit's guidance of Supreme Court justices, members of Congress, and other Washington heavies in attendance. **St. John's Episcopal Church on Lafayette Square,** 1525 H St. NW (✆ **202/347-8766;** www.stjohns-dc.org) is known as "the Church of the Presidents" because every president from James Madison in 1816 has attended at least one service here. The Episcopal **Washington National Cathedral** (p. 235) is the nation's designated holy space for heralding significant national events and heroes, whether in celebration or in sorrow, regardless of religious affiliation.

Then again, maybe you're just looking for a place to attend religious services while you're in town. In addition to those named above, here are some others:

- **Historic Sixth and I Synagogue**: 600 I St. NW, 202/408-1300; www.sixthandi.org. (Penn Quarter)
- **The Islamic Center**: 2551 Massachusetts Ave. NW, 202/332-8343; www.theislamiccenter.com. (Embassy Row)
- **Friends Meeting House of Washington, DC**: 2111 Florida Ave. NW, 202-483-3310; www.quakersdc.org. (Dupont Circle)
- **All Souls Unitarian Church**: 2835 16th St. NW, 202/332-5266; www.all-souls.org. (Adams Morgan/Mount Pleasant)
- **Shiloh Baptist Church**: 1500 9th St. NW, 202/232-4288; www.shilohbaptist.org. (U Street Corridor)

ground floor to the **Great Hall,** to the **Main Reading Room Overlook,** and just gape. Look up to admire the stained-glass skylights overhead; glance down to notice the Italian marble floors inlaid with brass and concentric medallions; gaze right, left, and all around to try and take in the gorgeous murals, allegorical paintings, stenciling, sculptures, and intricately carved architectural elements that make this building a visual treasure.

Now for the history lesson: Established in 1800 by an act of Congress, "for the purchase of such books as may be necessary for the use of Congress," the library today also serves the nation, with holdings for the visually impaired (for whom books are recorded on cassette and/or translated into Braille), scholars in every field, college students, journalists, teachers, and researchers of all kinds. Its first collection of books was destroyed in 1814 when the British burned the Capitol (where the library was then housed) during the War of 1812. Thomas Jefferson then sold the institution his personal library of 6,487 books as a replacement, and this became the foundation of what would grow to become the world's largest library.

The Jefferson Building was erected between 1888 and 1897 to hold the burgeoning collection and to establish America as a cultured nation with magnificent institutions equal to anything in Europe. Originally intended to hold the fruits of at least 150 years of collecting, the Jefferson Building was, in fact, filled up in a mere 13 years. It is now supplemented by the **James Madison Memorial Building** and the **John Adams Building.**

Today, the collection contains a mind-boggling 145 million items. Its buildings house more than 33 million cataloged books; 63 million manuscripts; millions and millions of prints and photographs, audio holdings (discs, tapes, talking

Visitors at the Main Reading Room Overlook.

The Library of Congress' Main Reading Room.

books, and so on), movies, and videotapes; musical instruments from the 1700s; and the letters and papers of everyone from George Washington to Groucho Marx. Its archives also include the letters, oral histories, photographs, and other documents of war veterans from World War I to the present, all part of its **Veterans History Project;** go to www.loc.gov/vets to listen to or read some of these stories, especially if you plan on visiting the National World War II Memorial.

In addition to its art and architecture, the Library displays ongoing exhibits of objects taken from its permanent collections; "Exploring the Early Americas" and "Creating the United States" were two shows going on at press time. Be sure to check the LOC website before you come. The concerts that take place in the Jefferson Building's elegant **Coolidge Auditorium** are free but require tickets, which you can obtain through Ticketmaster, www.ticketmaster.com. Across Independence Avenue from the Jefferson Building is the **Madison Building,** which houses the Copyright Office and the **Mary Pickford Theater,** a venue for classic film screenings.

Anyone 16 and over may use the library's collections, but first you must obtain a user card with your photo on it. Go to Reader Registration in Room LM 140 (street level of the Madison Building) and present a driver's license or passport. Then head to the Information Desk in either the Jefferson or Madison buildings to find out about the research resources available to you and how to use them. Most likely, you will be directed to the Main Reading Room. All books must be used on-site.

Jefferson Building: 1st St. SE, between Independence Ave. and E. Capitol St. Madison Building: 101 Independence Ave. SE (at 1st St. SE). ✆ **202/707-8000.** www.loc.gov. Free admission. Madison Building Mon–Fri 8:30am–9:30pm; Sat 8:30am–5pm. Jefferson Building Mon–Sat 8:30am–4:30pm. Closed federal holidays. Stop at an information desk on the 1st floor of the Jefferson Building. Docent-led tours are free, require no reservations or tickets, and take place Mon–Fri at 10:30 and 11:30am, and 1:30, 2:30, and 3:30pm; Sat 10:30 and 11:30am, and 1:30 and 2:30pm. Contact your congressional representatives to obtain tickets for congressional, or "VIP," tours, a slightly more personal tour. Metro: Capitol South.

Union Station ★ When you visit Union Station, you're stepping into the heart (or at least into a major artery) of everyday Washington life. Located within walking distance and full view of the Capitol, the station is a vital crossroads for locals. You'll see Hill staffers who debark the Metro's Red Line at its stop here ("Union Station" is the station name, naturally); commuters, who ride MARC and Amtrak trains from outlying cities such as Baltimore; residents who walk or Metro here to shop, work, dine, or dawdle; and travelers from all over who arrive and depart by train all day long.

When it opened in 1907, this was the largest train station in the world. It was designed by noted architect Daniel H. Burnham, who modeled it after the Baths of Diocletian and Arch of Constantine in Rome. Its facade includes Ionic colonnades fashioned from white granite and 100 sculptured eagles. Graceful 50-foot Constantine arches mark the entryways, above which are poised six carved fixtures representing Fire, Electricity, Freedom, Imagination, Agriculture, and Mechanics. Inside is the **Main Hall,** a massive rectangular room with a 96-foot barrel-vaulted ceiling, an expanse of white-marble flooring, and a balcony adorned with 36 Augustus Saint-Gaudens sculptures of Roman legionnaires. Off the Main Hall is the **East Hall,** shimmering with scagliola marble walls and columns, a gorgeous hand-stenciled skylight ceiling, and stunning murals of classical scenes inspired by ancient Pompeian art. (Today this is the station's most pleasant shopping venue: less crowded and noisy, with small vendors selling pretty jewelry and other accessories.)

In its time, this "temple of transport" has witnessed many important events. President Wilson welcomed General Pershing here in 1918 on his return from France. South Pole explorer Rear Admiral Richard Byrd was also feted at Union Station on his homecoming. And Franklin D. Roosevelt's funeral train, bearing his casket, was met here in 1945 by thousands of mourners.

The Metro's Red Line stops at Union Station, which is a major crossroads for commuters.

Union Station's massive Main Hall has a 96-foot barrel-vaulted ceiling.

But after the 1960s, with the decline of rail travel, the station fell on hard times. Rain caused parts of the roof to cave in; and the entire building—with floors buckling, rats running about, and mushrooms sprouting in damp rooms—was sealed in 1981. That same year, Congress enacted legislation to preserve and restore this national treasure, to the tune of $160 million. The remarkable restoration involved hundreds of European and American artisans who were meticulous in returning the station to its original design.

At least 32 million people come through Union Station's doors yearly. About 120 retail and food shops on three levels offer a wide array of merchandise and dining options. The skylit **Main Concourse,** which extends the entire length of the station, is the primary shopping area as well as a ticketing and baggage facility. You could spend half a day here shopping or about 20 minutes touring. Several tour companies use the station as a point of arrival and departure; at least two, **Tourmobile** and **Old Town Trolley,** operate ticket booths inside the front hall of the main concourse. (See p. 255 for more information about tours.) See chapter 7 for more specific information about Union Station **shops.**

50 Massachusetts Ave. NE. ✆ **202/289-1908.** www.unionstationdc.com. Free admission. Daily 24 hr. Shops Mon–Sat 10am–9pm; Sun noon–6pm. Machines located inside the station near the exit/entrance to the parking garage will validate your ticket for $1 for 2 hr. of parking; after that fees are as follows: $6 for 1 hr. or less, up to $20 for 24 hr. Metro: Union Station.

Washington National Cathedral ★ Pierre L'Enfant's 1791 plan for the capital city included "a great church for national purposes." Possibly because of early America's fear of mingling church and state, more than a century elapsed before the foundation for Washington National Cathedral was laid. Its actual name is the Cathedral Church of St. Peter and St. Paul. The church is Episcopal, but it has no local congregation and seeks to serve the entire nation as a house of prayer for all people. It has been the setting for every kind of religious observance, from Jewish to Serbian Orthodox.

A church of this magnitude—it's the sixth-largest cathedral in the world, and the second-largest in the U.S.—took a long time to build. Its principal (but not original) architect, Philip Hubert Frohman, worked on the project from 1921 until his death in 1972. The foundation stone was laid in 1907 using the mallet with which George Washington set the Capitol cornerstone. Construction was interrupted by both world wars and by periods of financial difficulty. The cathedral was completed with the placement of the final stone on the west front towers on September 29, 1990, 83 years (to the day) after it was begun.

The English Gothic–style Washington National Cathedral.

English Gothic in style (with several distinctly 20th-c. innovations, such as a stained-glass window commemorating the flight of *Apollo 11* and containing a piece of moon rock), the cathedral is built in the shape of a cross, complete with flying buttresses and 110 gargoyles. Along with the Capitol and the Washington Monument, it is one of the dominant structures on the Washington skyline. Its 59-acre landscaped grounds have two lovely gardens (the lawn is ideal for picnicking), three schools, and two gift shops.

Among the many historic services and events that have taken place at the cathedral are: celebrations at the end of World Wars I and II; burial of President Wilson; funerals for Presidents Eisenhower, Reagan, and Ford; burials of Helen Keller and her companion, Anne Sullivan, inside the cathedral; the Rev. Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr.'s final sermon; a round-the-clock prayer vigil in the Holy Spirit Chapel when the Iranians held American hostages captive, and a service attended by the hostages upon their release; and President Bush's National Prayer and

The interior of the Washington National Cathedral, the second largest in the U.S.

Remembrance service on September 14, 2001, following the cataclysm of September 11.

The best way to explore the cathedral is to take a 30-minute **guided highlights tour;** the tours leave continually from the west end of the nave. You can also walk through on your own, using a self-guiding brochure available in several languages. Visit the website to find out about group and special-interest tours, which require reservations and fees. Allow additional time to tour the grounds and to visit the **Pilgrim Observation Gallery** ★, where 70 windows provide panoramic views of Washington and its surroundings. Among the most popular special-interest tours are the Tuesday and Wednesday afternoon **Tour and Tea** events, which start at 1:30pm with an in-depth look at the cathedral and conclude in the Observation Gallery with a lovely "high tea," in both the British and literal sense, meaning you're sitting in the cradle of one of the highest points in Washington, gazing out at the cathedral and the city below, while noshing on scones and Devon cream. The cost is $25 per person and reservations are required. Call ☎ **202/537-8993** or book online at https://commerce.cathedral.org/exec/cathedral/tourtea.

The cathedral hosts numerous events: organ recitals; choir performances; an annual flower mart; calligraphy workshops; jazz, folk, and classical concerts; and the playing of the 53-bell carillon. Check the cathedral's website for schedules.

Massachusetts and Wisconsin aves. NW (entrance on Wisconsin Ave.). ☎ **202/537-6200.** www.nationalcathedral.org. Requested donation $5 per person. Cathedral Mon–Fri 10am–5:30pm; Sat 10am–3:30pm; Sun 8am–5pm. May to Labor Day, the nave level stays open Mon–Fri until 8pm. Gardens daily until dusk. Regular tours Mon–Fri 10–11:30am and 12:45–3:30pm; Sat 10–11:30am and 12:45–3pm; Sun 1–2:30pm. No tours on Palm Sunday, Easter, Thanksgiving, Dec 25, or during services. Services vary throughout the year, but you can count on a Mon–Thurs Evensong service at 5:30pm, a daily noon service, and an 11:15am service every Sun; call for other service times. Metro: Tenleytown, with a 20-min. walk. Bus: Any N bus up Massachusetts Ave. from Dupont Circle or any 30-series bus along Wisconsin Ave. This is a stop on the Old Town Trolley Tour. Parking garage $5 per hr./$16 maximum weekdays until 4pm and a flat rate of $6 after 4pm; flat rate of $8 on Sat; free on Sun.

JUST ACROSS THE POTOMAC: ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY & THE PENTAGON

The land that today comprises Arlington County, Virginia, was included in the original parcel of land demarcated as the nation's capital. In 1847 the state of Virginia took its territory back, referring to it as "Alexandria County," until 1920, when Arlington at last became Arlington, a name change made to avoid confusion with the city of Alexandria.

And where did the county pick up the name "Arlington"? From its famous estate, Arlington House, built by a descendant of Martha Washington, George Washington Parke Custis, whose daughter married Robert E. Lee. The Lees lived in Arlington House on and off until the onset of the Civil War in 1861. After the first Battle of Bull Run, at Manassas, several Union soldiers were buried here; the beginnings of Arlington National Cemetery date from that time.

The Arlington Memorial Bridge leads directly from the Lincoln Memorial to the Robert E. Lee Memorial at Arlington House, symbolically joining these two figures into one Union after the Civil War.

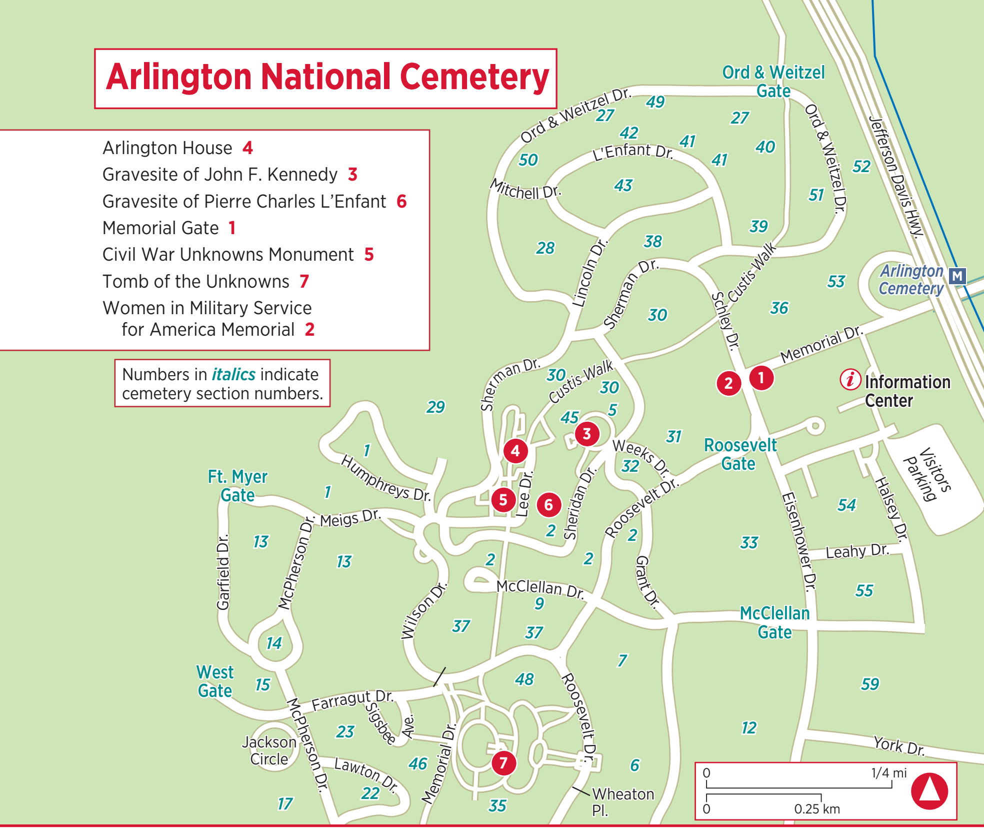
A 24-hour honor guard watches over the Tomb of the Unkowns.

Beyond Arlington the cemetery, is Arlington, a residential community from which most residents commute into Washington to work and play. In recent years, however, the suburb has come into its own, booming with businesses, restaurants, and nightlife, giving residents reasons to stay put and tourists more incentive to visit. Here are some sites worth seeing:

Arlington National Cemetery ★★ Upon arrival, head over to the **Visitor Center,** where you can view exhibits, pick up a detailed map, use the restrooms (there are no others until you get to Arlington House), and purchase a **Tourmobile ticket** ($7.50 per adult, $3.75 for children 3–11), which allows you to stop at all major sites in the cemetery and then reboard whenever you like. Service is continuous and the narrated commentary is informative; this is the only guided tour of the cemetery offered. If you've got plenty of stamina, consider doing part or all of the tour on foot. Remember as you go that this is a memorial frequented not just by tourists but also by those attending burial services or visiting the graves of beloved relatives and friends who are buried here.

This shrine occupies approximately 624 acres on the high hills overlooking the capital from the west side of Memorial Bridge. More than 300,000 people are buried here, including veterans of all national wars,

Arlington National Cemetery.


Arlington National Cemetery
Arlington House 4
Gravesite of John F. Kennedy 3
Gravesite of Pierre Charles L'Enfant 6
Memorial Gate 1
Civil War Unknowns Monument 5
Tomb of the Unknowns 7
Women in Military Service for America Memorial 2
Numbers in *italics* indicate cemetery section numbers.
Ord & Weitzel Gate
Ord & Weitzel Dr.
Jefferson Davis Hwy.
Arlington Cemetery
M
L'Enfant Dr.
Mitchell Dr.
Lincoln Dr.
Sherman Dr.
Schley Dr.
Custis Walk
Memorial Dr.
Information Center
Visitors Parking
Roosevelt Gate
Weeks Dr.
Humphreys Dr.
Ft. Myer Gate
Meigs Dr.
Lee Dr.
Sheridan Dr.
Roosevelt Dr.
Eisenhower Dr.
Halsey Dr.
Leahy Dr.
Garfield Dr.
McPherson Dr.
Wilson Dr.
McClellan Dr.
Grant Dr.
McClellan Gate
West Gate
Farragut Dr.
Sigsbee Ave.
Jackson Circle
Lawton Dr.
Memorial Dr.
Wheaton Pl.
York Dr.
0 1/4 mi
0 0.25 km
1 2 3 4 5 6 7
1 2 5 6 7 9 12 13 14 15 17 22 23 27 28 29 30 31 32 33 35 36 37 38 39 40 41 42 43 45 46 48 49 50 51 52 53 54 55 59

from the American Revolution to the Iraq and Afghanistan conflicts; Supreme Court justices; literary figures; slaves; presidents; astronauts; and assorted other national heroes. Many graves of the famous at Arlington bear nothing more than simple markers.

Cemetery highlights include:

The **Tomb of the Unknowns** contains the unidentified remains of service members from both world wars and the Korean War—but no longer the remains of the Vietnam War. In 1998, the entombed remains of the unknown soldier from Vietnam were disinterred and identified as those of Air Force 1st Lt. Michael Blassie, whose A-37 was shot down in South Vietnam in 1962. The Blassie family buried Michael in his hometown of St. Louis. The crypt honoring the dead but unidentified Vietnam War soldiers remains empty. A 24-hour honor guard watches over the massive, white marble sarcophagus, with the changing of the guard taking place every half-hour April to September, every hour on the hour October to March, and every hour at night year-round.

Within a 20-minute walk, all uphill, from the Visitor Center is **Arlington House** (✆ **703/235-1530;** www.nps.gov/arho), whose structure was begun in 1802, by Martha and George Washington's adopted grandson, George Washington Parke Custis. Custis's daughter, Mary Anna Randolph, inherited the estate, and she and her husband, Robert E. Lee, lived here between 1831 and 1861. When Lee headed up Virginia's army, Mary fled, and federal troops confiscated the property. The house remains open but is likely to be unfurnished during its renovation, which is expected to continue through 2012. Slave quarters and a small museum adjoin. You tour the house on your own; park rangers are on-site to answer your questions. Admission is free. It's open daily from 9:30am to 4:30pm (closed Dec 25 and Jan 1).

Pierre Charles L'Enfant's grave was placed near Arlington House at a spot that is believed to offer the best view of Washington, the city he designed.

Below Arlington House is the **Gravesite of John Fitzgerald Kennedy.** John Carl Warnecke designed a low crescent wall embracing a marble terrace, inscribed with the 35th president's most famous utterance: "And so, my fellow Americans, ask not what your country can do for you; ask what you can do for your country." Jacqueline Kennedy Onassis rests next to her husband, and President Kennedy's two brothers, Senators Robert Kennedy and Edward Kennedy, are buried close by. The Kennedy graves attract streams of visitors. Arrive close to 8am to contemplate the site quietly; otherwise, it's often crowded. Looking north, there's a spectacular view of Washington.

The Women in Military Service for America Memorial.

In 1997, the **Women in Military Service for America Memorial** (✆ **800/222-2294** or 703/533-1155; www.womensmemorial.org) was added to Arlington Cemetery to honor the more than two million women who have served in the armed forces from the American Revolution to the present. The impressive memorial lies just beyond the gated entrance to the cemetery, a 3-minute walk from the Visitor Center. As you approach, you see a large, circular Reflecting Pool, perfectly placed within the curve of the granite wall rising behind it. Arched passages within the 226-foot-long wall lead to an upper terrace and dramatic views of Arlington National Cemetery and the monuments of Washington; an arc of large glass panels (which form the roof of the memorial hall) contains etched quotations from famous people about contributions made by servicewomen. Behind the wall and completely underground is the **Education Center,** housing a **Hall of Honor,** a gallery of exhibits tracing the history of women in the military, a theater, and a computer register of servicewomen, which visitors may access for the stories and information about 250,000 individual military women, past and present. Hours are 8am to 5pm (until 7pm Apr–Sept). Stop at the reception desk for a brochure that details a self-guided tour through the memorial. The memorial is open every day but Christmas.

Plan to spend half a day at Arlington Cemetery and the Women in Military Service Memorial.

Just across the Memorial Bridge from the base of the Lincoln Memorial. ✆ **703/607-8000.** www.arlingtoncemetery.org. Free admission. Apr–Sept daily 8am–7pm; Oct–Mar daily 8am–5pm. Metro: Arlington National Cemetery. If you come by car, parking is $1.75 an hour for the 1st 3 hr., $2.50 an hour thereafter. The cemetery is also accessible via Tourmobile.

The Pentagon On September 11, 2001, terrorists hijacked American Airlines Flight 77 and crashed it into the northwest side of the Pentagon, killing 125 people working at the Pentagon and 59 people aboard the plane. The Pentagon has since been completely restored and tours are once again available, in accordance with certain procedures (see below).

You'll be touring the headquarters for the American military establishment, which is one of the world's largest office buildings—it houses about 23,000 employees. The free, 60-minute tour covers 1½ miles as it takes you along corridors commemorating the history, people, and culture of the Air Force, Navy, Army, and Marine Corps.

The tour also includes a visit to the **Pentagon Memorial,** better known as the **9/11 Memorial.** The memorial, which is located on the northwest side of the building, near where the plane crashed, opened to the public on the seventh anniversary of the 9/11 attacks, September 11, 2008. On view are 184 granite-covered benches, each engraved with a victim's name, and arranged in birth date order. The names are written in such a way on each bench that you must face the Pentagon to be able to read the names of those killed there and face away from the Pentagon, toward the western sky, to read the names of those who perished on the plane. To me, at least, the benches resemble birds about to take flight.

Pentagon tours are available Monday to Friday 9am to 3pm; if you are a friend or family member related to personnel assigned to the Pentagon, an active-duty military person, or a school, church or other group, you can request the tour online, at **http://pentagon.afis.osd.mil**. Individuals and families must contact their senator's or representative's office and ask a staff person in charge of

The 9/11 Memorial at the Pentagon is open to the public 24 hours a day, every day.

constituent tours to arrange for the tour. ***Please note:*** You do not need to sign up for a Pentagon tour to visit the 9/11 Memorial, which is outside and open to the public 24 hours a day, every day. The best way to reach the memorial is to take the Metro to the Pentagon station and follow the signs that lead from the station to the northwest side of the Pentagon. Memorial staff are on hand to answer questions daily between 10am and 8pm.

Department of Defense, 1155 Defense Pentagon. ☎ **703/697-1776.** http://pentagon.afis.osd.mil (Pentagon tours website); www.whs.mil/memorial (Pentagon Memorial website). Free admission but reservations required; guided tours only. Pentagon: Mon–Fri 9am–3pm. Pentagon Memorial: Daily 24 hr. Metro: Pentagon.

PARKS & GARDENS

More than 27% of Washington's land space is national parkland, reports Bill Line, spokesman for the National Park Service. When you add in the parks and gardens maintained by the D.C. Department of Parks and Recreation, as well as private estates that are open to the public, you're talking thousands and thousands of green acres!

Gardens

Dumbarton Oaks 🎁 Located on a side street in upper Georgetown, Dumbarton Oaks is an estate that encompasses an early-19th-century mansion-museum-research center, an art gallery-pavilion, a library, and nearly 16 acres of gorgeous gardens. Do tour the museum, the Phillip Johnson Pavilion, and the Garden Library to view stunning collections of Byzantine and pre-Columbian art. But in lovely weather you may never make it inside.

These **formal gardens** include an Orangery, a rose garden, wisteria-covered arbors, groves of weeping cherry trees, magnolias, hedge-shielded walkways,

Picnicking in Montrose Park, adjacent to Dumbarton Oaks.

stone walls, fountain terraces, and something always blooming, whether it's winter jasmine in January or black-eyed Susans in June. You're likely to spend as much as an hour here in spring, summer, and fall, but expect to share the winding paths with like-minded wanderers. You can't picnic here; instead, exit at R Street, turn left, cross an honest-to-goodness Lovers' Lane, and proceed next door to Montrose Park to hold your picnic. There is parking on the street. See box "The Roads Less Traveled: A Back-Street Tour of Historic Georgetown, with Stops at Shops," in chapter 7, which points you here and to other nearby attractions, including shops and dining.

1703 32nd St. NW (garden entrance at 31st and R sts.). ☎ **202/339-6401.** www.doaks.org. Gardens admission Mar 15–Oct 31 $8 adults, $5 children 12 and under and seniors; Nov–Mar 14 free. Free museum admission. Gardens Tues–Sun, year-round, weather permitting: Mar 15–Oct 31 2–6pm; Nov–Mar 14 2–5pm. Museum Tues–Sun 2–5pm. Museum and gardens are closed national holidays and Dec 24. Metrobus nos. 31, 32, 36, D1, D2, D3, D6, and G2, plus the D.C. Circulator bus all have stops close to the site.

Enid A. Haupt Garden Named for its donor, a noted supporter of horticultural projects, this stunning 4-acre garden presents elaborate flower beds and borders, plant-filled turn-of-the-20th-century urns, 1870s cast-iron furnishings, and lush baskets hung from reproduction 19th-century lampposts. Although at street level, the garden lies atop the subterranean Ripley Center and the Sackler and African Art museums. The tranquil **"Moongate Garden"** near the Sackler Gallery employs water and granite in a landscape design inspired by a 15th-century Chinese temple. Two 9-foot-tall pink-granite moon gates frame a pool paved with half-rounds of granite. Benches backed by English boxwoods sit under the canopy of weeping cherry trees.

A **"Fountain Garden"** outside the African Art Museum provides granite seating with walls overhung by hawthorn trees. Three small terraces, shaded by

The Enid A. Haupt Garden.

black sour-gum trees, are located near the Arts and Industries Building. And five majestic linden trees shade a seating area around the **Downing Urn,** a memorial to American landscapist Andrew Jackson Downing, who designed the National Mall. Elaborate cast-iron carriage gates made according to a 19th-century design by James Renwick, flanked by four red-sandstone pillars, salute the Independence Avenue entrance to the garden.

10th St. and Independence Ave. SW. ✆ **202/633-1000.** Free admission. Daily dawn–dusk. Free tours Apr–Oct Wed at 1pm. Closed Dec 25. Metro: Smithsonian (12th St. and Independence Ave. exit).

The formal gardens at Dumbarton Oaks.

United States Botanic Garden ★

For the feel of summer in the middle of winter, for the sight of lush, breathtakingly beautiful greenery and flowers year-round, stop in at the Botanic Garden, located at the foot of the Capitol and next door to the National Museum of the American Indian. The grand conservatory devotes half of its space to exhibits that focus on the importance of plants to people, and half to exhibits that focus on ecology and the evolutionary biology of plants. But those finer points may escape you as you wander through the various chambers, outdoors and indoors, upstairs and down, gazing in stupefaction at so much flora. The conservatory holds 4,000 living species (about 26,000 plants); a high-walled enclosure, called "the Jungle," of palms, ferns, and vines; an Orchid Room; a meditation garden; a primeval garden; and gardens created especially with children in mind. Stairs and an elevator in the Jungle take you to the top of this windowed tower, where you can admire the sea of greenery 24 feet below, and, if condensation on the glass windows doesn't prevent it, a view of the Capitol Building rising up on Capitol Hill. And there are sounds—I swear I heard a frog or two. Just outside the conservatory is the National Garden, which includes the First Ladies Water Garden, a formal rose garden, a butterfly garden, and a lawn terrace. Tables and benches make this a lovely spot for a picnic anytime but in winter, though you should keep in mind that the entire garden is unshaded.

Ask at the front desk about tours. The USBG sometimes offers entertainment and special programs.

Also visit the garden annex across the street, **Bartholdi Park.** The park is about the size of a city block, with a stunning cast-iron classical fountain created by Frédéric Auguste Bartholdi, designer of the Statue of Liberty. Charming flower gardens bloom amid tall ornamental grasses, benches are sheltered by vine-covered bowers, and a touch and fragrance garden contains such herbs as pineapple-scented sage.

100 Maryland Ave. SW (btw. 1st and 3rd sts. SW, at the foot of the Capitol, bordering the National Mall). ☎ **202/225-8333.** www.usbg.gov. Free admission. Conservatory and National Garden daily 10am–5pm. Bartholdi Park dawn–dusk. Metro: Federal Center SW (Smithsonian Museums/Maryland Ave. exit).

Parks

POTOMAC PARK

West and East Potomac parks, their 720 riverside acres divided by the Tidal Basin, are most famous for their display of **cherry trees,** which bloom for a mere 2 weeks, tops, every spring, as they have since the city of Tokyo first gave the U.S. capital the gift of the original 3,000 trees in 1912. The sight of the delicate cherry blossoms is so special and the window of viewing time so brief that the whole city joins in cherry blossom–related hoopla, throwing the **National Cherry Blossom Festival** (see the box "Cheers to the Cherry Trees," and p. 247 for details about the festival), and slinging back cherry-flavored cocktails, or whatever is required or desired. Normally a 2-week festival, the 2012 centennial celebration will last 5 weeks, from March 20 to April 27. If all goes well, the first 2 weeks of the festival should coincide with the blossoming of the more than 3,700 Japanese cherry trees. The trees usually begin blooming sometime between March 20 and April 17; April 4 is the average date.

The National Park Service devotes a home page to the subject: **www.nps.gov/cherry** and the National Cherry Blossom Festival officials another: **www.nationalcherryblossomfestival.org**. In all, there are more than 3,750 cherry trees planted along the Tidal Basin in West Potomac Park, East Potomac Park, the Washington Monument grounds, and other pockets of the city.

Cherry blossoms in Potomac Park.

The United States Botanic Garden holds 4,000 living species.

A cherry blossom lantern tour around the Tidal Basin.

To get to the Tidal Basin by car (*not* recommended in cherry-blossom season—actually, let me be clear: *impossible* in cherry-blossom season), you want to get on Independence Avenue and follow the signs posted near the Lincoln Memorial that show you where to turn to find parking and the FDR Memorial. If you're walking, you'll want to cross Independence Avenue where it intersects with West Basin Drive and follow the path to the Tidal Basin. There is no convenient Metro stop near here.

West Potomac Park encompasses Constitution Gardens; the Vietnam, Korean, Lincoln, Jefferson, World War II, and FDR memorials; the D.C. World War I Memorial; the Reflecting Pool; the Tidal Basin and its paddle boats; and countless flower beds, ball fields, and trees. It has 1,678 cherry trees bordering the Tidal Basin, some of them Akebonos with delicate pink blossoms, but most are Yoshinos with white, cloudlike flower clusters.

East Potomac Park has 1,681 cherry trees in 10 varieties. The park also has picnic grounds, tennis courts, three golf courses, a large swimming pool, and biking and hiking paths by the water.

ROCK CREEK PARK ★

Created in 1890, **Rock Creek Park** (www.nps.gov/rocr) was purchased by Congress for its "pleasant valleys and ravines, primeval forests and open fields, its running waters, its rocks clothed with rich ferns and mosses, its repose and tranquility, its light and shade, its ever-varying shrubbery, its beautiful and extensive views." A 1,750-acre valley within the District of Columbia, extending 12 miles from the Potomac River to the Maryland border, it's one of the biggest and finest city parks in the nation. Parts of it are still wild; coyotes have been sighted here, joining the red and gray foxes, raccoons, and beavers already resident. Most

A wooded area of Rock Creek Park.

tourists encounter its southern tip, the section from the Kennedy Center to the National Zoo, but the park widens and travels much farther from there.

The park's offerings include D.C.'s oldest standing structure, the 1765 **Old Stone House** in Georgetown (located on a busy street in Georgetown, outside the park but considered a park property, nonetheless), playgrounds, an extensive system of beautiful hiking and biking trails, sports facilities, remains of Civil War fortifications, and acres and acres of wooded parklands. In upper Georgetown, Rock Creek Park includes the family-friendly Montrose Park, a favorite place for picnicking and playing tennis, and Dumbarton Oaks Park, a 27-acre rustic preserve. Both Montrose and Dumbarton Oaks parks adjoin each other and Dumbarton Oaks estate and formal gardens (see p. 242).

For full information on the wide range of park programs and activities, visit the **Rock Creek Nature Center and Planetarium,** 5200 Glover Rd. NW (☎ **202/895-6070**), Wednesday through Sunday from 9am to 5pm. To get to the Nature Center by public transportation, take the Metro to Friendship Heights and transfer to bus no. E2 to Military Road and Oregon Avenue/Glover Road, then walk up the hill about 100 yards to the Nature Center. Call ☎ **202/895-6070** to request a brochure that provides details on picnic locations.

The Nature Center and Planetarium is the scene of numerous activities, including weekend planetarium shows for kids (minimum age 4) and adults; nature films; crafts demonstrations; live animal demonstrations; guided nature walks; plus a daily

Cheers to the Cherry Trees

The year 2012 marks the centennial of Japan's gift of cherry trees to the nation's capital, so you know what that means: party-city. If you're visiting D.C. in spring, expect to find cherry-themed menus at restaurants, sushi and *sake* tastings, fireworks, parades, cherry blast dance jams, lavish floats, marching bands, the works.

mix of lectures, films, and other events. Self-guided nature trails begin here. All activities are free, but for planetarium shows you need to pick up tickets a half-hour in advance. There are also nature exhibits on the premises. The Nature Center is closed on federal holidays.

At Tilden Street and Beach Drive, you can see a water-powered 19th-century gristmill, used until not so long ago to grind corn and wheat into flour. It's called **Peirce Mill** (a man named Isaac Peirce built it), but it's currently closed for repairs.

You'll find convenient free **parking** throughout the park.

THEODORE ROOSEVELT ISLAND PARK ★

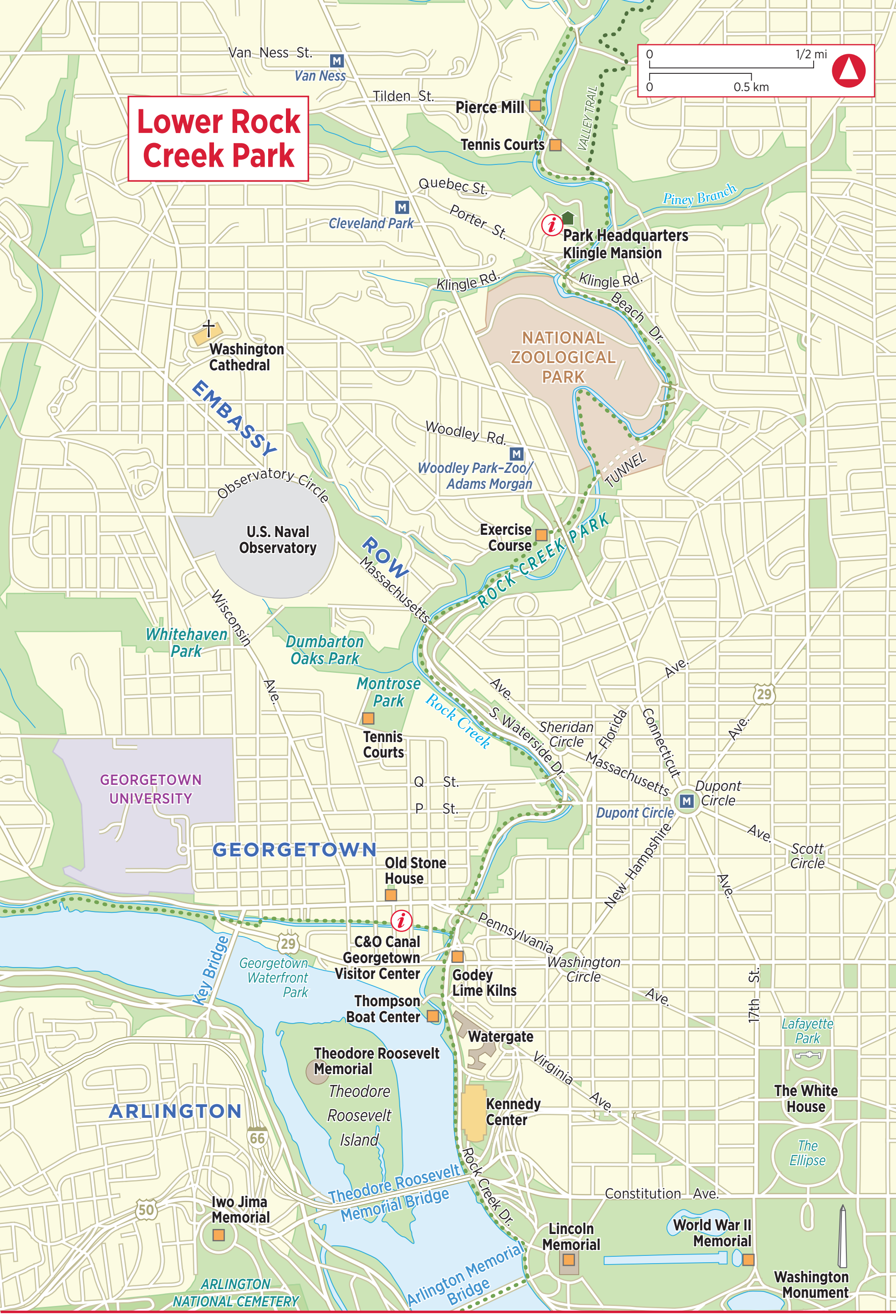
A serene, 91-acre wilderness preserve, Theodore Roosevelt Island is a memorial to the nation's 26th president in recognition of his contributions to conservation. During his administration, Roosevelt, an outdoor enthusiast and expert field naturalist, set aside a total of 234 million acres of public lands for forests, national parks, wildlife and bird refuges, and monuments.

Native American tribes were here first, inhabiting the island for centuries until the arrival of English explorers in the 1600s. Over the years, the island passed through many owners before becoming what it is today—an island preserve of swamp, marsh, and upland forest that's a haven for rabbits, chipmunks, great owls, foxes, muskrats, turtles, and groundhogs. It's a complex ecosystem in which cattails, arrow arum, and pickerelweed grow in the marshes, and willow, ash, and maple trees root on the mud flats. You can observe these flora and fauna in their natural environs on 2.5 miles of foot trails.

In the northern center of the island, overlooking a terrace encircled by a water-filled moat, stands a 17-foot bronze statue of Roosevelt. Four 21-foot granite tablets are inscribed with tenets of his conservation philosophy.

To drive to the island, take the George Washington Memorial Parkway exit north from the Theodore Roosevelt Bridge. The parking area is accessible only

Relaxing in the shadow of Theodore Roosevelt's statue.



Lower Rock Creek Park

0
1/2 mi
0
0.5 km
Van Ness St.
Van Ness
Tilden St.
Pierce Mill
Tennis Courts
VALLEY TRAIL
Quebec St.
Cleveland Park
Porter St.
Piney Branch
Park Headquarters
Klingle Mansion
Klingle Rd.
Klingle Rd.
Beach Dr.
Washington Cathedral
NATIONAL ZOOLOGICAL PARK
EMBASSY
Woodley Rd.
Woodley Park-Zoo/ Adams Morgan
TUNNEL
Observatory Circle
U.S. Naval Observatory
Exercise Course
ROCK CREEK PARK
ROW
Massachusetts
Wisconsin
Ave.
Whitehaven Park
Dumbarton Oaks Park
Montrose Park
Rock Creek
Ave.
S. Waterside Dr.
Tennis Courts
Sheridan Circle
Florida
Connecticut
Ave.
29
Ave.
Q St.
P St.
Massachusetts
Dupont Circle
Dupont Circle
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
New Hampshire
Ave.
Scott Circle
GEORGETOWN
Old Stone House
Ave.
Pennsylvania
C&O Canal Georgetown Visitor Center
29
Key Bridge
Georgetown Waterfront Park
Godey Lime Kilns
Washington Circle
Ave.
17th St.
Thompson Boat Center
Watergate
Lafayette Park
Theodore Roosevelt Memorial
Virginia
Ave.
Theodore Roosevelt Island
Kennedy Center
The White House
ARLINGTON
66
The Ellipse
Rock Creek Dr.
Theodore Roosevelt Memorial Bridge
Constitution Ave.
50
Iwo Jima Memorial
Lincoln Memorial
World War II Memorial
Arlington Memorial Bridge
Washington Monument
ARLINGTON NATIONAL CEMETERY

The C&O Canal in the late 19th century.

from the northbound lane; park there and cross the pedestrian bridge that connects the lot to the island. You can also rent a canoe at Thompson's Boat Center (p. 260) and paddle over, or take the pedestrian bridge at Rosslyn Circle, 2 blocks from the Rosslyn Metro station. You can picnic on the grounds near the memorial; if you do, allow about an hour here. Expect bugs in summer and muddy trails after a rain.

In the Potomac River, btw. Washington and Rosslyn, VA. See access information above. ✆ **703/289-2500.** www.nps.gov/this. Free admission. Daily 6am–10pm. Metro: Rosslyn, then walk 2 blocks to Rosslyn Circle and cross the pedestrian bridge to the island.

Activities on the C&O Canal

One of the great joys of living in Washington is the **C&O Canal** (www.nps.gov/choh) and its unspoiled 185-mile towpath. You leave urban cares and stresses behind while hiking, strolling, jogging, cycling, or boating in this lush, natural setting of ancient oaks and red maples, giant sycamores, willows, and wildflowers. But the canal wasn't always just a leisure spot for city people. It was built in the 1800s, when water routes were considered vital to transportation. Even before it was completed, though, the canal was being rendered obsolete by the B&O Railroad, which was constructed at about the same time and along the same route. Today, its role as an oasis from unrelenting urbanity is even more important.

A good source of information about the canal is the National Park Service office at **Great Falls Tavern Visitor Center,** 11710 MacArthur Blvd., Potomac, Maryland (✆ **301/767-3714**). At this 1831 tavern, you can see museum exhibits and a film about the canal; there's also a bookstore on the premises. The park charges an entrance fee, $5 per car, $3 per walker or cyclist.

In Georgetown, the **Georgetown Information Center,** 1057 Thomas Jefferson St. NW (✆ **202/653-5190**), can also provide maps and information.

The C&O Canal today.

Hiking any section of the flat dirt towpath or its more rugged side paths is a pleasure (and it's free). There are picnic tables, some with barbecue grills, about every 5 miles on the way to Cumberland, beginning at the **Boat House at Fletcher's Cove** (4940 Canal Rd., ✆ **202/244-0461;** www.fletcherscove.com). It's about 3¼ miles out of Georgetown and is a good place to rent bikes or boats or to purchase bait, tackle, and a fishing license. Enter the towpath in Georgetown below M Street via Thomas Jefferson Street. If you hike 14 miles,

Albert Einstein Memorial, 22nd Street & Constitution Avenue NW

In a grove of holly and elm trees at the southwest corner of the National Academy of Science grounds, you'll find this dear memorial displaying the slouching figure of brilliant scientist, great thinker, and peace activist Albert Einstein. He sits slightly bent and sideways, upon a granite bench, leaning on one hand and holding in the other a bronze sheet of paper on which are written mathematical equations for which he is famous. At his feet is a celestial map. His gaze looks worn and warm. The statue measures 12 feet in height and weighs 4 tons, yet children cannot resist crawling upon it and leaning up against this man.

LEFT: **Great Falls.** RIGHT: **Visitors can take a canalboat trip led by Park Service rangers in period dress.**

you'll reach **Great Falls,** a point where the Potomac becomes a stunning waterfall plunging 76 feet. Or drive to Great Falls Park on the Virginia side of the Potomac.

Much less strenuous than hiking is a **mule-drawn 19th-century canalboat trip** led by Park Service rangers in period dress. They regale passengers with canal legend and lore and sing period songs. These boats depart Georgetown April 1 to August 31, and Great Falls May 15 to October 31. Both the Georgetown and Great Falls barge rides last about 1 hour and 10 minutes and cost $8 per adult, $6 for seniors, $5 per child, and free for children 3 and under. Check the website, **www.nps.gov/choh**, for the latest schedules.

Call any of the above information numbers for details on riding, rock climbing, fishing, bird-watching, concerts, ranger-guided tours, ice-skating, camping, and other canal activities.

ESPECIALLY FOR KIDS

As far as I know, Pierre L'Enfant and his successors were not thinking of children when they incorporated the long, open stretch of the Mall into their design for the city. But they may as well have. This 2-mile expanse of lawn running from the Lincoln Memorial to the Capitol is a playground, really, and a backyard to the Smithsonian museums and National Gallery of Art, which border it. You can visit any of these sites assured that if one of your little darlings starts to misbehave, you'll be able to head right out the door to the National Mall, where numerous distractions await. The Mall is always busy with walkers, joggers, and bikers. Vendors sell ice cream, soft pretzels, and sodas. Festivals of all sorts take place on a regular basis, whether it's the busy **Smithsonian Folklife Festival** for 10 days at the end of June into July (see "Washington, D.C., Calendar of Events," in chapter 2), or the **Kite Festival** in spring. Weather permitting, a 19th-century carousel operates in front of the Arts and Industries Building on the south side of the Mall. Right across the Mall from the carousel is the children-friendly

National Gallery Sculpture Garden, whose shallow pool is good for splashing one's feet in summer and for ice-skating in winter.

You don't need the excuse of recalcitrant children to enjoy the Mall, of course, though it's always good to have an escape route. The truth is, many of Washington's attractions hold various enchantments for children of all ages. It might be easier to point out which ones are not recommended for your youngest: the Supreme Court, the chambers of Congress, the U.S. Holocaust Memorial Museum, and the Marian Koshland Science Museum. The International Spy Museum is now recommending that its museum is most suitable for children 12 and over. Generally speaking, the bigger and busier the museum, the better it is for kids. On the Mall, these would be the three top draws: the National Museum of Natural History, the National Air and Space Museum, and the National Museum of American History, each of which has special areas and exhibits aimed specifically at children. D.C.'s newest attractions might have the rest beat: the **Newseum** (p. 226), **Madame Tussauds Washington D.C.** (p. 223), and the **National Museum of Crime and Punishment** (p. 224).

The Smithsonian Folklife Festival.

Kids love the Kite Festival on the grounds of the Washington Monument.

FAVORITE children's ATTRACTIONS

Check for special children's events at museum information desks when you enter. As noted within the listings for individual museums, some children's programs are also great fun for adults. I recommend the programs at the **Folger Shakespeare Library,** the **Phillips,** and the **Sackler Gallery** in particular. (The gift shops in most of these museums have wonderful toys and children's books.) Call ahead to find out which programs are running. Here's a rundown of great kid-pleasers in town (for details, see the full entries earlier in this chapter):

- **Madame Tussauds Washington D.C.** (p. 223): There are two kinds of people in this world: those who think wax museums are hokey, and children. Yeah, watch your offspring pretend to sing with Beyoncé, box with Evander Holyfield, stand tall next to George Washington, and whoop it up with Whoopi. Maybe you'll find your inner child and start loving these wax figures, too.
- **Discovery Theater, inside the S. Dillon Ripley Center** (p. 206): Right next to the Smithsonian Castle (Information Center) on the National Mall is this underground children's theater that puts on live performing arts entertainments for the kiddies, about 30 productions each season, including puppet shows, storytelling, dances, and plays.
- **National Museum of Crime and Punishment** (p. 224): Your little darlings can pretend to be little Dillingers and test their safecracking skills, or little Elliot Nesses as they learn how to take fingerprints and gather clues.
- **Newseum** (p. 226): Proceed directly to the interactive newsroom on the second floor, where your children will happily, endlessly play computer games while testing their news knowledge and journalism skills, and where they'll have the chance to play an on-camera reporter.
- **Lincoln Memorial** (p. 181): Kids know a lot about Lincoln and enjoy visiting his memorial. A special treat is visiting after dark.
- **National Air and Space Museum** (p. 191): Spectacular IMAX films (don't miss), thrilling flight simulators, planetarium shows, missiles, rockets, and a walk-through orbital workshop.
- **National Museum of American History** (p. 196): Living history performances and lively musical numbers staged in public areas throughout the museum switch up a typical museum visit into something more fun and memorable. And the museum has gotten into simulators, offering rides on machines that make you believe you're driving a race car or riding on a roller coaster.
- **National Museum of Natural History** (p. 199): A Discovery Room just for youngsters, the Butterfly Pavilion and exhibit, as well as the outdoor butterfly garden, an insect zoo, shrunken heads, dinosaurs, and the IMAX theater showing 2-D and 3-D films.
- **National Zoological Park** (p. 208): Pandas! Cheetahs! Kids always love a zoo, and this is an especially good one.
- **Washington Monument** (p. 173): Spectacular 360-degree views from the center of Washington, D.C.

A Washington Wizards game at the Verizon Center.

I have two daughters, ages 19 and 24; their favorite Washington activities over the years have included paddle-boating on the Tidal Basin (p. 261); shopping in Georgetown; attending plays at the Folger Theatre, the National Theatre, and the Kennedy Center, and Wizards and Mystics basketball games at the Verizon Center (p. 293); ice-skating at the National Gallery; and visiting the National Zoo, the International Spy Museum, the National Postal Museum, the Albert Einstein Memorial (p. 251), and special exhibits at the National Gallery of Art, as long as we had something to eat at one of the cafes. (Parents, you will be happy to note that many of the museums offer food of some sort, or vendor carts at the curb.)

For more ideas, consult the online or print version of the Friday "Weekend" section of the *Washington Post,* which lists numerous activities (mostly free) for kids: special museum events, children's theater, storytelling programs, puppet shows, video-game competitions, and so forth. Call the Kennedy Center and the National Theatre to find out about children's shows; see chapter 8 for details.

I've noted "Family-Friendly Hotels" in chapter 4; a few, though not many, hotels have pools, and some offer little goodie packages at check-in. The "Organized Tours" and "Outdoor Activities" sections below may also be your saving grace when you've run out of steam or need a jump-start to your day.

ORGANIZED TOURS

Enterprising individuals and organizations keep coming up with new ways to introduce the city. Go to the **Cultural Tourism D.C.** website, **www.culturaltourismdc.org**, and click on "Tours and Trails" for a longer list of organized tours. Here's a sampling of what's available.

On Foot

A Tour de Force (✆ **703/525-2948;** www.atourdeforce.com) is historian and raconteur Jeanne Fogel's 29-year-old company. She offers various modes of transport, from walking to bus, SUV, and limo tours. Fogel custom designs the route around the city per your request and size of group, from a romantic tour for a couple to a traditional sightseeing excursion for a convention crowd. Fogel (or her stand-in) peppers her narration with little-known anecdotes and facts about neighborhoods, historic figures, and the most visited sites. Call for rates.

Spies of Washington Walking Tours (✆ **703/569-1875;** www.spiesofwashingtontour.com) offers four walking tours that focus on espionage-related sites in Georgetown and around the White House, Pennsylvania Avenue, Capitol Hill, and the Russian Embassy areas. Carol Bessette, a retired Air Force intelligence officer, conducts the tours, which cost $12 per person. Private tours and bus tours are also available.

Anecdotal History Tours of Washington, D.C., ★ (✆ **301/294-9514;** www.dcsightseeing.com) offers private and occasional public tours that take you on walks through the streets of Georgetown, Adams Morgan, and other locations guided by author/historian Anthony S. Pitch. Inquire about rates.

Segway Tours (✆ **877/734-8687;** www.citysegwaytours.com/washington) are available year-round, daily at 10am and 2pm, with a March to December tour added at 11am (a 6pm tour is sometimes available throughout the year, as well.) Though technically they aren't "on foot," Segways are self-propelling scooters that operate based on "dynamic stabilization" technology, which uses your body movements. The March to December 11am tour takes 2 hours and costs $60 per person; otherwise tours are 3 hours and cost $70 per person. The cost includes training. Ages 16 and up.

Washington Walks (✆ **202/484-1565;** www.washingtonwalks.com) offers an amazing and fun assortment of walking tours, from the Columbia Heights Historical Drinkabout to a narrated meander around the exterior of the Capitol. The cost is $15 per person, the 2-hour tours take place rain or shine, and you just show up, no reservations required. Bus, group, and private tours are also available.

A Segway tour in front of the White House.

By Bus

Best known and least expensive, **Tourmobile Sightseeing** (✆ **888/868-7707** or 202/554-5100; www.tourmobile.com) is a good choice if you're looking for an easy-on/easy-off tour of major sites, especially since security concerns have made the already limited parking nearly nonexistent. The comfortable red, white, and blue sightseeing trams travel to as many as 24 attractions (the company changes its schedule and number of stops depending on whether sites are open for public tours), including Arlington National Cemetery. Tourmobile is the only narrated sightseeing shuttle tour authorized by the National Park Service.

The company offers a number of different tours, but the most popular is the **American Heritage Tour,** which stops at 21 sites on or near the National Mall and at three sites in Arlington Cemetery. (Again, the number of stops may be fewer than 21, if regularly scheduled stops are not open for public tours due to increased security.) Normally, stops include the memorials and Washington Monument, Union Station, the National Gallery, most of the Smithsonian museums (National Air and Space, National Museum of Natural History, and the Arts and Industries Building/Hirshhorn Museum), the Capitol, the White House Visitor Center, and several other locations. In Arlington Cemetery, the bus stops at the Kennedy grave sites, the Tomb of the Unknowns, and Arlington House.

You can purchase tickets at the Union Station and Washington Monument booths; inside the Arlington National Cemetery Visitor Center; or online at Tourmobile's website, if you're ordering at least 3 days in advance. Advance tickets are also available for a small surcharge through Ticketmaster at ✆ **800/551-7328** or www.ticketmaster.com. Or if you'd prefer, just pay your driver when you first get on the bus. Hop on a Tourmobile at any of the designated locations, then get off at any stop to visit monuments or buildings. When you finish exploring each area, just show your ticket and climb aboard the next Tourmobile that comes along. The buses travel in a loop, serving each stop about every 15 to 30 minutes. One fare allows you to use the buses all day. The charge for the American Heritage Tour is $32 for anyone 12 and older, $16 for children 3 to 11. For Arlington Cemetery only, those 12 and older pay $8.50, children $4.25. Children 2 and under ride free. Buses follow circuits from the Capitol to Arlington Cemetery and back. Well-trained and personable narrators give commentaries about sights along the route and answer questions.

The trams are heated in winter, but they're not air-conditioned in summer; and though the windows stay open, they can get hot and uncomfortable. Readers also report that Tourmobiles, being the largest trams, take a long time to load and unload passengers, which can be frustrating to those anxious to see the sights.

Tourmobiles operate daily 9:30am to 4:30pm, year-round except Christmas and New Year's Day. (In the busy tourist season, Tourmobile sometimes extends its hours.)

Old Town Trolley tours (✆ **202/832-9800;** www.trolleytours.com) offer fixed-price, on-off service as you travel in three loops around the city, with a transfer point at the Lincoln Memorial stop to go on to Arlington Cemetery and a second transfer point at Ford's Theatre to get to Georgetown and to Washington National Cathedral. Many hotels sell tickets (see chapter 4); otherwise, you can purchase tickets online or at the Old Town Trolley Tour booths at Union Station and Georgetown Park, and many other places around town. Buses operate daily from 9am to 5:30pm. The cost is $35 for adults, $18 for children 4 to 12, free for children 3 and under. You can buy tickets online in advance and at a discount, and use those e-tickets to board at any of the stops on the route. The full tour, which is narrated, takes 2 hours (if you don't get off and tour the sites, obviously), and trolleys come by every 30 minutes or so. Old Town Trolley tours cost more than Tourmobile tours, perhaps because the buses travel to neighborhoods and attractions away from the Mall.

Old Town Trolley on the Mall.

By Boat

Since Washington is a river city, why not see it by boat? Potomac cruises allow sweeping vistas of the monuments and memorials, Georgetown, the Kennedy Center, and other Washington sights. Read the information below carefully, since not all boat cruises offer guided tours. Some of the following boats leave from the Washington waterfront and some from Old Town Alexandria:

Spirit of Washington Cruises, Pier 4 at 6th and Water streets SW (✆ **866/302-2469;** www.spiritofwashington.com; Metro: Waterfront), offers a variety of trips daily, including evening dinner, lunch, brunch, and moonlight dance cruises, as well as a half-day excursion to Mount Vernon and back. Lunch and dinner cruises include a 40-minute musical revue.

The *Spirit of Washington* is a luxury climate-controlled harbor cruise ship with carpeted decks and huge panoramic windows designed for sightseeing. There are three well-stocked bars onboard.

Potomac Party Cruises (✆ **703/683-6076;** www.dandydinnerboat.com) operates the *Dandy* and *Nina's Dandy,* both climate-controlled, all-weather, glassed-in floating restaurants that run year-round. Lunch, evening dinner/dance, and special charter cruises are available daily. You board both vessels in Old Town Alexandria, at the Prince Street pier, between Duke and King streets. Trips range from a 2½-hour weekday lunch cruise to a 3-hour Saturday dinner cruise.

Odyssey (✆ **866/306-2469;** www.odysseycruises.com) was designed specifically to glide under the bridges that cross the Potomac. The boat looks like a glass bullet, with its snub-nosed port and its streamlined 240-foot-long glass body. The wraparound see-through walls and ceiling allow for great views. You board the *Odyssey* at the Gangplank Marina, on Washington's waterfront at 6th and Water streets SW (Metro: Waterfront). Cruises available include lunch, Sunday brunch, and dinner excursions, with live entertainment provided during each cruise.

From April through October, the **Potomac Riverboat Company** ★ (✆ **877/511-2628** or 703/684-0580; www.potomacriverboatco.com), offers

An evening cruise on the Potomac.

several 90-minute round-trip, narrated tours aboard sightseeing vessels that take you past Washington landmarks or along Old Town Alexandria's waterfront; certain cruises also travel to Mount Vernon, where you hop off and reboard after you've toured the estate. You board the boats at the pier behind the Torpedo Factory in Old Town Alexandria at the foot of King Street, or, for the Washington monuments and memorials tour, Georgetown's Washington Harbour. A concession stand selling light refreshments and beverages is open during the cruises.

The **Capitol River Cruise's** *Nightingales* (✆ **800/405-5511** or 301/460-7447; www.capitolrivercruises.com) are historic 65-foot steel riverboats that can accommodate 90 people. The *Nightingales'* narrated jaunts depart Georgetown's Washington Harbour every hour on the hour, from noon to 9pm, April through October (the 9pm outing is offered in summer months only). The 45-minute narrated tour travels past the monuments and memorials to National Airport and back. A snack bar onboard sells light refreshments, beer, wine, and sodas; you're welcome to bring your own picnic aboard. To get here, take Metro to Foggy Bottom and then walk into Georgetown, following Pennsylvania Avenue, which becomes M Street. Turn left on 31st Street NW and follow to the Washington Harbour complex on the water.

Old Town Trolley also operates **DC Ducks** (✆ **202/832-9800;** www.dcducks.com), which feature unique land and water tours of Washington aboard the *DUKW,* an amphibious army vehicle (boat with wheels) from World War II that accommodates 30 passengers. Ninety-minute guided tours aboard the open-air canopied craft include a land portion taking in major sights—the Capitol, Lincoln Memorial, Washington Monument, White House, and Smithsonian museums—and a 30-minute Potomac cruise. Purchase tickets online or inside Union Station at the information desk; board the vehicle just outside the main entrance to Union Station. Hours vary, but departures usually follow a daily 10am to 4pm, every hour on the hour schedule mid-March through October.

Bicycling along the Potomac.

By Bike

Bike and Roll/Bike the Sites, Inc. ★ (✆ **202/842-2453;** www.bikethesites.com) offers a more active way to see Washington, from March to December. The company has designed several different biking tours of the city, including the popular Capital Sites Ride, which takes you past museums, memorials, the White House, the Capitol, and the Supreme Court. The ride takes 3 hours, covers 7 to 8 miles, and costs $40 per adult, $30 per child 12 and under. Bike the Sites provides you with a comfort mountain bicycle fitted to your size, bike helmet, water bottle, light snack, and two guides to lead the ride. Tours depart from three locations: the rear plaza, 12th Street NW side of the Old Post Office Pavilion, which is located at 1100 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (Metro: Federal Triangle, on the Blue and Orange Line); Union Station (✆ 202/962-0206); or Old Town Alexandria (✆ 703/548-7655). Guides impart historical and anecdotal information as you go. The company rents bikes to those who want to go their own, unnarrated way; rates vary depending on the bike you choose, but always include helmet, bike, lock, and pump; there's a 2-hour minimum. Another option: customized guided bike rides to suit your tour specifications.

OUTDOOR ACTIVITIES

For information about spectator sports venues, including how to buy tickets and where to go to watch **Washington Wizards** (men's) and **Mystics** (women's) basketball games, the **Capitals** ice hockey meets, and **Nationals** baseball games, see chapter 8.

But if you prefer to work up your own honest sweat, Washington offers plenty of pleasant opportunities in many lush surroundings. See "Parks & Gardens" earlier in this chapter for complete coverage of the city's loveliest green spaces.

Joggers can enjoy a run on the Mall or along the path in Rock Creek Park.

As mentioned above, you can rent bikes from **Bike and Roll/Bike the Sites,** or from the **Boat House at Fletcher's Cove,** Reservoir and Canal roads (✆ **202/244-0461;** www.fletcherscove.com), or **Thompson's Boat Center,** 2900 Virginia Ave. at Rock Creek Parkway NW (✆ **202/333-4861** or 333-9543; www.thompsonboatcenter.com; Metro: Foggy Bottom, with a 10-min. walk); both Fletcher's and Thompson's rent bikes, weather permitting, from about mid-March to mid-October. At **Big Wheel Bikes,** 1034 33rd St. NW, right near the

C&O Canal just below M Street (✆ **202/337-0254;** www.bigwheelbikes.com), you can rent a bike year-round, Tuesday through Sunday. If you need suggested routes or want company, check out Friday's *Washington Post* "Weekend" section, which lists cycling trips. Rock Creek Park has an **11-mile paved bike route ★** from the Lincoln Memorial through the park into Maryland. Or you can follow the bike path from the Lincoln Memorial and go over the Memorial Bridge to pedal to Old Town Alexandria and to Mount Vernon (see chapter 9). On weekends and holidays, a large part of Rock Creek Parkway is closed to vehicular traffic. The C&O Canal and the Potomac parks, described earlier in "Parks & Gardens," also have extended bike paths. The **Capital Crescent Trail** takes you from Georgetown to the suburb of Bethesda, Maryland, following a former railroad track that parallels the Potomac River for part of the way and passes by old trestle bridges and pleasant residential neighborhoods. You can pick up the trail at the Thompson Boat Center, in Georgetown near the waterfront, and at Fletcher's Cove, along the C&O Canal; visit the website **www.cctrail.org** for maps and more information.

Thompson's Boat Center and the **Boat House at Fletcher's Cove** (see above for both) **rent boats** following the same schedule as their bike-rental season, basically March to November. Thompson's has canoes, kayaks, and rowing shells (recreational and racing), and is open for boat and bike rentals daily in season from 8am to 5pm. Fletcher's is right on the C&O Canal, about 3¼ miles from Georgetown. In addition to renting bikes, canoes, and kayaks, Fletcher's also sells fishing licenses, bait, and tackle. Open daily 7am to 7pm in season, Fletcher's is accessible by car (west on M St. to Canal Rd.) and has plenty of free parking.

From mid-March to mid-October, weather permitting, you can rent **paddle boats ★** on the north end of the Tidal Basin off Independence Avenue (✆ **202/479-2426;** www.tidalbasinpaddleboats.com). Four-seaters are $19 an hour; two-seaters are $12 an hour, 10am to 6pm daily mid-March to Labor Day and Wednesday to Sunday Labor Day to mid-October.

Rental boats along the C&O Canal.

White House Street Hockey

When security hysteria closed Pennsylvania Avenue in front of the White House, some enterprising athletes converted the world's most prestigious address into a street hockey rink: 1600 Pennsylvania Ave. Since no motor vehicles are allowed on the flat and wide roadway, street hockey players commandeer the spot for their sport every Saturday and Sunday at noon. Anybody can show up to play. All you need are skates and a stick. Other protective equipment—helmets, padding—is optional, although the veteran players recommend wearing at least hockey gloves. Check out the White House Hockey website (www.sites.google.com/site/whitehousehockey), and sign up for the players' Google group to be informed about schedules and weather-related cancellations.

Washington has numerous **hiking paths.** The C&O Canal offers 185 miles stretching from D.C. to Cumberland, Maryland; Theodore Roosevelt Island has more than 88 wilderness acres to explore; and Rock Creek Park boasts 20 miles of hiking trails (maps are available at the Visitor Information Center or Park Headquarters).

If you're coming to Washington in winter, you can go **ice-skating** on the C&O Canal (call ✆ **301/299-3613** for information on ice conditions), as long as you bring your own skates. For a really fun experience, head to the **National Gallery Sculpture Garden Ice Rink** ★, on the Mall at 7th Street and Constitution Avenue NW (✆ **202/289-3360**), where you can rent skates, twirl in view of the sculptures, and enjoy hot chocolate and a sandwich in the Pavilion Café next to the rink.

At the National Gallery Sculpture Garden Ice Rink, you can take in the sculptures while you skate.

Boating on the Potomac River.

Golfing in East Potomac Park.

If it's summer and your hotel doesn't have a **pool,** you might consider one of the neighborhood pools, including a large outdoor pool at 25th and N streets NW (✆ **202/727-3285**) and the Georgetown outdoor pool at 34th Street and Volta Place NW (✆ **202/282-0381**). Keep in mind that these are likely to be crowded.

One of the best places open to the public for swimming in summer and for other outdoor sports year-round is East Potomac Park's **Hains Point,** part of the National Park Service's National Mall and Memorial Parks. Located on a peninsula extending into the Potomac River, Hains Point lies within walking distance of Independence Ave. and has a large outdoor swimming pool and 24 tennis courts (10 clay, 9 hard courts), including three illuminated at night and five indoor courts; the park rents rackets as well (contact East Potomac Park Tennis; ✆ 202/554-5962; www.eastpotomactennis.com). Fees vary with court surface and time of play. You can even play golf here: At the historic **East Potomac Golf Course,** golfers use the Washington Monument to help them line up their shots. The club rents everything but shoes. In addition to its year-round, 36-hole green, the park offers a miniature golf course (open since 1930, this is the oldest continually operating miniature golf course in the country).

Finally, one other tennis option: Montrose Park, right next to Dumbarton Oaks (p. 242), in Georgetown, has several courts available free on a first-come, first-served basis, but they're often in use.

7

SHOPPING

Washington, D.C.'s shopping scene is thriving, thanks to the city's strong economy. With its low unemployment rate, high-income population, and vigorous spending statistics for both visitors and residents, Washington continues to attract major retailers to open stores here, with the Apple Store in Georgetown (p. 274) and a new Anthropologie store in the Penn Quarter (p. 279) among the latest enticing additions. Local entrepreneurs, meanwhile, are doing quite nicely, at long-established stores, like The Phoenix (p. 275) in Georgetown, and in newer boutiques, like Hill's Kitchen (p. 282) on Capitol Hill. Wherever you are in the city, shops present a variety of wares, prices, and styles. This chapter leads you to some of the best.

THE SHOPPING SCENE

Most Washington-area stores are open from 10am to 5 or 6pm Monday through Saturday. Sunday hours tend to vary, with some stores opting not to open at all and others with shorter hours of noon to 5 or 6pm. Two neighborhoods prove the exception to these rules: Many stores in the Penn Quarter and in Georgetown keep later hours and are also open on Sunday. One example is the downtown Macy's department store (p. 284), in the heart of Penn Quarter, whose hours are noon to 6pm Sunday, 10am to 8pm Monday and Thursday through Saturday, 9am to 9pm Tuesday and 9am to 10pm Wednesday. Other exceptions include suburban shopping malls, which are open late nightly, and antiques stores and art galleries, which tend to keep their own hours.

Sales tax on merchandise is 6% in the District, 6% in Maryland, and 5% in Virginia. Most gift, arts, and crafts stores, including those at the Smithsonian museums, will handle shipping for you; clothing stores generally do not.

GREAT SHOPPING AREAS

UNION STATION It's a railroad station, a historic landmark, an architectural marvel, a Metro stop, and a shopping mall. Yes, the beauteous Union Station offers some fine shopping opportunities; it's certainly the best on Capitol Hill, with more than 100 clothes, specialty, and souvenir shops, and more than 40 eateries. **Metro:** Union Station.

PENN QUARTER The area bounded east and west by 7th and 14th streets NW, and north and south by New York and Pennsylvania avenues NW, continues

PREVIOUS PAGE: **Dupont Circle's FreshFarm Market.**

Shops at Union Station.

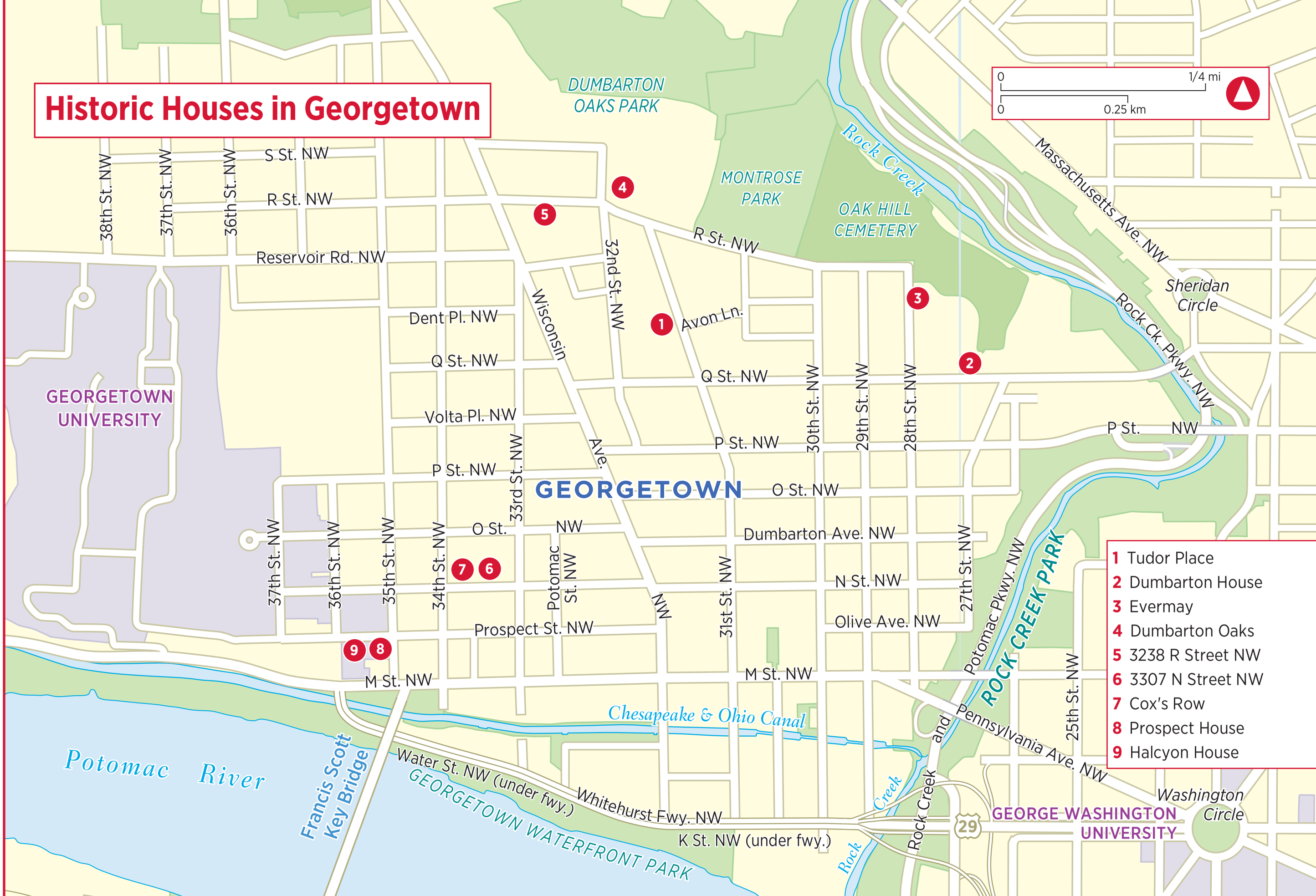
to develop as a central shopping area, despite the economic crisis. Look for a long list of "name" stores, including Urban Outfitters, Bed, Bath & Beyond, Banana Republic, H&M, Forever 21, Zara, and, by the time you read this, my personal favorite, Anthropologie (950 F St. NW; see Fashion section, p. 277). One-of-a-kind places include museum shops at the National Building Museum, the Smithsonian American Art Museum and Portrait Gallery, and the International Spy Museum; and the delightful jewelry store, Mia Gemma (p. 284). Macy's (formerly "Hecht's"), at 12th and G streets, continues as the sole department store downtown. **Metro:** Metro Center, Gallery Place–Chinatown, or Archives–Navy Memorial.

ADAMS MORGAN Centered on 18th Street and Columbia Road NW, Adams Morgan is a neighborhood of ethnic eateries and nightclubs interspersed with the odd secondhand bookshop and eclectic collectibles stores. It's a fun area for walking and shopping. Parking is possible during the day but impossible at night. For the closest **Metro,** you have a few choices: Woodley Park–Zoo/Adams Morgan, then walk south on Connecticut Avenue NW until you reach Calvert Street, cross Connecticut Avenue, and follow Calvert Street across the Duke Ellington Memorial Bridge until you reach the junction of Columbia Road NW and 18th Street NW. Second choice: Dupont Circle; exit at Q Street NW and walk up Connecticut Avenue NW to Columbia Road NW. Best bet: the D.C. Circulator bus (see "Getting Around" in chapter 10), which runs between the McPherson Square and the Woodley Park–Zoo/Adams Morgan Metro stations.

CONNECTICUT AVENUE/DUPONT CIRCLE Running from K Street north to S Street, Connecticut Avenue NW is a main thoroughfare, where you'll find traditional clothing at Brooks Brothers, Ann Taylor, and Burberry's; casual duds at Gap; and haute couture at Rizik's. Closer to Dupont Circle are coffee bars and neighborhood restaurants, as well as art galleries; funky boutiques; gift, stationery, and book shops; and stores with a gay and lesbian slant. **Metro:** Farragut North at one end, Dupont Circle at the other.

U STREET CORRIDOR/14TH STREET Urbanistas have been promoting this neighborhood for years, but now the number of cool shops, restaurants, and bars has hit the critical mass mark, winning the area widespread notice. If you shun brand names and box stores, you'll love the vintage boutiques and

Historic Houses in Georgetown



1 Tudor Place
2 Dumbarton House
3 Evermay
4 Dumbarton Oaks
5 3238 R Street NW
6 3307 N Street NW
7 Cox's Row
8 Prospect House
9 Halcyon House

0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km
DUMBARTON OAKS PARK
MONTROSE PARK
OAK HILL CEMETERY
Rock Creek
Massachusetts Ave. NW
Sheridan Circle
Rock Ck. Pkwy. NW
S St. NW
R St. NW
Reservoir Rd. NW
38th St. NW
37th St. NW
36th St. NW
32nd St. NW
R St. NW
Avon Ln.
Wisconsin Ave.
Dent Pl. NW
Q St. NW
Q St. NW
Volta Pl. NW
P St. NW
P St. NW
P St. NW
30th St. NW
29th St. NW
28th St. NW
GEORGETOWN UNIVERSITY
GEORGETOWN
33rd St. NW
O St. NW
O St. NW
Dumbarton Ave. NW
37th St. NW
36th St. NW
35th St. NW
34th St. NW
Potomac St. NW
NW
31st St. NW
N St. NW
27th St. NW
Potomac Pkwy. NW
ROCK CREEK PARK
Olive Ave. NW
Prospect St. NW
M St. NW
M St. NW
25th St. NW
Chesapeake & Ohio Canal
Pennsylvania Ave. NW
Rock Creek and
Washington Circle
GEORGE WASHINGTON UNIVERSITY
29
Potomac River
Francis Scott Key Bridge
Water St. NW (under fwy.)
GEORGETOWN WATERFRONT PARK
Whitehurst Fwy. NW
K St. NW (under fwy.)
Creek
Rock
1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9

affordable fashion shops along U and 14th streets. Look for provocative handles, like Pulp, then step inside to inspect their equally intriguing merchandise. **Metro:** U Street/African American Civil War Memorial/Cardozo.

GEORGETOWN Georgetown is the city's main shopping area. Most of the stores sit on the two main, intersecting streets, Wisconsin Avenue and M Street NW. (For a tour of Georgetown that combines historic houses, shopping, and dining, see "The Roads Less Traveled" box on p. 270.) You'll find both chain and one-of-a-kind shops, chic as well as thrift. Sidewalks and streets are almost always crowded, and parking can be tough. Weekends, especially, bring out all kinds of yahoos, who are mainly here to drink. Visit Georgetown on a weekday morning, if you can. Weeknights are another good time to visit, for dinner and strolling afterward. **Metro:** Foggy Bottom, then catch the D.C. Circulator bus from the stop at 22nd Street and Pennsylvania Avenue (see p. 351 for more information). Metro buses (the no. 30 series) travel through Georgetown from different parts of the city. Otherwise, consider taking a taxi. If you drive, you'll find parking lots expensive and tickets even more so, so be careful where you plant your car.

UPPER WISCONSIN AVENUE NORTHWEST In a residential section of town known as Friendship Heights on the D.C. side and Chevy Chase on the Maryland side (7 miles north of Georgetown, straight up Wisconsin Ave.) is a quarter-mile shopping district that extends from Saks Fifth Avenue at one end to Sur La Table at the other. In between are Lord & Taylor, Neiman Marcus, Bloomingdale's, and Versace (to name just a few stores), and three malls (the Mazza Gallerie, Chevy Chase Pavilion, and the Shops at Wisconsin Place). The street is too wide and traffic always too snarled to make this a pleasant place to stroll, although teenagers do love to loiter here. Drive if you want and park in the garages beneath the Mazza Gallerie, Chevy Chase Pavilion, or

OLIVER - DUNN
OLIVER DUNN
JULIE WALTERS

The shop-lined streets of Georgetown.

Bloomingdale's. Or take the **Metro;** the strip is right on the Red Line, with the "Friendship Heights" exits leading directly into each of the malls.

OLD TOWN ALEXANDRIA Old Town, a Virginia neighborhood beyond National Airport, resembles Georgetown in its picturesque location on the Potomac, historic-home-lined streets, and plentiful shops and restaurants, as well as in its less desirable aspects: heavy traffic, crowded sidewalks, difficult parking. Old Town extends from the Potomac River in the east to the King Street Metro station in the west, and from about 1st Street in the north to Green Street in the south, but the best shopping is in the center, where King and Washington streets intersect. Weekdays are a lot tamer than weekends. It's always a nice place to visit, though; the drive alone is worth the trip. See chapter 9 for full coverage of Alexandria. **Metro:** King Street, then take a free King Street Trolley or a blue and gold DASH bus (the fare is $1.50) to reach the heart of Old Town.

SHOPPING A TO Z

Antiques

Georgetown has a concentration of great antiques stores, with other neighborhoods claiming the outliers.

Brass Knob Architectural Antiques When old homes and office buildings are demolished in the name of progress, these savvy salvage merchants spirit away salable treasures, from lots and lots of light fixtures and chandelier glass to wrought-iron fencing. 2311 18th St. NW. ☎ **202/332-3370.** www.thebrassknob.com. Metro: Woodley Park or Dupont Circle.

Cote Jardin Antiques This very pretty shop just off busy Wisconsin Avenue specializes in 18th- and 19th-century French formal and country antique home furnishings and late 19th/early 20th antique French garden ornaments and furniture. 3218 O St. NW. ☎ **800/505-3067.** www.cotejardinantiques.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

The French Apartment The inventory housed in this mid-19th-century town house changes weekly but always offers a mix of antique early-20th-century vintage and modern French and French-influenced home furnishings. 1671 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ☎ **202/625-9199.** www.thefrenchapartment.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Marston-Luce Stop in here at least to admire, if not buy, a beautiful 18th- or 19th-century French furnishing or two. 1651 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ☎ **202/333-6800.** www.marstonluce.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Millennium Decorative Arts This is antiques shopping for the TV generation, where anything made between the 1930s and the 1970s is considered collectible. The shop works with nearly a score or so of dealers; stock changes weekly. Funky wares run from Bakelite to Heywood-Wakefield blond-wood beauties to toasters to used drinking glasses. 1528 U St. NW. ☎ **202/483-1218.** www.millenniumdecorativearts.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Old Print Gallery ★ Open since 1971, this gallery carries original American and European prints from the 17th to the 19th century, including political cartoons, maps, and historical documents. It's one of the largest antique print and map shops in the United States. In 2010, the Gallery expanded its inventory of

THE ROADS LESS TRAVELED: A BACK-STREET tour OF HISTORIC GEORGETOWN, WITH STOPS AT SHOPS

Most people who visit Georgetown never get off the beaten track of the M Street/lower Wisconsin Avenue axis. Too bad for them, but good for you: While they bump into each other in the crowded bottom of Georgetown, you can tour the lovely, quiet streets in upper Georgetown, where a number of historic houses and beautiful gardens lie close to fun boutiques and delectable cafes. See "Historic Houses in Georgetown" map on p. 267.

Tudor Place, Dumbarton House, and the garden at Dumbarton Oaks are open for tours, but not all day, every day, so call for hours if you want to incorporate house and garden tours into your back-street stroll; please note that all other houses on the tour are privately owned and not open to the public.

From the corner of Q Street and Wisconsin Avenue (a stop on the D.C. Circulator's Wisconsin Ave. line), walk east along Q Street to 31st Street and take a left on 31st Street to **Tudor Place** (✆ **202/965-0400**), an 1816 mansion and gardens where Martha Washington's descendants lived until 1984. From Tudor Place, return to Q Street and walk farther east to **Dumbarton House** (✆ **202/337-2288**), a Federal-style mansion built in 1805 and filled with 18th- and 19th-century furnishings and decorative arts.

Retrace your steps as far as 28th Street and proceed north on 28th Street, stopping to admire the 18th-century estate **Evermay,** built by a Scottish merchant, as you continue on your way to **Dumbarton Oaks Museum and Gardens** (✆ **202/339-6401;** p. 242) at 31st and R streets. From the gardens, walk westward on R Street to Wisconsin Avenue, passing en route **3238 R St. NW,** an early-19th-century Federal brick building once used as a summer White House by President Ulysses S. Grant—its high elevation made it cooler than 1600 Pennsylvania Ave.

You have now reached Wisconsin Avenue, just a little farther north of the hustle-bustle, but a sweet spot for shopping at one-of-a-kind shops and for enjoying a scrumptious repast. Turn south on Wisconsin Avenue to find Italian and French home and

works by 20th- and 21st-century printmakers. Prices range from $45 to $10,000. 1220 31st St. NW. ✆ **202/965-1818.** www.oldprintgallery.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Susquehanna Antiques ★ This is Georgetown's largest collection of fine American, English, and European furniture, paintings, and garden items of the late 18th and early 19th centuries. The shop turns 100 in 2013. 3216 O St. NW. ✆ **202/333-1511.** www.susquehannaantiques.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Art Galleries

Art galleries used to center on the Dupont Circle neighborhood but now are scattered throughout the city. The following are among the best and most interesting.

garden accessories at **A Mano** (✆ **202/298-7200**), beautiful stationery at **Rooms with a View** (✆ **202/625-0610**), and a variety of women's trendy clothing boutiques at **Sassanova** (✆ **202/471-4400**), **Sherman Pickey** (✆ **202/333-4212**), and, across the street, **Urban Chic** (✆ **202/338-5398**). For refreshment, cross back to the other side to find (no. 1645): **Patisserie Poupon** (✆ **202/342-3248**)—I highly recommend that you pause for a ham-and-cheese sandwich and, *absolument,* for a pastry dessert: Choose from tarts, éclairs, individual little cakes, and chocolate in all its forms.

Cross Wisconsin Avenue to continue your tour on the other side. Walk south on Wisconsin Avenue to N Street and turn right, following the street to **no. 3307,** the brick town house where John and Jacqueline Kennedy lived when Kennedy was a U.S. senator. In the same block, a few houses up at **nos. 3327–3339,** are five charming houses known collectively as **"Cox's Row,"** for owner John Cox, who built the dwellings in 1817. Cox, who was the first elected mayor of Georgetown, lived at no. 3339; Revolutionary War hero the Marquis de Lafayette stayed at no. 3337 on a visit in 1824. Follow N Street to 36th Street, and turn left and again left on Prospect Street to reach **Prospect House,** at no. 3508. This restored Georgian-style house was built in 1788 by Revolutionary War hero and wealthy tobacco merchant James McCubbin Lingan; the house, like the street, was named for the views one once had here of the Potomac River. From here, it's a short stroll to **Halcyon House,** at 3400 Prospect St., whose original owner, Benjamin Stoddert, was a Revolutionary War cavalry officer and first secretary of the Navy. Two hundred years ago, the Potomac River lapped right up to Stoddert's terraced garden, designed by Pierre L'Enfant.

If you still have some energy left, finish the tour by visiting a perennial Washington hot spot, the **Cafe Milano,** 3251 Prospect St. NW (✆ **202/333-6183**). Then go home knowing that you've seen more of the "real" Georgetown than most Washingtonians.

Addison/Ripley Fine Art This gallery represents internationally, nationally, and regionally recognized artists, from the 19th century to the present; works include paintings, sculpture, photography, and fine arts. 1670 Wisconsin Ave. NW (Reservoir Rd.). ✆ **202/338-5180.** www.addisonripleyfineart.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Burton Marinkovich Fine Art ★ One of the city's leading art galleries, this one showcases fine prints, drawings, and paintings by modern and contemporary international artists, including Jim Dine, Alexander Calder, and Helen Frankenthaler. 1506 21st St. NW (P St.). ✆ **202/296-6563.** www.burtonmarinkovich.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St. exit).

Flashpoint Flashpoint is a dance studio, theater lab, office space, and art gallery all in one. Its art gallery is dedicated to nurturing emerging local artists, who tend to use a variety of mediums, including video, sculpture, photography, and drawings to tell their personal stories. 916 G St. NW (9th St.). ✆ **202/315-1305.** www.flashpointdc.org. Metro: Gallery Place (9th and G sts. exit).

Foundry Gallery In business since 1971, this gallery is artist-owned and -operated and features the works of local artists, who work in various media and styles, from abstract painting on silk, to mixed-media collages. 1314 18th St. NW (Massachusetts Ave.). ✆ **202/463-0203.** www.foundrygallery.org. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St. exit).

Govinda Gallery This place, a block from the campus of Georgetown University, generates a lot of media coverage because it often shows artwork created by famous names and features photographs of celebrities, also pop and contemporary art. 1227 34th St. NW (Prospect St.). ✆ **202/333-1180.** www.govindagallery.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Hillyer Art Space This hip little two-room gallery lies in an alley behind the Phillips Collection. Its shows of contemporary art fulfill its mission to "increase cross-cultural understanding and exposure to the arts internationally." Hillyer hosts monthly events that draw social 20-somethings. 9 Hillyer Court NW (21st St.). ✆ **202/338-0680.** www.artsandartists.org/hillyer.html. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Studio Gallery This artist-owned gallery—the longest-running of its kind in the area—shows the works of some 30 local and professional artists, fine arts in all mediums. Don't miss the sculpture garden. Open Wednesday through Saturday. 2108 R St. NW (20th St.). ✆ **202/232-8734.** www.studiogallerydc.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Susan Calloway Fine Arts On display are antique European and American oil paintings; contemporary art by local, regional, and international artists; and a carefully chosen selection of 17th- to 19th-century prints. 1643 Wisconsin Ave. NW (Q St.). ✆ **202/965-4601.** www.callowayart.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Beauty

The city's best hair salons and cosmetic stores are in Georgetown, while spas are more evenly scattered throughout the city. Here's a sampling of recommended places to go for beauty treatments and products.

Aveda Georgetown Salon and Spa If your hotel doesn't have a hair salon or spa, visit this ultracool, one-stop spot for top to bottom renewal. Hair care, Swedish massage, and beauty treatments are available for men and women. Waxing, facials, pedicures, the works. 1325 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/965-1325.** www.avedageorgetown.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Beauty 360 CVS pharmacies are known as drugstores, mainly, where you can buy all your essentials, from candy to cold medicine. With the launching of Beauty 360 (D.C.'s was the first to open), CVS ventures into the high-end cosmetics and skin treatment market. Trained and licensed professionals provide signature services including minimanicures and express facials, while trying to interest you in buying, say, Juicy Couture fragrance, Paula Dorf makeup, or Payot skincare items. A regular old CVS lies just around the corner, if you need something not quite so chi-chi. 1350 Connecticut Ave. NW (Dupont Circle). ✆ **202/331-1725.** www.beauty360.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St. exit).

Blue Mercury Half "apothecary," half spa, this chain's two D.C. locations offer a full selection of facial, massage, waxing, and makeup treatments, as well as a smorgasbord of high-end beauty products, from Acqua di Parma fragrances to Kiehl's skincare line. Very popular, so you might want to call before your trip. Georgetown: 3059 M St. NW. ✆ **202/965-1300.** Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator. Dupont Circle: 1619 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/462-1300)** and 1145 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/628-5567).** Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit). www.bluemercury.com.

The Grooming Lounge Not your father's barbershop. Famous for its 30-minute "hot lather shave," the Grooming Lounge also dispenses treatments with names like "the Commander in Chief" and sells beauty accessories, um, I mean, grooming tools, from nail clippers to special shaving brushes. Or you can just get a haircut. 1745 L St. NW. ✆ **202/466-8900.** www.groominglounge.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Violet Hair and Skin Care A favorite of both men and women, especially those in media and politics, who like the owners' expertise in coloring and cuts. White wine and tea on hand help put you at ease. 1513 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/337-3477.** www.violetsalondc.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Books

Real-live bookstores still have their fans. Here are some favorite shops in general, used, and special-interest categories.

GENERAL

Barnes & Noble This three-story shop in Georgetown is well stocked in all genres, including sizable software, travel-book, children's-title, and music sections. The store has a cafe on the second level. 3040 M St. NW. www.bn.com. ✆ **202/965-9880.** Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator. Other area locations include 555 12th St. NW (✆ **202/347-0176**), Union Station (✆ **202/289-1724),** and 4801 Bethesda Ave. in Bethesda, MD (✆ **301/986-1761**).

Bridge Street Books A small, serious shop specializing in politics, poetry, literature, history, philosophy, and publications you won't find elsewhere. Bestsellers and discounted books are not its specialty. Get a taste by going to the store's website, which is really its blog: **www.bridgestreetbooks.com**.

Kramerbooks & Afterwords Café is a Dupont Circle favorite.

2814 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (next to the Four Seasons Hotel). ✆ **202/965-5200.** Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Kramerbooks & Afterwords Café ★ 🎁 Opened in 1976, Kramer's was the first bookstore/cafe in Washington, maybe in this country, and has launched countless romances. It's jammed, is often noisy, stages live music Wednesday through Saturday evenings, and is open all night weekends. Paperback fiction takes up most of its inventory, but the store carries a little of everything. 1517 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/387-1400** or 387-3825 for information. www.kramers.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Politics and Prose Bookstore ★ Located a few miles north of downtown in a residential area, this much-cherished two-story shop may be worth going out of your way for. It has vast offerings in literary fiction and nonfiction alike and an excellent children's department. The store has expanded again and again over the years to accommodate its clientele's love of books; its most recent enlargement added to the travel and children's sections. The shop hosts author readings nearly every night of the year. A warm, knowledgeable staff will help you find what you need. Downstairs is a cozy coffeehouse. 5015 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/364-1919.** www.politics-prose.com. Metro: Van Ness–UDC, and walk, or transfer to an "L" bus to take you the ¾ mile from there.

OLD & USED BOOKS

Second Story Books If it's old, out of print, custom bound, or a small-press publication, this is where to find it. The store also specializes in used CDs and vinyl and has an interesting collection of campaign posters. 2000 P St. NW. ✆ **202/659-8884.** www.secondstorybooks.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (South/19th St. exit).

SPECIAL-INTEREST BOOKS

Backstage, Inc. Backstage is headquarters for Washington's theatrical community, which buys its books, scripts, trades, and sheet music here. It's also a favorite costume-rental shop. 545 8th St. SE. ✆ **202/544-5744.** www.backstagecostumes.com. Metro: Eastern Market.

Reiter's Bookstore Open since 1936, this is D.C.'s oldest independent bookstore. Located in the middle of the George Washington University campus, Reiter's is the go-to place for scientific, technical, medical, and professional books. The store is also known for its intriguing, sometimes amusing, mathematical and scientific toys in the children's section. 1900 G St. NW. (19th St.) ✆ **202/223-3327.** www.reiters.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom.

Cameras & Computers

Apple Store Macs, iPads, iPhones, iPods, iTunes, iTouches. All of them for sale here. Come to hang out and fool around on the floor samples, to check out the merchandise, and to get your questions answered by techy geeks roaming the room. 1229 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/572-1460.** www.apple.com/retail/georgetown. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Penn Camera Exchange Penn Camera has been owned and operated by the Zweig family since 1953; its staff is quite knowledgeable, and its inventory wide-ranging. Their specialty is quality equipment and archival paper processing—not cheap, but worth it. 840 E St. NW. ✆ **202/347-5777.** www.penncamera.com. Metro: Gallery Place (9th and G sts. exit). Also at 1015 18th St. NW (✆ **202/785-7366**).

Ritz Camera Center Ritz sells camera equipment for the average photographer and offers 1-hour film processing. Call for other locations; there are several in the area. 1750 L St. NW. ✆ **202/861-7710.** www.ritzcamera.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Crafts

A Mano Owner Adam Mahr frequently forages in Europe and returns with the unique handmade French and Italian ceramics, linens, and other decorative accessories for home and garden that you'll covet here. 1677 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/298-7200.** www.amano.bz. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Appalachian Spring Country comes to Georgetown. This store sells pottery, jewelry, newly made pieced and appliqué quilts, stuffed dolls and animals, candles, rag rugs, handblown glassware, an incredible collection of kaleidoscopes, glorious weavings, and wooden kitchenware. Everything is made by hand in the United States. 1415 Wisconsin Ave. NW (at P St.). ✆ **202/337-5780.** www.appalachianspring.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator. There's another branch in Union Station (✆ **202/682-0505**).

Indian Craft Shop ★ 🎁 The Indian Craft Shop has represented authentic Native American artisans since 1938, selling their handwoven rugs and handcrafted baskets, jewelry, figurines, pottery, and other items. Since the shop is situated inside a federal government building, you must pass through security and show a photo ID to enter. Use the C Street entrance, which is the only one open to the public. The shop is open weekdays and the third Saturday of each month. Department of the Interior, 1849 C St. NW, Room 1023. ✆ **202/208-4056.** www.indiancraftshop.com. Metro: Farragut West (17th St. exit), with a bit of a walk from the station.

The Phoenix Around since 1955, the Phoenix sells high-end Mexican folk and fine art; handcrafted sterling silver jewelry from Mexico and all over the world; clothing in natural fibers from Mexican and American designers like Eileen Fisher and Flax; collectors' quality masks; and decorative doodads in tin,

A potter at Torpedo Factory Arts Center in Alexandria, Virginia.

Chef José Andrés makes a giant paella at the Penn Quarter FreshFarm Market.

brass, copper, and wood. Oaxaca folk and fine art are a specialty. 1514 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/338-4404.** www.thephoenixdc.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Torpedo Factory Art Center Once a munitions factory, this three-story building built in 1918 now houses more than 82 working studios and the works of about 165 artists, who tend to their crafts before your very eyes, pausing to explain their techniques or to sell their pieces. Artworks include paintings, sculpture, ceramics, glasswork, and textiles. 105 N. Union St., Alexandria, VA. ✆ **703/838-4565.** www.torpedofactory.org. Metro: King St., then take the free King Street Trolley or the DASH bus (AT2, AT5) eastbound to the waterfront.

Farmers' & Flea Markets

Alexandria Farmers' Market The oldest continuously operating farmers' market in the country (since 1752), this market offers locally grown fruits and vegetables, along with delectable baked goods, cut flowers, and plants. Open year-round, Saturday mornings from 5:30 to 11am. 301 King St. (at Market Sq. in front of the city hall), in Alexandria, VA. ✆ **703/746-3200.** www.alexandriava.gov/market. Metro: King St., then take the free King Street Trolley or the DASH bus (AT2, AT5) eastbound to Market Sq.

Dupont Circle FreshFarm Market ☺ At least 30 local farmers sell their flowers, produce, eggs, and cheeses here. The market also features kids' activities and guest appearances by chefs and owners of some of Washington's best restaurants: Vidalia, Zaytinya, Bis, and 1789. Held Sundays rain or shine, year-round, from 10am to 1pm January through March and 9am to 1pm the rest of the year. The FreshFarm Market organization stages other farmers' markets on other days around town; go to the website for locations, dates, and times. On 20th St. NW (btw. Q St. and Massachusetts Ave.) and in the adjacent PNC Bank parking lot. ✆ **202/362-8889.** www.freshfarmmarkets.org. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Eastern Market ★ 🏷 Finally reopened in July 2009 after a devastating fire in April 2007 gutted this Capitol Hill institution, historic Eastern Market can still claim that it has been in continuous operation since 1873: The indoor vendors set up stands across the street in temporary quarters and the outdoor farmers' market stalls remained open throughout, selling fresh produce and other goods on Saturdays and flea market items on Sundays. Today Eastern Market's restored South Hall is once again a bustling bazaar, where area farmers, greengrocers, bakers, butchers, and others sell their wares Tuesday through Sunday, joined by a second line of farmers outside on the weekend, as well as 100 or so local artisans hawking jewelry, paintings, pottery, woodwork, and other handmade items. Best of all is the Saturday morning ritual of breakfasting on blueberry pancakes at the Market Lunch counter. The market is open 7am to 6pm, Sunday 9am to 5pm (call for other days and times of operations). 225 7th St. SE (North Carolina Ave.). ✆ **202/698-5253.** www.easternmarket-dc.org. Metro: Eastern Market.

Montgomery County Farm Woman's Cooperative Market Vendors set up inside every Wednesday, Friday, and Saturday year-round from 8am to about 4pm to sell preserves, homegrown veggies, cut flowers, slabs of bacon and sausages, and mouthwatering pies, cookies, and breads; there's an abbreviated version on Wednesday. Outside, on Saturday, Sunday, Wednesday, and Friday, from 8am to 4pm you'll find flea market vendors selling everything from rugs to tablecloths to furniture to sunglasses. 7155 Wisconsin Ave., in Bethesda, MD. ✆ **301/652-2291.** Metro: Bethesda.

Fashion

See also "Shoes," later in this section.

CHILDREN'S CLOTHING

If your youngster has spilled grape juice all over his favorite outfit and you need a replacement, you can always head to the downtown **Macy's** (p. 284) or **H&M** (p. 279). Chic moms undeterred by expense shop at **Gap Kids** in Georgetown (1267 Wisconsin Ave. NW; ✆ **202/333-2411**),while practical moms shop at the midtown Kid's Closet.

Kid's Closet ☺ Now in its 26th year, Kid's Closet has seen numerous children's clothing stores come and go in D.C. The secret to its staying power lies in full view: Its storefront display of affordable and practical kids' clothes are cute enough for you to imagine your child in them, but not so precious as to make you worry in advance about how you're going to remove the inevitable stains. The store is easy to find, since it stands out among the bank and restaurant facades in this downtown block. 1226 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/429-9247.** www.kidsclosetdc.com. Metro: Dupont Circle or Farragut North.

Piccolo Piggies ☺ Here you'll love the cutie-pie children's garb, Petit Bateau to Lilly Pulitzer, for newborns up to age 14 for girls and up to age 10 for boys, as well as shoes, toys, and accessories. 1533 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/333-0123.** www.piccolo-piggies.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

MEN'S CLOTHING

Local branches of **Banana Republic** are at Wisconsin and M streets in Georgetown (✆ **202/333-2554**) and F and 13th streets NW (✆ **202/638-2724**); **Gap** has several locations in Washington, including 1120 Connecticut Ave. NW

(✆ **202/429-0691**) and 1258 Wisconsin Ave. NW (✆ **202/333-2657**). Also see "Vintage Shops" category.

Brooks Brothers Brooks sells traditional men's clothes, as well as the fine line of Peal & Company Collection shoes. It also sells an extensive line of women's clothes. A Brooks Brothers store is expected to open in Georgetown at 3077 M St. NW, but call one of these other locations first to confirm. 1201 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/659-4650.** www.brooksbrothers.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St./Q St. exit) or Farragut North (L St. exit). Other locations are at National Airport (✆ **703/417-1071**) and at 5504 Wisconsin Ave. in Chevy Chase, MD (✆ **301/654-8202**).

Burberry's Here you'll find those plaid-lined trench coats, of course, along with well-tailored English clothing for men and women. Hot items include cashmere sweaters and camel's hair duffel coats for men. 1155 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/463-3000.** www.burberry.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Jos. A. Bank Clothiers If you admire the Brooks Brothers line, but only wish it were more affordable, look here. This century-old clothier sells suits, corporate casual, weekend casual, and formal attire at great prices (lots of "buy one, get one free" offers). Union Station. ✆ **202/289-9087.** www.josbank.com. Metro: Union Station. Four other locations: Lincoln Square, 555 11th St. NW (✆ **202/393-5590**), 1200 19th St. NW (✆ **202/466-2282**), 1401 I St. NW (✆ **202/898-0372**), and at National Airport (✆ 703/418-8180).

Sherman Pickey This store is prep to the max, but also a little fey: Think red corduroys. Both men's and women's clothes are on sale here, including Bill's Khakis and Barbour Outerwear for men, embroidered capris and ribbon belts for women. 1647 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/333-4212.** www.shermanpickey.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Thomas Pink A 2011 expansion inside the Mayflower Hotel means that this branch of the London-based high-end establishment has even more beautifully made, bright-colored shirts on offer, along with ties, boxer shorts, women's shirts, cuff links, and other accessories. 1127 Connecticut Ave. NW (inside the Mayflower Hotel). ✆ **202/223-5390.** www.thomaspink.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Urban Outfitters For the latest in casual attire, from fatigue pants to tube tops. The shop has a floor of women's clothes and a floor of men's clothes, as well as apartment wares, travel books, and accessories, cards, and candles. 3111 M St. NW. ✆ **202/342-1012.** www.urbanoutfitters.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator. 2nd location: Gallery Place, 737 7th St. NW. ✆ **202/737-0259.** Metro: Gallery Place (7th and H sts. exit).

VINTAGE SHOPS

Meeps Vintage Fashionette This pioneer shop opened on U Street, but has since moved around the corner to lower Adams Morgan; its clientele and inventory remain the same: men and women urbanistas attracted to local designer ware and vintage clothes, from 1930s gabardine suits to 1950s cocktail dresses to satiny lingerie. 2104 18th St. NW ✆ **202/265-6546.** www.meepsdc.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit) or Woodley Park–Zoo, with a bit of a walk from either station.

Secondhand Rose 🏷 This upscale second-floor consignment shop has been around for 30 years, specializing in designer merchandise. Creations by Chanel, Armani, Donna Karan, Calvin Klein, Yves Saint-Laurent, Ungaro, Ralph Lauren, and others are sold at about a third of the original price. Everything is in style, in season, and in excellent condition. Secondhand Rose is also a great place to shop for gorgeous furs, designer shoes and bags, and costume jewelry. 1516 Wisconsin Ave. NW (btw. P St. and Volta Place). ✆ **202/337-3378.** www.secondhandrosedc.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Secondi Inc. ★ 🏷 On the second floor of a building right above Starbucks is this high-style consignment shop that sells women's clothing and accessories, including designer suits, evening wear, and more casual items—everything from Kate Spade to Chanel. 1702 Connecticut Ave. NW (btw. R St. and Florida Ave.). ✆ **202/667-1122**. www.secondi.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

WOMEN'S CLOTHING

Washington women have many more clothing stores to choose from than men. Stores selling classic designs include **Ann Taylor,** at Union Station (✆ **202/371-8010**), 1140 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/659-0120**), and 600 13th St. NW (✆ **202/737-0325**). Racy **Victoria's Secret** lingerie stores are located at Union Station (✆ **202/682-0686**) and Georgetown Park (✆ **202/965-5457**), as well as at Connecticut and L streets NW (✆ **202/293-7530**).

See "Men's Clothing," above, for locations of Banana Republic, Gap, Sherman Pickey, Brooks Brothers, and Urban Outfitters, all of which also sell women's clothes. See "Vintage Shops," above, for bargain shopping.

Hip boutiques and upscale shops proliferate as well:

Anthropologie It's a chain, but the fashions seem so individual. Dresses, blouses, sweaters, even accessories, are ultrafeminine, their labels bearing names like "Maeve," "Guinevere," and "Left of Center." The Georgetown store also carries whimsical housewares. You either love it or you don't. I love it. All of it. 950 F St. NW. www.anthropologie.com. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (9th St. exit). Locations in Georgetown, 3222 M St. NW (✆ 202/337-1363), and in Chevy Chase, MD, at the Shops at Wisconsin Place (✆ 301/654-1481).

Betsey Johnson New York's flamboyant flower-child designer personally decorated the bubble-gum-pink walls in her Georgetown shop. Her sexy, offbeat, play-dress-up styles are great party and club clothes for the young and the still-skinny young at heart. This is the only Betsey Johnson store in D.C. 3029 M St. NW. ✆ **202/338-4090.** www.betseyjohnson.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Betsy Fisher ★ A walk past the store is all it takes to know that this shop is a tad different. Its windows and racks show off whimsically feminine fashions by new American, French, and Italian designers. Access the website to find out about upcoming events; Betsy Fisher often hosts an evening cocktail hour to introduce a new line or inventory. 1224 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/785-1975.** www.betsyfisher.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (South/19th St. exit).

H&M This Swedish-based store sells trendy clothes for the whole family at reasonable prices. 1025 F St. NW. ✆ **202/347-3306.** www.hm.com/us. Metro: Metro Center (11th St. exit). A 2nd location, in the Shops at Georgetown Park Mall, 3222 M St. NW (✆ **202/298-6792**), sells only women's and youth lines.

Nana's Owner Jackie Flanagan left the world of advertising and publishing to open this store in 2003, naming it after her fashion-wise grandmother. The shop sells new creations from independent U.S. and Canadian designers, and a small rack of vintage styles of work and play clothes, the idea being to mix old and new for a fresh look. Handbags, gifts, and bath products also on sale. The shop moved in 2011 from its longtime U Street address to a larger location in the Mount Pleasant part of town, north of the old neighborhood. 3068 Mount Pleasant St. NW. ✆ **202/667-6955.** www.nanadc.com. Metro: Columbia Heights, or take the D.C. Circulator.

Proper Topper For the longest time, I thought this store was just a hat boutique. Then my husband came home satisfied at Christmas time, delighted at finding this "one-stop shop" for stocking presents and bigger gifts for his girls, me included. I totally approve: lovely designs by Velvet and Nanette Lepore, pretty jewelry, adorable clothes for children, stationery, all sorts of gifty things, and yes, hats. A new Georgetown location may have opened by the time you read this. 1350 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/842-3055.** www.propertopper.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St. exit).

Reiss Washington This British import sells tailored but fun, fashion-forward but not simply trendy, clothes for both men and women. Best of all, for each design, the store sells only one item in each size, thereby narrowing the chances that you'll show up to an event wearing the same outfit as another. 1254 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/944-8566.** www.reissonline.com. Take the D.C. Circulator.

Rizik Brothers The year 2008 marked Rizik's centennial anniversary. This downtown high-fashion store sells bridal dresses and other high-toned fashions by European and American designers such as Carolina Herrera, Sylvia Heisel, and Lourdes Chavez. 1100 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/223-4050.** www.riziks.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Rue 14 If you like the latest looks in fashion but not the prices that usually go with them, shop here. Owners Andrew Nguyen and Jiwon Paik-Nguyen fill their second-story boutique with the affordable designs of Free People, BB Dakota, Plastic Island, and other trendsetters. 1803A 14th St. NW. ✆ **202/462-6200.** www.rue14.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Wink Look for Wink beneath the Steve Madden store, and you'll discover Seven jeans and clothes by Diane von Furstenberg, Mystique, and Free People, and happy women of all ages sorting through the mix. 3109 M St. NW. Lower level. ✆ **202/338-9465.** www.shopwinkdc.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Zara This cheery store is an outpost of a popular chain started in Spain. Clothes are both dressy and casual, but all trendy. A sprinkling of coats is also found here, when the season calls for it. 1238 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/944-9797.** www.zara.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator. Also at 1025 F St. NE. ✆ 202/393-2810.

Gifts/Souvenirs

See also "Crafts," earlier in this chapter. Museum gift shops are another good source. Also check out the **White House Historical Association Gift Shop** at Decatur House (1610 H St. NW, www.decaturhouse.org) and the **White House Gift Shop** operated by the U.S. Secret Service Uniformed Division Benefit Fund, at the National Press Building, 529 14th St. NW, and online (www.whitehousegiftshop.com). Both shops sell interesting memorabilia, like the White House Christmas tree ornament newly designed each year, and sundry items, from sweatshirts to mugs, stamped with White House or Armed Forces logos.

America! Stop here if you want to pick up a baseball cap with COMMANDER IN CHIEF printed across its bill, a T-shirt proclaiming I LOVE MY COUNTRY, IT'S THE GOVERNMENT I'M AFRAID OF, White House guest towels, Obama coasters, or other impress-the-folks-back-home items. Union Station. ✆ **202/842-0540.** www.americastore.com. Metro: Union Station. Or save your shopping for the airport; America! has at least 4 locations at National, 2 at BWI, and 6 at Dulles.

Chocolate Moose 🎁 Its website welcomes browsers with the words "Serving weirdly sophisticated Washingtonians since 1978, but now attempting to reach out to the rest of you." I guess my family qualifies as weirdly sophisticated, since we're longtime fans. My husband endears himself to me and our daughters when he brings home gifts from this shop: a Wonder Woman daybook; chunky, transparent, red heart-shaped earrings; wacky cards; paperweight snow globes with figurines inside; candies; eccentric clothing; and other funny presents. 1743 L St. NW. ✆ **202/463-0992.** www.chocolatemoosedc.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Pulp Gifts You'll find must-have items here that you never even knew existed: a deck of slang flashcards, "Dancin' in the Streets" T-shirts, and crazy greeting cards. 1803 14th St. NW. ✆ **202/462-7857.** www.pulpdc.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Gourmet Goodies to Go

Demanding jobs and hectic schedules leave Washingtonians less and less time to prepare their own meals. Or so they say. At any rate, a number of fine-food shops and bakeries are happy to come to the rescue. Even the busiest bureaucrat can find the time to pop into one of these gourmet shops for a movable feast.

See also "Farmers' & Flea Markets," above.

BreadLine 🎁 Bread Line attracts the White House crowd for lunch, with favorite sandwiches like the roast pork bun or the muffuletta; tasty soups; and desserts such as bread puddings, pear tarts, and delicious cookies. Seating is available, but most people buy carryout. The shop also sells freshly baked loaves of wheat bread, flatbreads, baguettes, and more. Open weekdays 7:30am to 3:30pm. 1751 Pennsylvania Ave. NW. ✆ **202/822-8900.** www.breadline.com. Metro: Farragut West or Farragut North.

Cowgirl Creamery 🎁 I don't know how D.C. got so lucky as to have the only Cowgirl Creamery outside of California, but we can all be grateful. The creamery sells its own seven artisanal cheeses as well as those of the best 200 American and European cheese producers. Taste the brie here and you'll never be happy again with your local grocery store's brand. The creamery also sells freshly made sandwiches, salads, and soups, plus beer and wine. Open Monday through Saturday. 919 F St. NW. ✆ **202/393-6880.** www.cowgirlcreamery.com. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (9th St. exit).

Dean & Deluca This famed New York emporium operates in a historic Georgetown building that was once an open-air market. Though it is now closed in, this huge space still feels airy, with its high ceiling and windows on all sides. You'll pay top prices, but the quality is impressive—charcuterie, fresh fish, produce, cheeses, prepared sandwiches and cold pasta salads, hot-ticket desserts, like crème brûlée and tiramisu, and California wines. Also on sale are housewares; on-site is an espresso bar/cafe. 3276 M St. NW. ✆ **202/342-2500.** www.deandeluca.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Firehook Bakery Known for its sourdough baguettes, apple-walnut bread, fresh fruit tarts, red-iced elephant and blue-iced donkey cookies, and sandwiches like smoked chicken on sesame semolina bread, Firehook also runs the cafe at

Baked goods at Firehook Bakery.

the **National Building Museum** (see "Museums of Special Interest," chapter 6). 1909 Q St. NW. ☎ **202/588-9296.** www.firehook.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit). Also at 912 17th St. NW (☎ **202/429-2253**), 3411 Connecticut Ave. NW (☎ **202/362-2253**), 215 Pennsylvania Ave. SE (☎ **202/544-7003**), 555 13th St. NW (☎ **202/393-0952**), 441 4th St. NW (☎ **202/347-1760**), and at 2 locations in Alexandria, VA.

Marvelous Market First there were the breads: sourdough, baguettes, olive, rosemary, croissants, scones. Now, there are things to spread on the bread, including smoked salmon mousse and tapenade; pastries to die for, from gingerbread to flourless chocolate cake; and prepared foods, such as soups, empanadas, and pasta salads. The breakfast spread on Sunday mornings is sinful, and individual items, like the croissants, are tastier and less expensive here than at other bakeries. The location is grand, with 18th-century chandeliers, an antique cedar bar, and a small number of tables. 1511 Connecticut Ave. NW. ☎ **202/332-3690.** www.marvelousmarket.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit). Other locations include 3217 P St. NW (☎ **202/333-2591**), 1800 K St. NW (☎ **202/828-0944**), and 303 7th St. SE (☎ **202/544-7127**).

Home Furnishings

You may not have come to Washington to shop for housewares or furnishings, but step inside the shops of Cady's Alley or Home Rule and you may change your mind. Also refer to the listing of antiques stores earlier in this chapter.

Cady's Alley ★ Cady's Alley refers not to a single store, but to the southwest pocket of Georgetown, where about 20 stores reside, in and around said alley, which dangles south of M Street. Look for tony, big-name places, like Waterworks, Thos. Moser Cabinetmakers, and Baker Furniture; European outposts, like the hip kitchen furnishings of Bulthaup; and high-concept design stores, like Contemporaria. 3318 M St. NW (btw. 33rd and 34th sts.). www.cadysalley.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Hill's Kitchen 🎁 This gourmet kitchenware store occupies an 1884 town house adjacent to the Eastern Market Metro station on Capitol Hill. Precious take-homes are cookie cutters shaped like the Washington Monument and the

Capitol dome, as well as significant shapes for every state in the Union; topflight stovetop dishes, bakeware, cooking utensils and tools; colorful aprons and towels; water bottles that filter as you drink; and specialty foods. Cooking classes and demonstrations are also on offer. 713 D St. SE. ✆ **202/543-1997.** www.hillskitchen.com. Metro: Eastern Market.

Home Rule 🏷 Unique housewares; bath, kitchen, and office supplies; and gifts cram this tiny store. You'll see everything from French milled soap to martini glasses. 1807 14th St. NW (at S St.). ✆ **202/797-5544.** www.homerule.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit; check the website or call for specific directions from the station).

Jewelry

Beadazzled The friendly staff demonstrates to you how to assemble your own affordable jewelry from an eye-boggling array of beads and artifacts. The store also sells textiles, woodcarvings, and other crafts from around the world. There are also classes offered to those who prefer a more hands-on experience. 1507 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/265-BEAD (2323).** www.beadazzled.net. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Chas Schwartz & Son In business since 1888, Chas Schwartz specializes in diamonds and sapphires, rubies and emeralds, and is one of the few distributors of Hidalgo jewelry (enameled rings and bracelets). The professional staff also repairs watches and jewelry. 1400 F St. NW, or enter through the Willard Hotel, at 1401 Pennsylvania Ave. NW. ✆ **202/737-4757.** www.chasschwartzjewelers.com. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. exit). There's another branch at the Mazza Gallerie (✆ **202/363-5432**); Metro: Friendship Heights.

Keith Lipert Gallery This decorative-arts gallery sells Venetian glassware, high-end costume jewelry by designers such as Oscar de la Renta, and cute little old things, like Art Deco–style handbags. The owner shops in Europe for fashion jewelry and for exquisite gifts suitable for giving to diplomats and international business executives. 2922 M St. NW. ✆ **202/965-9736.** www.keithlipertgallery.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator.

Mia Gemma ★ This pretty boutique sells the original designs of American and European artists, including Judy Bettencourt, Sarah Richardson, and Randi Chervitz. All pieces are handcrafted, either of limited edition or one of a kind. If you'd like a customized design, Mia Gemma can do that, too. 933 F St. NW. ✆ **202/393-4367.** www.miagemma.com. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (9th St. exit).

Tiffany & Co. Tiffany is known for exquisite diamonds and other jewelry that can cost hundreds of thousands of dollars. But you may not know that the store carries less expensive items as well, like $35 candlesticks. Tiffany will engrave, too. Other items include tabletop gifts and fancy glitz: china, crystal, flatware, and a bridal registry service. 5481 Wisconsin Ave., Chevy Chase, MD. ✆ **301/657-8777.** www.tiffany.com. Metro: Friendship Heights.

Tiny Jewel Box The first place Washingtonians go for estate and antique jewelry, but this six-story store next to the Mayflower Hotel also sells the pieces of many designers, from Links of London to Christian Tse, as well as crystal and other house gifts. In the month leading up to Mother's Day, the Tiny Jewel Box holds its Top-to-Bottom Sale, where you can save anywhere from 10% to 75% on most merchandise, including jewelry, handbags, and home accessories. 1147 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/393-2747.** www.tinyjewelbox.com. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

emergency SHOPPING

You've just arrived in town, but your luggage hasn't—the airline lost it. Or you're about to depart for home or another destination and you notice that the zipper to your suitcase is broken. Or you've arrived at your hotel all in one piece, only to discover you've forgotten something essential: underwear, allergy medicine, an umbrella. What's a lonesome traveler to do? One of these suggestions might prove your salvation.

CVS: This is Washington's main pharmacy and essentials chain. Among the items sold at CVS stores are pantyhose, over-the-counter and prescription medicines, toys, greeting cards, wrapping paper and ribbon, magazines, film and 1-hour photo developing, and batteries. Two conveniently located 24-hour branches are at 2240 M St. NW (23rd St., near the Ritz-Carlton Hotel; ✆ **202/296-9877;** Metro: Foggy Bottom) and at 6–7 Dupont Circle NW (✆ **202/785-1466;** Metro: Dupont Circle; www.cvs.com).

Cobbler's Bench Shoe Repair: This shop on the lower (food court) level of Union Station is open daily, Monday to Friday from 7am to 8pm, Saturday 9am to 8pm, and Sunday 10am to 6pm, to come to the rescue of travelers whose shoes or luggage need mending. The cobbler also cuts keys and sells repair items. Union Station, lower level (✆ **202/898-9009;** www.cobblersbenchshoerepair.com). Metro: Union Station. Check the website for the shop's four other D.C. locations.

Macy's: This former Hecht's remains an old reliable and the only department store located downtown. But though it's been around a while, the store continually updates its merchandise to keep up with the times. Run here if you need cosmetics, clothes (for men, women, and children), shoes (but not for children), electronics, appliances, lingerie, luggage, raincoats, and countless other need-immediately goods. Open daily: noon to 6pm Sunday, 10am to 8pm Monday and Thursday through Saturday, 9am to 9pm Tuesday, and 9am to 10pm Wednesday. 1201 G St. NW (✆ **202/628-6661;** www.macys.com). Metro: Metro Center.

Metro Stations: If it starts raining and you're scrambling to find an umbrella, look no further than your closest Metro station, where vendors are at the ready selling umbrellas and other handy things.

Malls

If malls are your thing, the D.C. area has plenty for you to choose from: **Chevy Chase Pavilion,** 5335 Wisconsin Ave. NW (✆ **202/207-3887;** www.ccpavilion.com), Metro: Friendship Heights; **The Shops at Wisconsin Place,** Wisconsin Avenue at Western Avenue, in Chevy Chase, Maryland (✆ **301/841-4000;** www.shopwisconsinplace.com), Metro: Friendship Heights; **Mazza Gallerie,** 5300 Wisconsin Ave. NW (✆ **202/966-6114;** www.mazzagallerie.com), Metro: Friendship Heights; and the **Shops at Georgetown Park,** 3222 M St. NW (✆ **202/342-8190;** www.shopsatgeorgetownpark.com), Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator. **Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport,** Arlington, Virginia (✆ **703/417-8600;** www.mwaa.com/reagan), has 100 stores to choose from, too, if you want to do some souvenir shopping on your way out of town.

Even if you aren't a mall rat, you might want to check out the following two establishments, which do double duty as both shopping centers and attractions:

Pavilion at the Old Post Office Not so much a mall as a tourist trap with souvenir shops and a food court. The Pavilion is noteworthy for two reasons: Bike and Roll and Segway tours operate at this location (see p. 285) and the Clock Tower at the top of the Post Office Pavilion offers a stunning 360-degree view of the city. You take 2 elevators to reach the top, but the experience is free and is available daily. For more information, call 202/606-8691 or go online. 1100 Pennsylvania Ave. NW. ✆ **202/289-4225.** www.oldpostofficedc.com. Metro: Federal Triangle.

Union Station One of the most popular tourist stops in Washington, Union Station boasts magnificent architecture and more than 100 shops, including Pendleton's and Appalachian Spring (p. 275). Among the places to eat are America, B. Smith, and an impressive food court. 50 Massachusetts Ave. NE. ✆ **202/371-9441** or 202/289-1908. www.unionstationdc.com. Metro: Union Station.

Miscellaneous

Ginza, "for Things Japanese" In business since 1955, Ginza sells everything Japanese, from Hello Kitty merchandise to kimonos to futons to Zen rock gardens. 1721 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/332-7000.** www.ginzaonline.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Paper Source If you're a stationery freak like I am, you'll have to stop here to revel in the beautiful writing and wrapping papers, supplies of notebooks, journals, albums, ribbons, folders, containers, and other essentials. I believe it's the best stationery store in D.C. 3019 M St. NW. ✆ **202/298-5545.** www.paper-source.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, with a 25-min. walk, or ride the D.C. Circulator.

Shoes

For men's dress shoes, try **Brooks Brothers** (p. 278). For women, try the local outlets of **Nine West,** including locations at 1229 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/331-3242;** www.ninewest.com) and in Georgetown at 1227 Wisconsin Ave. NW (✆ **202/337-7256**).

Comfort One Shoes This locally owned, family business was founded in Old Town Alexandria in 1993. Its six D.C. stores (of more than 20 in the area) sell a great selection of popular styles for both men and women, including Doc Martens, Birkenstocks, and Ecco. You can always find something that looks good and actually feels comfortable. 1630 Connecticut Ave. NW. ✆ **202/328-3141.** Metro: Dupont Circle. Also at 1607 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/667-5300**), 3222 M St. NW (✆ **202/333-4246**), and many other locations.

Fleet Feet 📷 Though part of a national chain, this store feels decidedly part of the community, an Adams Morgan neighborhood fixture since 1984. The Fenty family, as in the family that includes former D.C. Mayor Adrian Fenty, owns the shop. You might see the ex-mayor himself, or his brothers, racing next to you during the weekly Sunday morning 5-mile fun run that Fleet Feet launches from its doorstep at 9am. (Just show up, if you're interested.) Merchandise-wise, the store sells sports and running shoes, apparel, and accessories, and is known for its friendly staff. 1841 Columbia Rd. NW. ✆ **202/387-3888.** www.fleetfeetdc.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit) or Woodley Park–Zoo, with a bit of a walk from either station.

Hu's Shoes Fashion models in every D.C. photo shoot wear Hu's shoes, it seems. The Georgetown shop sells designer ready-to-wear footwear, handbags,

Museum Shopping

Washington's museum shops hold a treasure-trove of unusual gifts. I love the **Textile Museum's** (p. 221) for its exquisite one-of-a-kind clothes and accessories, from Japanese silk purses to Turkish tote bags. The shop at the **National Building Museum** (p. 221) is jammed with surprising, useful, and cleverly designed housewares and interesting games, including bookends embossed with a Celtic design, Bauhaus mobiles, and collapsible strainers. And I can never visit the **National Gallery of Art** (p. 211) without lingering a little while in the store to admire captivating catalogue books, note cards, posters, children's games, and a slew of other things. No matter the museum, stop by the store and see whether a particular item or two calls out to you.

and accessories. Owner Marlene Hu Aldaba travels to New York, Paris, and Milan in search of elegant specimens to suit her discriminating eye. Across the street, at 2906 M St. NW, is Hu's Wear, a two-level store selling designer outfits to accompany the darling shoes. 3005 M St. NW. ✆ **202/342-0202.** www.husonline.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then walk or take the D.C. Circulator.

Wine & Spirits

Barmy Wine and Liquor Located near the White House, this store sells it all, but with special emphasis on fine wines and rare cordials. 1912 L St. NW. ✆ **202/833-8730.** Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Central Liquors 🏷 This store, which opened in 1934, is like a clearinghouse for liquor: Its great volume allows the store to offer the best prices in town on wines and liquor. The store carries more than 250 single-malt scotches. 625 E St. NW. ✆ **202/737-2800.** www.centralliquors.com. Metro: Gallery Place (9th and F sts. exit).

Schneider's of Capitol Hill Two blocks south of Union Station is this family-run liquor store, in business for more than 60 years. With a knowledgeable and enthusiastic staff, a 12,000-bottle inventory of wine, and a fine selection of spirits and beer, this shop is a find on Capitol Hill. 300 Massachusetts Ave. NE. ✆ **202/543-9300.** www.cellar.com. Metro: Union Station.

Zola Wine & Kitchen ★ Around the corner from Zola the restaurant (p. 115) is its sibling, a wine shop and test kitchen, where you can browse for wines, peer through portholes in the wall to observe chef Bryan Moscatello experiment with recipes in his kitchen, and take an evening class on, say, how to prepare ceviche. Open daily, the shop also sells gourmet prepackaged sandwiches and artisanal products in addition to its 400 varieties of international wines. 505 9th St. NW. ✆ **202/639-9463.** www.zolawinekitchen.com. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (9th St. exit).

8

WASHINGTON, D.C., AFTER DARK

The sun goes down, the day is done? Not in Washington, where nightclubs, theaters, bars, and live music venues present as many amusement options at night as there are sightseeing attractions to visit during the day. Enjoy an original cocktail created on the spot for you at the Gibson. Attend a performance at D.C.'s world-renowned Shakespeare Theatre. Bust out your best moves into the wee hours on the dance floor at the Eighteenth Street Lounge. Or settle in for some unbeatable live jazz at Blues Alley. The day is done? More like just begun.

Read over the possibilities in this chapter and check these other sources: the ***Washington Post's*** online "Going Out Guide" (www.washingtonpost.com, then click on "Going Out Guide"), which covers all entertainment options, including nightlife, reported minute by minute, venue by venue, by the paper's "Going Out Gurus." If you're here on the weekend, try to pick up a copy of the *Post's* Friday "Weekend" section. ***Washington City Paper,*** available free at restaurants, bookstores, and other places around town, and online at **www.washingtoncitypaper.com**, is another excellent source. Finally, check out the blog **www.dcist.com** for an irreverent inside look at what's going on around town.

THE PERFORMING ARTS

Washington's performing-arts scene has an international reputation. Almost anything on Broadway has either been previewed here or will eventually come here. Better yet, D.C. is home to truly excellent and renowned repertory theater troupes, and to fine ballet, opera, and symphony companies. Rock bands, headliner comedians, and jazz/folk/gospel/R&B/alternative and other musical groups make Washington a must-stop on their tours.

The Top Theaters

Arena Stage The Arena Stage is home to one of the oldest acting ensembles in the nation. The theater, whose mission is to celebrate "the rich mosaic of our nation's voices," champions new plays and playwrights, produces works from America's diverse cultures, and reinterprets the works of past masters, all under the leadership of artistic director Molly Smith. Works nurtured here often move on to Broadway; likewise, some of the country's top acting talents happily appear on Arena's stage.

The excellence of Arena productions has brought the theater much success, to the extent that Arena celebrated its 60th anniversary by debuting a grand expansion in late October 2010. The new Mead Center for American Theater at Arena Stage is a 200,000-square-foot, undulating, glass-paned structure housing

PREVIOUS PAGE: **Ballet dancers at the John F. Kennedy Center.**

After Hours party at the Hirshhorn Museum.

three theaters, and rehearsal and office space. Its expansion now allows Arena to offer a year-round season of productions.

Among the 2011–12 season highlights are two musicals, *The Music Man* and *Like Water for Chocolate* (which is also a world-premiere, pre-Broadway show); the world premiere of *Mary T & Lizzie K,* about the relationship between Mary Todd Lincoln and her seamstress; a Eugene O'Neill Festival, including stagings of *Ah Wilderness!* and *Long Day's Journey into Night;* and a comedy that takes place in ancient Rome, called *You, Nero*. 1101 6th St. SW (at Maine Ave.). ☎ **202/488-3300 (tickets), 202/554-9066 (general information).** www.arenastage.org. Tickets $30–$90 (most are $47–$74); discounts available for students, people with disabilities, groups, and seniors. Metro: Southwest/Waterfront.

John F. Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts Following its 40th birthday in 2011, the Kennedy Center reminds us that its theater complex is not just the hub of Washington's cultural and entertainment scene, but a performing-arts theater for the nation. The center lies between the Potomac River and a crisscross of major roadways, just a bit west of the city's main action.

The center stages top-rated performances by the best ballet, opera, jazz, modern dance, musical, and theater companies in the world. Ticket prices vary from $15 for a family concert to $300 for a night at the opera,

The John F. Kennedy Center's Grand Foyer.

GETTING tickets

Most performing-arts and live-music venues mentioned in this chapter require admission by tickets, which you can purchase online at the venue's website, in person at the venue's box office, or through one of the ticket vendors listed below.

The best deals in town might be those posted on the website, **www.goldstar.com**. It costs nothing to subscribe and you immediately start receiving e-mail notices of hefty discounts on admission prices to performances and venues, including museums, all over town.

Washington's only discount ticket outlet, **TICKETPLACE,** 407 7th St. NW, between D and E streets (no phone; Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center or Archives–Navy Memorial), displays a chalkboard listing of those performances that still have seats available, including opera, ballet, and events at major Washington-area theaters and concert halls. TICKETPLACE is open Wednesday through Friday from 11am to 6pm, Saturday from 10am to 5pm, and Sunday noon to 4pm. Otherwise, TICKETPLACE tickets are available online at **www.ticketplace.org** until 4pm for that day's performances. Whether you purchase tickets online or at the ticket outlet, you pay half-price, plus a substantial per-ticket service charge, e.g., a $50 ticket would be sold half-price at $25, plus a $6.25 service fee. TICKETPLACE accepts only American Express, MasterCard, and Visa. If you've ordered tickets online, you can pick them up at the "Will Call" booth of the venue you're attending; bring your credit card and confirmation of your purchase. TICKETPLACE is a program of the Cultural Alliance of Washington. For more information, including performances offered at the TICKETPLACE outlet, visit **www.culturecapital.com**.

Ticket sellers **Live Nation** and **Ticketmaster** merged in January 2010, which means that you can buy full-price tickets for many performances in town from both operations: **Live Nation** (✆ **877/598-8497;** www.livenation.com**)** and **Ticketmaster** (✆ **800/551-7328;** www.ticketmaster.com). Expect to pay taxes, plus a service charge, an order-processing fee, and a facility fee (if a particular venue tacks on that charge). Or you can visit the Ticketmaster sales booth at the Verizon Center, at 601 F St. NW (Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center). For the same kinds of performances, also check out **www.ticketfly.com**, ✆ 877/435-9849.

Finally, check out **www.instantseats.com**, which bills itself as the place to go for "online ticketing for the performing arts." (The site also sells tickets for river cruises on the Potomac, so perhaps the company defines "performing arts" to cover a multitude of entertainment.) This is the site that handles sales of tickets to embassy events (see "The Best of D.C.'s International Scene," later in this chapter, for more information).

although most fall in the $30 to $75 range. It is actually made up of six different national theaters: the Opera House, the Concert Hall, the Terrace Theater, the Eisenhower Theater, the Theater Lab, and the Family Theater.

To demonstrate its commitment to being a theater for the people, The Kennedy Center continues to stage its **free concert series,** known as "Millennium Stage," which features daily performances by area musicians and sometimes national artists each evening at 6pm in the center's Grand Foyer. (You can check out broadcasts of the nightly performances on the Internet at www.kennedy-center.org/millennium.)

Longer Than the Washington Monument Is Tall

Most Kennedy Center performances take place in theaters that lie off the Grand Foyer. But even if the one you're attending is on the Roof Terrace level, one floor up, make sure you visit the foyer anyway. The Grand Foyer is one of the largest rooms in the world. Measuring 630 feet long, 40 feet wide, and 60 feet high, the foyer is longer than the Washington Monument is tall (at 555⅝ ft.). Millennium Stage hosts free performances here nightly at 6pm, the famous Robert Berks sculpture of President John F. Kennedy is here, and just beyond the foyer's glass doors is the expansive terrace, which runs the length of the building and overlooks the Potomac River.

Among the Kennedy Center's 2011–12 season highlights are:

- **National Symphony Orchestra** classical and pops concerts
- Performances by the **New York City Ballet,** the **American Ballet Theatre,** the **Suzanne Farrell Ballet,** the **Paris Opera Ballet** and the **Bolshoi Ballet**
- **Musicals,** such as ***Billy Elliot*** and ***Les Miserables***
- **Kennedy Center jazz** performances by assorted masters, including **Dianne Reeves, The Manhattan Transfer,** and **George Benson**
- **Festivals** that celebrate **street arts across America,** the **music of Budapest, Prague and Vienna,** and **swing jazz**
- **Washington National Opera Company** productions of **Puccini's** ***Tosca*** and **Mozart's** ***Cosi fan tutte***

Michael John Casey as Dad in *Knuffle Bunny: A Cautionary Musical* at the John F. Kennedy Center.

- **Dramatic plays,** such as Chekhov's ***Uncle Vanya*** (starring Cate Blanchett), and
- Continuing performances of the comedy whodunit ***Shear Madness***, now in its 25th year at the Kennedy Center

2700 F St. NW (at New Hampshire Ave. NW and Rock Creek Pkwy.). ☎ **800/444-1324** or 202/467-4600 for tickets and information. www.kennedy-center.org. 50% discounts are offered (for select performances) to students, seniors 65 and over, people with permanent disabilities, enlisted military personnel, and persons with fixed low incomes (☎ 202/416-8340 for details). Garage parking $20. Metro: Foggy Bottom (though it's a fairly short walk, there's a free shuttle btw. the station and the Kennedy Center, departing every 15 min. 9:45am–midnight Mon–Fri, 10am–midnight Sat, and noon–midnight Sun). Bus: 80 from Metro Center.

National Theatre The splendid Federal-style National Theatre is the oldest continuously operating theater in Washington (since 1835) and the third oldest in the nation. It's exciting just to see the stage on which Sarah Bernhardt, John Barrymore, Helen Hayes, and so many other notables have performed. The 1,672-seat National is the closest thing Washington has to a Broadway-style playhouse. Recent productions included the musicals *The Color Purple* and *Mamma Mia,* which gives you a pretty good idea of the kinds of shows staged here.

The National's commitment to offering free public-service programs has never flagged: Saturday-morning children's theater (puppets, clowns, magicians, dancers, and singers) and Monday-night showcases of local groups and performers are offered September through April, plus free summer films. Call ☎ **202/783-3372** for details. 1321 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 13th and E sts.). ☎ **800/447-7400** or **202/628-6161** to charge tickets. www.nationaltheatre.org. Tickets $47–$152 (most are in the $70–$90 range); discounts available for students, seniors, military personnel, and people with disabilities. Metro: Metro Center (13th and G sts. exit).

Shakespeare Theatre Company: at the Lansburgh Theatre and Sidney Harman Hall This is top-level Shakespeare, with superb acting. Try your best to get tickets; the productions are reliably outstanding. Season subscriptions claim many of the seats, and the plays often sell out; so if you're interested in attending a play here, buy your tickets now. The popularity of the Shakespeare Theatre Company's productions at the Lansburgh Theatre led in 2008 to the opening of a second location, the 775-seat **Sidney Harman Hall,** at 610 F St. NW, across the street from the Verizon Center and just around the corner from the 451-seat Lansburgh Theatre, on 7th Street NW. The 2011–12 season marks the theater's 25th anniversary and comedy is king, it seems: Shakespeare's *Much Ado about Nothing, The Two Gentlemen of Verona,* and *The Merry Wives of*

Michael Hayden as King Henry V in the Shakespeare Theatre Company's 2009–2010 production of *Henry V.*

Windsor; a comedy by David Ivies called *The Heir Apparent;* and still another by Carlo Goldoni, called *The Service of Two Masters* are the highlights, with Eugene O'Neill's *Strange Interlude* thrown in to satisfy drama queens. Every year, for 2 weeks in late August into mid-September, the company stages a free-admission Shakespeare production, known as the "Free-For-All," in Harman Hall; *Julius Caesar* was the feature in 2011. The theater's program, **Happenings at the Harman,** also offers a robust schedule of performances by comedy troupes, avant garde dance companies, and community organizations, mostly aimed at attracting the 20- to 30-something crowd. In the same vein, the theater offers a fantastic deal for those 35 and under: $15 tickets available after 10am every Tuesday, for performances taking place through the following Sunday. Lansburgh Theatre, 450 7th St. NW (btw. D and E sts.); Sidney Harman Hall, 650 F St. NW. ✆ 202/547-1122. www.shakespearetheatre.org. Tickets $37–$88, $10 for standing-room tickets; discounts available for students, military, patrons 35 and under, seniors, and groups. Metro: Archives–Navy Memorial or Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th St./Arena exit).

Smaller Theaters

Some of Washington's lesser-known theaters are gaining more recognition all the time. Their productions are consistently professional, and sometimes more contemporary and innovative than those you'll find in the more acclaimed theaters. These more intimate theaters have their own strong followings, which means their performances often sell out.

Studio Theatre, 1333 P St. NW, at 14th Street (✆ **202/332-3300;** www.studiotheatre.org), since its founding in 1978, has grown in leaps and bounds into a four-theater complex, helping to revitalize this downtown neighborhood in the process. Artistic director Joy Zinoman, who retired in 2010, helped to create buzz for Washington's theater scene as well as for the U Street/14th Street neighborhood in which Studio resides. Her legacy lives in Studio's continuing success in showcasing contemporary plays and in nurturing Washington acting talent. The **Woolly Mammoth Theatre Company** (✆ **202/393-3939;** www.woollymammoth.net) offers as many as six productions each year, specializing in new, offbeat, and quirky plays, often world premieres. The Woolly resides in a 265-seat, state-of-the-art facility at 641 D St. NW (at 7th St. NW), in the heart of the Penn Quarter.

In addition, I highly recommend productions staged at the **Folger Shakespeare Library,** 201 E. Capitol St. SE, at 2nd St. (✆ **202/544-7077;** www.folger.edu), which celebrates its 80th anniversary in 2012. Plays take place in the library's Elizabethan Theatre, which is styled after the inn-yard theater of Shakespeare's time. The theater is intimate and charming, the theater company is remarkably good, and an evening spent here guarantees an absolutely marvelous experience. The Elizabethan Theatre is also the setting for musical performances, lectures, readings, and other events.

Indoor Arenas & Outdoor Pavilions

When John Mayer, U2, or Beyoncé come to town, they usually play at one of the huge indoor or outdoor arenas. The 20,600-seat **Verizon Center,** 601 F St. NW, where it meets 7th Street (✆ **202/628-3200;** www.verizoncenter.com), in the center of downtown, hosts plenty of concerts and also is Washington's premier indoor sports arena (home to the NBA Wizards, the WNBA Mystics, the NHL

Wolftrap Farm Park for the Performing Arts.

Capitals, and Georgetown Hoyas basketball games). The stretch of F Street between 6th and 7th streets has been renamed "Abe Pollin Way" to honor the philanthropist and entrepreneur who developed the Verizon Center—and in doing so, revitalized this downtown area; Abe Pollin died in 2009. Less convenient and smaller is the 10,000-seat **Patriot Center** at George Mason University, 4500 Patriot Circle, Fairfax, Virginia (✆ **703/993-3000;** www.patriotcenter.com).

During the summer, there's quality entertainment almost nightly at the **Merriweather Post Pavilion,** 10475 Little Patuxent Pkwy., just off Route 29 in Columbia, Maryland (✆ **410/715-5550;** www.merriweathermusic.com for general information, or www.ticketfly.com for tickets), about a 40-minute drive from downtown D.C. There's reserved seating in the open-air pavilion (overhead protection provided in case of rain) and general-admission seating on the lawn (no refunds for rain) to see such performers as Neil Young, Counting Crows, Diana Krall, the Killers, the Cure, or No Doubt. If you choose the lawn seating, bring blankets and picnic fare (beverages must be bought on the premises).

My favorite summer setting for music is the **Wolf Trap Farm Park for the Performing Arts,** 1551 Trap Rd., Vienna, Virginia (✆ **703/255-1868;** www.wolftrap.org). The country's only national park devoted to the performing arts, Wolf Trap offers performances by the National Symphony Orchestra (it's their summer home), and has hosted Lucinda Williams, Shawn Colvin, Lyle Lovett, Sheryl Crow, Wilco, and many others. Performances take place in the 7,000-seat Filene Center, about half of which is under the open sky. You can also buy cheaper lawn seats on the hill, which is sometimes the nicest way to go. If you do, arrive early (the lawn opens 90 min. before the performance) and bring a blanket and a picnic dinner—it's a tradition. Wolf Trap also hosts a number of very popular festivals, including the Louisiana Swamp Romp Cajun Festival in June. Wolf Trap is about a 30-minute drive from D.C.; the Wolf Trap Express Bus runs (usually $5 charge round-trip) between the West Falls Church Metro Station and the arts center.

The **Carter Barron Amphitheater,** 16th Street and Colorado Avenue NW (✆ **202/426-0486;** www.nps.gov/rocr/planyourvisit/cbarron.htm) is in Rock Creek Park, way out 16th Street close to the Maryland border. This is the area's smallest outdoor venue, with 4,250 seats. Summer performances include a range of gospel, blues, and classical entertainment. The shows are usually free, but tickets are required.

The beautiful, Beaux Arts DAR Constitution Hall.

Smaller Auditoriums

A handful of auditoriums in Washington are really fine places to catch a performance.

DAR Constitution Hall, on 18th Street NW, between C and D streets (✆ **202/628-4780;** www.dar.org), is housed within a beautiful turn-of-the-20th-century Beaux Arts building and seats 3,746. Its excellent acoustics have supported an eclectic group of performers: Sting, the Buena Vista Social Club, John Hiatt, the Count Basie Orchestra, Tori Amos, Anita Baker, Bow Wow, Trisha Yearwood, and the Strokes.

In the heart of happening U Street, the **Lincoln Theatre,** 1215 U St. NW, at 13th St. (✆ **202/328-6000;** www.thelincolntheatre.org), was once a movie theater, vaudeville house, and nightclub featuring black stars like Louis Armstrong and Cab Calloway. The theater closed in the 1970s and reopened in 1994 after a renovation restored it to its former elegance. Today the theater books jazz, R&B, gospel, and comedy acts, and events like the D.C. Film Festival.

The **Warner Theatre,** 513 13th St. NW, between E and F streets (✆ **202/783-4000;** www.warnertheatre.com), opened in 1924 as the Earle Theatre (a movie/vaudeville palace) and was restored to its original, neoclassical-style appearance in 1992. It's worth coming by just to see its ornately detailed interior. The 2,000-seat auditorium offers year-round entertainment, alternating dance performances, like the Washington Ballet's Christmas performance of the *Nutcracker,* with comedy acts, like those of Steven Wright or Damon Wayans, with headliner musical entertainment (PJ Harvey, John Prine, Bob Dylan).

NIGHTCLUBS

If you're looking for a more interactive, tuneful night on the town, Washington offers hip jazz clubs, gay bars, warehouse ballrooms, places where you sit back and listen, places where you can get up and dance, and even a roadhouse or two. If you're looking for comic relief, Washington can take care of that, too (the pickings are few but good).

The Washington Nationals Score Their Own Stadium; Meanwhile, Soccer's D.C. United Plays on at RFK

Washington, D.C.'s Major League Baseball team, the **Washington Nationals,** arrived on the scene in 2005, and in short order had its own stadium: the finely designed **Nationals Ballpark** (☎ **202/675-6287;** www.nationals.com), which opened on March 30, 2008. Located in southeast Washington, the 41,000-seat stadium is helping to spark development in this old neighborhood, which now goes by the name "Capitol Riverfront," a reference to its location on the water and near the Capitol. The closest Metro stop is the Green Line's Navy Yard station (Navy Yard West exit). For tickets, go to the website, **www.nationals.com**; prices range from $10 to $335 (most are less than $70). Meanwhile, the men's soccer team, **D.C. United** (www.dcunited.com), has been around since 1994 but continues to play its matches at the creaky 55,000-seat **Robert F. Kennedy Memorial Stadium,** 2400 E. Capitol St. SE (☎ **202/547-9077**), where the Nationals played their first two seasons (the capital had been without a Major League Baseball team since 1971). Is there a new soccer stadium in D.C.'s future? D.C. United players and their fans certainly hope so. ***FYI:*** The **Washington Freedom** women's soccer team (www.washingtonfreedom.com) plays its matches at a suburban Maryland stadium.

Many nightspots wear multiple hats. For example, the **Black Cat** is a bar and a dance club, offering food and sometimes poetry readings. I've listed each nightspot according to the type of music it features. The details are in the description.

The best nightlife districts are **Adams Morgan;** the **U and 14th streets NW crossroads:** U Street between 16th and 9th streets and 14th Street between P and V streets; north and south of **Dupont Circle** along Connecticut Avenue; the **Penn Quarter,** notably 7th and 8th streets and from Pennsylvania Avenue north as far as I Street; **Georgetown;** the area known as the **Atlas District,** which is H Street NE, between 12th and 14th streets; and **Columbia Heights,** an area east of Adams Morgan and north of the U Street district. As a rule, while club-hopping—even in Georgetown—stick to the major thoroughfares and steer clear of deserted side streets. I should add that you should be especially careful in Adams Morgan and Columbia Heights, where criminals sometimes prey upon drunk and otherwise distracted partiers as they leave bars and clubs.

In addition to the resources listed earlier in this chapter, check out the monthly *On Tap,* another freebie found mostly in bars, but whose website, www.ontaponline.com, is essential reading for carefree 20-somethings. By the way, Thursday night is "College Night" at nearly every club.

Most of Washington's clubs and bars stay open until 1 or 2am Monday through Thursday and until 3am Friday and Saturday; what time they open varies. It's best to call ahead or check the website to make sure the place you're headed is open.

Comedy

In addition to these two comedy venues, the **Warner Theatre** (see "Smaller Auditoriums," above) and **Harmon Hall** at the Shakespeare Theatre (see above) also feature big-name comedians or troupes from time to time.

The Capitol Steps, a political satire troupe that pokes fun at government goings-on.

The Capitol Steps This musical political satire troupe is made up of former congressional staffers, equal-opportunity spoofers all, who poke endless fun through song and skits at politicians on both sides of the aisle and at government goings-on in general. Washingtonians have been fans since the Steps got started in 1981. Since then, the troupe has performed thousands of shows and released more than 30 albums, including the latest, "Liberal Shop of Horrors" and "Barackin' Around the Christmas Tree." Shows take place in the Amphitheater, on the concourse level of the Ronald Reagan Building and International Trade Center, at 7:30pm Friday and Saturday. Order tickets from Ticketmaster (✆ **202/397-7328;** www.ticketmaster.com). 1300 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (at 13th St., in the Ronald Reagan Building). ✆ **202/312-1555.** www.capsteps.com. Tickets $40. Metro: Federal Triangle.

The Improv The Improv features top performers on the national comedy club circuit as well as comic plays and one-person shows. *Saturday Night Live* performers David Spade, Chris Rock, and Adam Sandler have all played here, as have comedy bigs Ellen DeGeneres, Jerry Seinfeld, and Robin Williams. Shows are about 1½ hours long and include three comics (an emcee, a feature act, and a headliner). Showtimes are 8pm Tuesday through Sunday, with a second show at 10:30pm on Friday and Saturday. The best way to snag a good seat is to have dinner here (make reservations), which allows you to enter the club as early as 6:30pm for the early show. The Friday and Saturday 10:30pm show serves drinks and appetizers only. Dinner entrees (nothing higher than $11) include sandwiches and Tex-Mex fare. You must be 18 to get in. 1140 Connecticut Ave. NW (btw. L and M sts.). ✆ **202/296-7008.** www.dcimprov.com. Tickets $15–$35, plus a 2-item minimum per person. Metro: Farragut North (L St. exit).

Rock/Indie/Alternative/Hip-Hop/DJ

This category is mostly about live-music clubs, but also includes a sprinkling of nightclubs known for their DJs and dance floors.

The Birchmere Music Hall and Bandstand Worth the cab fare (around $12) from downtown, if you're a fan of live music by varied, stellar performers, such as Garth Brooks, Lyle Lovett, Jerry Jeff Walker, Crash Test Dummies, Shawn Colvin, Joe Sample, and John Hiatt. The Birchmere is unique in the area for providing a comfortable and relatively small (500-seat) setting, where you sit and listen to the music (there's not a bad seat in the house) and order food and drinks. The Birchmere got started about 38 years ago, when it booked mostly bluegrass and country acts. The place has expanded over the years and so has its repertoire; there are still many bluegrass and country artists, but also folk, jazz, rock, gospel, and alternative musicians. The menu tends toward American favorites, such as nachos, burgers, and pulled-pork barbecue sandwiches. Purchase tickets at the box office or online from www.ticketmaster.com. 3701 Mount Vernon Ave. (off S. Glebe Rd.), Alexandria, VA. ✆ **703/549-7500.** www.birchmere.com. Tickets $17–$60. Take a taxi or drive.

Black Cat This comfortable, low-key, alternative rock club opened in 1993 and seems likely to keep on kicking for all eternity. Every rocker who's anyone has played here over the years, from Morphine in the early days to the Decemberists and Black Lips more recently. The Black Cat has two stages: its main concert hall, which holds more than 600 people and hosts national, international, and local indie and alternative groups; and Backstage, where soloists, smaller bands, and DJs hold court, and where film screenings and poetry readings also take place. For quieter entertainment, the Red Room Bar is a large, funky, red-walled living-roomy lounge with booths, tables, a red-leather sofa, pinball machines, a pool table, and a jukebox stocked with a really eclectic collection. A college crowd collects on weekends, but you can count on seeing a 20- to 30-something bunch here most nights, including members of various bands who like to stop in for a drink. Say hello to affable owner Dante Ferrando while you're here. Concerts take place almost nightly, sometimes twice in a single night, on different stages. 1811 14th St. NW (btw. S and T sts.). ✆ **202/667-4490.** www.blackcatdc.com. Cover $5–$25 for concerts; no cover in the Red Room Bar. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th and U sts. exit).

Eighteenth Street Lounge This place maintains its "hot" status. First you have to find it, and then you have to convince the bouncer to let you in. So here's what you need to know: Look for the mattress shop south of Dupont Circle, then

The New Pornographers at the Black Cat.

The Best of D.C.'s International Scene

Washington is home to more than 180 embassies and international culture centers, which greatly contribute to the city's cosmopolitan flavor. There are a number of ways to soak up this international scene. First, access the website **www.embassy.org**, then click on "Embassies," which presents you with several options. If you click on "Embassy Row Tour," you'll see a detailed tour nicely outlined for you, leading you past embassies along Massachusetts and New Hampshire avenues, and including information about the neighborhoods, the embassies, and all that you see along the way. You can print the tour and take it with you as you walk.

By clicking on "Foreign Embassies of Washington, D.C.," you pull up a long list of all of the embassies in D.C., ordered alphabetically. Then click on the embassy you'd like to research and take it from there. Lots of embassies host events that are open to the public, sometimes for free, sometimes at minimal cost. In my opinion, the **French Embassy's Maison Française** (www.la-maison-francaise.org) and the Swedish Embassy's **House of Sweden** (www.swedenabroad.com/Start_6989.aspx) have the most fun events. Among the highlights is the annual Nordic Jazz Week of concerts cosponsored by the embassies of Sweden, Denmark, Norway, Finland, and Iceland every June, with the best performances staged on the roof of the House of Sweden building, located on the Georgetown waterfront overlooking the Potomac River. The cost is usually $25 per person per concert; the experience is priceless.

Finally, you can buy tickets for **Embassy Series (☎ 202/625-2361;** www.embassyseries.com) program events. These are world-class (literally), mostly classical music performances hosted by individual embassies, held at the embassy or at the ambassador's residence. Admission tends to be pricier for these events than for those staged separately by the embassy. For instance, on June 16, 2011, the Embassy of Hungary hosted "Great Singers of Hungary and Poland" in honor of Hungary's transition to democracy in 1989; a ticket cost $75 per person, which also covered a reception. So worth it!

look up. "ESL" (as those in the know call it) sits above the shop. Wear something exotic and sexy, anything but preppy or jock-ish. If you pass inspection, you may be surprised to find yourself in a restored, century-old mansion (Teddy Roosevelt once lived here) with fireplaces, high ceilings, and a deck out back. You're here to flirt and dance: The lounge stages both live music and DJ-spun tunes most nights, a range of acid jazz, hip-hop, reggae, Latin jazz, soul, and party sounds. Get out there on the hardwood floors and bust a move. It's open Tuesday through Friday from 5:30pm, Saturday and Sunday from 9:30pm. 1212 18th St. NW (at Jefferson Pl. and Connecticut Ave.). ☎ **202/466-3922.** www.eighteenthstreetlounge.com. No cover Tues–Thurs, Sun; cover $5–$15 after 10pm Wed and Fri–Sat. Open Tues–Fri after 5:30pm; Sat–Sun after 9:30pm. Metro: Dupont Circle (South/19th St. exit) or Farragut North (L St. exit).

9:30 Club Housed in a converted warehouse, this major live-music venue hosts frequent record-company parties and features a wide range of top performers. You might catch Jimmy Eat World, the Drive-By Truckers, the Clarks, Jakob Dylan, Wale, Neko Case, Jamie Lidell, Better Than Ezra, Sonic Youth, or even Tony Bennett. It's open only when there's a show on, which is almost every night (but call ahead), and, obviously, the crowd (as many as 1,200) varies with the performer. Best to buy tickets ($10–$50) in advance, whether at the box office or online. The sound system is state-of-the-art and the sightlines are excellent. There are four bars: two on the main dance-floor level, one in the upstairs VIP room (anyone is welcome here unless the room is being used for a private party), and another in the distressed-looking cellar. The 9:30 Club is a stand-up place, literally—there are few seats. 815 V St. NW (at 9th St.). ✆ **202/265-0930.** www.930.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (10th St. exit).

Red Palace Located along D.C.'s edgiest nightlife avenue, H Street NE, this club aims to offer an intimate setting for singer-songwriter acts, although louder, local and touring indie rock bands frequently appear. In late 2010, owners combined the formerly separate but neighboring properties, The Red & The Black and the Palace of Wonders, to create this larger venue with a bigger stage and an extra bar, but the emphasis is still on presenting a club rather than concert hall experience. The two-story club features a New Orleans–style bar on its first level, with a tin ceiling and red-velvet drape decor, jambalaya on the menu, and Abitas listed among the beers. Bands take the stage nightly upstairs. 1210–1212 H St. NE. (at 12th St.) ✆ **202/399-3201.** www.redpalacedc.com. Cover $5–$8. Drive or take a taxi.

Rock and Roll Hotel On the same street as the Red Palace, the Rock and Roll Hotel opened first, attracting devoted music lovers and night crawlers to come shoot pool in its second-floor pool hall, listen to live bands in its 400-person concert hall, or toss back shots in its bar. Washingtonians are loving the punk-rock decor of vintage furniture and flying guitars, but most especially the nightly acts, which range from local garage bands to national groups on tour. ***FYI:*** "Hotel" is just part of the name—no sleeping here! 1353 H St. NE (at 14th St.). ✆ **202/388-7625.** www.rockandrollhoteldc.com. Cover $8–$15. Drive here or take a taxi.

Jazz & Blues

If you're a jazz fan and planning a trip to D.C. in early to mid-June, check out the **www.dcjazzfest.org** for exact dates of the fabulous, 2-week-long **DC Jazz**

BLUES ALLEY
JAZZ

LEFT: **Blues Alley, Washington's top jazz club.** RIGHT: **The stage at 9:30 Club.**

Festival, which showcases the talents of at least 100 musicians in various venues around town, including blowout, free concerts on the National Mall. And if you're a jazz and blues fan and you're coming to town at some other time of the year, check out the following venues.

Blues Alley Blues Alley, in Georgetown, has been Washington's top jazz club since 1965, featuring such artists as Sonny Rollins, Wynton Marsalis, Rachelle Ferrell, and Ahmad Jamal. There are usually two shows nightly at 8 and 10pm; some performers also do midnight shows on weekends. Reservations are essential (call after noon); since seating is on a first-come, first-served basis, it's best to arrive no later than 7pm and have dinner. Entrees on the steak-and-Creole seafood menu are in the $17 to $23 range, snacks and sandwiches are $5.25 to $10, and drinks are $5.35 to $9. The decor is "classic dive": exposed-brick walls; beamed ceiling; small, candlelit tables; and a very worn look about it. Sometimes well-known visiting musicians get up and jam with performers. 1073 Wisconsin Ave. NW (in an alley below M St.). ☎ **202/337-4141.** www.bluesalley.com. Cover $16–$75 (most fall in the $20–$40 range), plus a $10-per-person food or drink minimum, plus $2.50-per-person surcharge. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then walk or take the D.C. Circulator.

Bohemian Caverns Rising from the ashes on the very spot where jazz greats such as Duke Ellington, Billie Holiday, and so many others performed decades ago, Bohemian Caverns hopes to establish that same presence and host today's jazz stars, but remains a work in progress. The Caverns is actually three venues. Downstairs is the jazz club, whose decor is cavelike, as it was in the '20s. The club's performance schedule seems to fluctuate quite a bit, but when in full swing, hosts two performances nightly. At street level is Mahogany, the restaurant, whose Cajun cuisine entrees start at about $19. The two upper floors comprise Liv, a nightclub, bar, and hip-hop lounge. 2001 11th St. NW (at U St.). ☎ **202/299-0800.** www.bohemiancaverns.com. Cover $15–$22 weekends in the jazz club; $5 Fri, $20 Sat in the nightclub. Metro: U St./Cardozo (U and 13th sts. exit).

Habana Village This three-story nightclub has a bar/restaurant on the first floor and a DJ and dance floor on the second and third floors, where Latin jazz and salsa music set the tone. Salsa and merengue lessons are given Wednesday through Saturday evenings, and on Sunday evenings in summer, $10 per lesson. 1834 Columbia Rd. NW (at Mintwood St.). ☎ **202/462-6310.** www.habanavillage.com. Cover $6 Fri–Sat after 9pm (no cover for women and no cover if you've paid for dinner or dance classes). Metro: U St./Cardozo or Woodley Park–Zoo/Adams Morgan, and catch the D.C. Circulator.

HR-57 This cool club is named for the House Resolution passed in 1987 that designated jazz "a rare and valuable national American treasure." More than a club, HR-57 is also the Center for the Preservation of Jazz and Blues. Step inside Wednesday through Saturday evenings for a jazz jam session or star performance. Newly transplanted from the U Street Corridor neighborhood (darn it—it really belongs there rather than here, because of U St.'s jazz roots), HR-57 was still settling in at the time of this writing, so best confirm the details above before heading here. 816 H St. NE (at 9th St.). ☎ **202/667-3700.** www.hr57.org. Cover $8–$20. Drive here or take a taxi.

Madam's Organ Restaurant and Bar 🎁 This beloved Adams Morgan hangout fulfills owner Bill Duggan's definition of a good bar: great sounds and sweaty people. The great sounds feature live music nightly: a funk/jazz/blues group on Sunday and Monday; R&B on Tuesday; bluegrass with Bob Perilla & the Big

MADAM'S ORGAN

Live music at Madam's Organ Restaurant and Bar.

Hillbilly Bluegrass Band on Wednesday; and the salsa sounds of Patrick Alban on Thursday, which is also Ladies' Night. On Friday and Saturday nights, regional blues groups pack the place—hope for Bobby Parker or Cathy Ponton King. The club includes a wide-open bar decorated eclectically with an antique gilded mirror, stuffed fish and animal heads, and paintings of nudes. The second-floor bar is called Big Daddy's Love Lounge & Pick-Up Joint, which tells you everything you need to know. Keep climbing the stairs to the rooftop deck, which is now open all year; you can't hear the music up there, but you'll discover an awesome view. You can play darts here, and redheads pay half-price for Rolling Rock beer. Food is served, but I'd eat elsewhere. 2461 18th St. NW (at Columbia Rd.). ☎ **202/667-5370.** www.madamsorgan.com. Cover $3–$7. Metro: U St./Cardozo or Woodley Park–Zoo/Adams Morgan and catch the D.C. Circulator bus.

Twins Jazz This intimate, crowded, second-floor jazz club offers live music Wednesday and Thursday at 8pm, and Friday and Saturday at 9 and 11pm. You're likely to hear local artists weeknights and bigger-name, out-of-town acts, such as Bobby Watson and Gil Scott Heron, on weekends. Sunday night is a weekly jam session attended by musicians from all over town. The menu features American, Ethiopian, and Caribbean dishes. The age group of the crowd varies. 1344 U St. NW (at 14th St.). ☎ **202/234-0072.** www.twinsjazz.com. Cover $10–$30, with a $10-per-person minimum spent on food/drink/merchandise. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

U-topia Unlike most music bars, the arty New York/SoHo–style U-topia is serious about its restaurant operation. A moderately priced international menu ($12–$21 for entrees) features vegetable couscous curry and shrimp jambalaya, not to mention pastas and filet mignon with béarnaise sauce. There's also an interesting wine list and a large selection of beers and single-malt scotches. The setting is cozy and candlelit, with walls used for a changing art gallery show. The eclectic crowd here varies with the music, ranging from early 20s to about 35, including South Americans and Europeans. There's live music Tuesday through Sunday, with Thursday always featuring live Brazilian jazz. 1418 U St. NW (at 14th St.).

✆ **202/483-7669.** www.utopiaindc.com. No cover, but $20-per-table minimum for drink or food. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Zoo Bar During the day, this establishment located across the street from, you guessed it, the zoo, caters to hungry families, but Thursday through Saturday nights after 10pm, it's a blues joint. Expect a divey setting and a crowd that skews older. The quality of the music varies: Sometimes you'll stop in and find a serious bluesman from New Orleans, the next night it'll be a local boomer band fronted by a 20-something singer who can really belt it out. If you're looking for a hot club scene, this ain't it. But if you're a blues lover, the Zoo Bar's worth checking out. Plus, it's cheap—no cover—and conveniently located, right on Connecticut Avenue, a short walk from the Woodley Park–Zoo Metro stop on the Red Line. 3000 Connecticut Ave. NW (above Cathedral Ave. NW). ✆ **202/232-4225.** www.zoobardc.com. Metro: Woodley Park–Zoo (Woodley and Connecticut Ave. exit).

Gay & Lesbian Clubs

Dupont Circle is the gay and lesbian hub of Washington, D.C., with at least 10 gay or lesbian bars within easy walking distance of one another. Here are three from that neighborhood. (Also refer to Destination D.C.'s *GLBT Traveler's Guide,* available on the Destination D.C. website, www.destinationdc.org; see p. 12 for more information.)

Cobalt Cobalt has collected a lot of accolades over its 10-plus years: the *Washington Post* names it one of D.C.'s best gay nightspots, saying it's a "no-frills dance club with great house and retro DJs, cabaret acts, and shirtless bartenders." The local gay-oriented newspaper, *Washington Blade,* recommends Cobalt as a "Best Place to Meet Guys." The club lies on the third level of a handsome Dupont Circle building that houses a restaurant on its first floor and the lounge 30degrees on its second floor. Nightly themed events include Martini Mondays and a Best Package

LATE-NIGHT bites

If your stomach is grumbling after the show is over, the dancing has ended, or the bar has closed, you can always get a meal at one of these veteran late-night or all-night eateries.

In Georgetown, the **Bistro Francais,** 3128 M St. NW (✆ **202/338-3830**), has been feeding night owls for years; it even draws some of the area's top chefs after their own establishments close. Open until 4am Friday and Saturday, until 3am every other night, the Bistro is thoroughly French, serving steak frites, omelets, and pâtés.

On U Street, **Ben's Chili Bowl** (p. 128), 1213 U St. NW (✆ **202/667-0909**), serves up chili dogs, turkey subs, and cheese fries until 4am on Friday and Saturday nights.

In Adams Morgan one all-night dining option is the **Diner,** 2453 18th St. NW (✆ **202/232-8800**), which serves some typical (eggs and coffee, grilled cheese) and not-so-typical (a grilled fresh salmon club sandwich) diner grub.

Finally, in Dupont Circle, stop in at **Kramerbooks & Afterwords Café,** 1517 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/387-1400**), for big servings of everything from quesadillas to french fries to French toast. The bookstore stays open all night on weekends, and so does its kitchen.

Contest every Thursday. 1639 R St. NW (at 17th St.). ☎ **202/232-4416.** www.cobaltdc.com. Covers usually on Fri-Sat nights only. $6-$10. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

Gazuza This second-story watering hole with its year-round deck overlooking Connecticut Avenue attracts straights as well as gays, couples as well as singles. The decor is upscale and industrial, but the glass-and-metal look is softened by candlelight and loungey sofas. D.C. doesn't offer lesbians an awful lot of club choices, but Gazuza's a good one. 1629 Connecticut Ave. NW (at Q St.). ☎ **202/667-5500.** www.gazuzalounge.com. $25-per-person minimum for table service Fri and Sat nights. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

J.R.'s Bar and Grill This casual and intimate all-male Dupont Circle club draws a crowd that is friendly, upscale, and very attractive. The interior—not that you'll be able to see much of it, because J.R.'s is always sardine-packed—has a 20-foot-high pressed-tin ceiling and exposed-brick walls hung with neon beer signs. The big screen over the bar area is used to air music videos, showbiz sing-alongs, and favorite TV shows. Every night offers a special something, like the Sunday $2 Skyy Highball all night long or Thursday's Retro night theme with free shots at midnight. The balcony, with pool tables, is a little more laid-back. Food is served daily until 7pm (5pm on Sun). 1519 17th St. NW (btw. P and Q sts.). ☎ **202/328-0090.** www.myjrsdc.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (Q St. exit).

BARS & LOUNGES

Washington has a thriving and varied bar scene. But just when you think you know all the hot spots, a spate of new ones pop up. If you're up for a wild time that comes without transportation worries, consider reserving a spot on the **Boomerang Bus** (www.ridetheboomerang.com), which travels to four or five popular bars in different neighborhoods every Friday and Saturday night, picking you up and dropping you off at the same bar location; the current price of $35 covers the transportation and any charges for covers or specialty drinks, and allows you to bypass any VIP lines.

Lounges are all the rage, so be sure to stop in at restaurants such as **Sei, PS7's,** and **Rasika** (see chapter 5 for details and more suggestions). If you're in the mood for a sophisticated setting, seek out a bar in one of the nicer hotels, like the **Willard,** the **Sofitel Lafayette Square,** the **Ritz-Carlton Georgetown,** the **Hay-Adams,** and the **St. Regis** (see chapter 4); also read in this section about **Quill,** in the Jefferson Hotel, and **P.O.V.,** in the W Washington, D.C. Hotel. Otherwise, here is a range of options, from upscale to low-key, each with its own character.

Most bars stay open until 2am Sunday through Thursday and until 3am Friday and Saturday.

Big Hunt This casual and comfy Dupont Circle hangout for the 20- to 30-something crowd bills itself as a "happy hunting ground for humans" (read: meat market). It has a kind of *Raiders of the Lost Ark* jungle theme. A downstairs room (where music is the loudest) is adorned with exotic travel posters and animal skins; another area has leopard skin–patterned booths under canvas tenting. Amusing murals grace the balcony level, which adjoins a room with pool tables. The candlelit basement is the spot for quiet conversation. The menu offers typical bar food, and the bar offers close to 30 beers on tap, most of them microbrews. An outdoor patio lies off the back poolroom.

Fifty types of bourbon are offered at Bourbon in Glover Park.

Note: This place and the Lucky Bar (see below) might be the perfect antidotes to their exclusive counterparts around town, including the nearby Eighteenth Street Lounge. If you're rejected there, forget about it and come here. 1345 Connecticut Ave. NW (btw. N St. and Dupont Circle). ✆ **202/785-2333.** www.thebighunt.net. Metro: Dupont Circle.

Bourbon 🎁 North of Georgetown, in the homey area known as Glover Park, is this neighborhood bar that has a comfortable feel to it. The owners have invited their regulars to bring in black-and-white family photos, which they use to adorn the walls. Downstairs is a narrow room and long bar; upstairs is a dining room with leather booths. Fifty bourbons are on offer, along with many fine wines and beers, and the usual complement of bar beverages. Bourbon has a second location in Adams Morgan, at 2321 18th St. NW (at Calvert St.). (✆ **202/332-0800**). 2348 Wisconsin Ave. NW. ✆ **202/625-7770.** www.bourbondc.com. Take a taxi or hop the D.C. Circulator, which takes you almost all the way.

Busboys and Poets Salon, bookstore, restaurant, performance space, lounge, bar, political activist hangout: Busboys and Poets is all these things. The name pays tribute to poet Langston Hughes, who worked as a busboy at the Wardman Park Hotel in the 1920s, writing poems on the side. Busboys has been popular right from the start, and a diverse crowd collects here day and night to peck on their laptops, plan the revolution, and listen to spoken-word performances, pausing only to take a sip of a preferred beverage, whether a Corona or champagne. Busboys' success has led owner Andy Shallal to open locations in the Mount Vernon Square neighborhood (1025 5th St. NW; ✆ **202/789-2227**), and in Arlington, Virginia (4251 Campbell Ave.; ✆ **703/379-9756**). 2021 14th St. NW (at V St.). ✆ **202/387-7638.** www.busboysandpoets.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Chi-Cha Lounge 🎁 At this popular neighborhood place, you can sit around on couches, eat Andean-inspired tapas, and smoke Arabic tobacco through a 3-foot-high hookah pipe. A DJ plays on the weekend. 1624 U St. NW (at 17th St.). ✆ **202/234-8400** (call after 5pm). www.latinconcepts.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

ChurchKey The line starts at 4pm daily to enter this delightfully laid-back and totally hot beer bar, where 50 drafts, 500 bottles, and five cask ales are on tap.

Downstairs is sibling Birch & Barley (see p. 125 for review). 1337 14th St. NW (Rhode Island Ave.). ☎ **202/567-2576.** www.churchkeydc.com. Metro: McPherson Sq. (14th St. exit) or U St./Cardozo (U and 13th sts. exit).

Clyde's of Gallery Place This enormous new Clyde's, the latest in the local empire that includes a Georgetown branch (see chapter 5), looks like Las Vegas from the outside. Inside, the two-level, 23,000-square-foot salon is filled with eye-catching oil paintings of sailing and equestrian scenes, Tiffany glass, and burnished cherry-wood furnishings. Three bars anchor the place, which is pretty much hopping every night of the week. As big as Clyde's is, it still gets crowded, especially before and after sports events at the Verizon Center, which is in the same block. Late-night prowlers will be happy to know that Clyde's late-night menu is available daily until 1am. 707 7th St. NW (at H St.). ☎ **202/349-3700.** www.clydes.com. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (H St./Chinatown exit).

Co Co. Sala Chocolate is the watchword at this Penn Quarter lounge, where cocktails are infused with chocolate, and small plates of both savory and sweet treats feature chocolate as an ingredient, too. Consider: malted milk martinis, CO Cojitos (chocolate-infused vodka, fresh mint and limes, topped with dark chocolate flakes), crab cakes with chocolate tomato glaze, and hot chocolate soufflés. Sexy waiters and waitresses, a glass-enclosed chocolate room where confections are made, and a sultry clientele make this one of D.C.'s hot places of the moment. 929 F St. NW (at 9th St.). ☎ **202/347-4265.** www.cocosala.com. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (9th St. exit).

The Dubliner This is your typical old Irish pub, the port you can blow into in any storm, personal or weather-related. It's got the dark-wood paneling and tables, the etched and stained-glass windows, an Irish-accented staff from time to time, and, most importantly, the Auld Dubliner Amber Ale. Most come here to imbibe, but the Dubliner serves food daily from breakfast until very late, so if you're hungry, consider the burgers, grilled-chicken sandwich, or fish and chips. The Dubliner is

WAITING
WATCHING

Rep. Chris Van Hollen (D-MD) and author Sanford Gottlieb discuss politics at Busboys and Poets.

CHEAP EATS: happy hours TO WRITE HOME ABOUT

Good-value promotions are often available at area bars and nightclubs, like Lucky Bar's half-price burgers every Wednesday night and 50¢ tacos on Mondays. A step above these are certain restaurants around town that set out tasty bites during happy hour, either free or for an astonishingly low price. Here are several you might like:

In the bar and lounge of **Ceiba,** 701 14th St. NW, at the corner of G Street NW (✆ **202/393-3983**), not far from the White House, signature cocktails like margaritas and mojitos are $5 each, Monday to Saturday from 3 to 6pm and again from 9:30pm to close. Bar food items that range from a $12 chicken quesadilla to a $10 ceviche are offered at half those prices.

In Georgetown, **Morton's Steakhouse,** 3251 Prospect St. NW, just off Wisconsin Ave. NW (✆ **202/342-6258**), serves up "Power Hour" bar bites in its bar, daily 5 to 6:30pm and 9 to 11pm. Drinks are specially priced, from $5 for beer, to $6.50 wine, to $7.50 for certain cocktails, and the bar bites menu features a variety: cheeseburger trio, four petite filet mignon sandwiches, blue cheese french fries, and so on, each priced at $5 or $6 per plate.

On Capitol Hill, **Johnny's Half Shell,** 400 N. Capitol St. NW (✆ **202/737-0400**), pulls in young Hill staffers Monday through Friday, 4:30 to 7:30pm, not for its deals on drinks—$5.50 drafts, $7 to $9 cocktails—but for its delicious bites of miniburgers, shrimp, grits, and the like, priced from $2.50 to $14.

Finally, in the Penn Quarter's **Oyamel,** at 401 7th St. NW, happy hour specials 4:30 to 6:30pm every night but Saturday serve up $4 margaritas, Dos Equis, or Mexican *ponche* (tequila, white wine, Cointreau, agave nectar, and fresh fruit) and, for another $4, two of Oyamel's superb tacos.

frequented by Capitol Hill staffers and journalists who cover the Hill. Irish music groups play nightly. In the Phoenix Park Hotel, 520 N. Capitol St. NW, with its own entrance on F St. NW. ✆ **202/737-3773.** www.dublinerdc.com. Metro: Union Station.

Fadó Another Irish pub, but this one is Ireland as a theme park. The odd thing about it is its location: in the heart of Chinatown. Fadó was designed and built by the Irish Pub Company of Dublin, which shipped everything—the stone for the floors, the etched glass, the milled wood—from Ireland. The pub has separate areas, including an old Irish "bookstore" alcove and a country cottage bar. Authentic Irish food, like potato pancakes, is served with your Guinness. *Fadó,* Gaelic for "long ago," accepts reservations only for large groups. The pub is a hangout for soccer fans, who gather here to watch matches on weekends. Fadó sometimes hosts live music performances, and sometimes charges a cover, about $5, but sometimes not. 808 7th St. NW (at H St.). ✆ **202/789-0066.** www.fadoirishpub.com. Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown (H and 7th sts. exit).

The Gibson Make a reservation for a seat in a bar? Yes, and I must say, it's worth it. The Gibson is a 21st-century speakeasy, hidden inside a nondescript, tenement-like building. You usually have to ring a bell to be admitted. If you haven't made a reservation, you're probably not going to get in. The downstairs is small, with room only for 48 people, and dimly lit; a patio and outdoor bar help out in fine weather. There's an upstairs, too, but the room lacks personality. A mixologist at the bar concocts swell drinks, like a New Orleans Sazerac or something called the Salad Days Sour (a pisco sour with hints of celery and cinnamon). Patrons sit at booths, tables, or at the bar, but when their allowed 2 hours are up, off they must go, so others can take their place. Cool. 2009 14th St. NW (at U St.). ✆ **202/232-2156.** Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

H Street Country Club This playground for hipsters opened in June 2009, and not a moment too soon—the wait appears to have been excruciating for local gadabouts, judging from blog comments. Located in the Atlas District, the two-level club invites one and all to come play Skee-ball, shuffleboard, pool, and the jukebox, downstairs, or to head upstairs to play nine holes at D.C.'s only indoor miniature golf course. Libations abound, naturally. It is first and foremost a bar, after all. But if you're hungry, the club serves up some fine Mexican food, as well. 1335 H St. NE (at 13th St.). ✆ **202/399-4722.** www.hstreetcountryclub.com. Metro: Union Station, then take a cab.

Lucky Bar Lucky Bar is a good place to kick back and relax. The bar has a front room overlooking Connecticut Avenue and a back room decorated with good-luck signs, couches, hanging TVs, booths, and a pool table. Lucky Bar is known in the area as a "soccer bar," with its TVs turned to soccer matches going on around the world. Also: Monday through Wednesday and Friday, Lucky Bar's happy hour starts at 3pm and continues until 8pm! There's music most nights, sometimes live, but usually it's courtesy of a DJ. Other times the jukebox plays, but never so loud that you can't carry on a conversation. "Everybody dance now." And they do. 1221 Connecticut Ave. NW (at N St.). ✆ **202/331-3733.** www.luckybardc.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (South/19th St. exit) or Farragut North (L St. exit).

Lucky Strike Lanes Drink up and bowl the night away at this bowling alley/lounge in the heart of the Penn Quarter, in the same block as the Verizon Center.

Patrons watch a soccer game at the lively Lucky Bar.

ELECTRIC AVENUES FOR live-music LOVERS

Live-music venues are ever more popular in the capital, and one neighborhood is particularly noteworthy for the sheer amount and variety of fabulous music on tap on any given night: **U Street NW,** between 9th and 18th streets, and its side streets. Whether you're a fan of jazz, hip-hop, indie rock, or blues, you're bound to find something to please you just by strolling along the U and 14th street corridors, especially on a Friday or Saturday evening. Bohemian Caverns (p. 301), Twins Jazz (p. 302), U-Topia (p. 302), the 9:30 Club (p. 299), and the Black Cat (p. 298) are among the clubs listed in this chapter. In another part of town that's come to be known as the **Atlas District,** live-music venues also are springing up along H Street NE, between 12th and 14th streets (though it must be said that this locale, especially at night, is pretty edgy). Three Atlas District music clubs are reviewed in this chapter: the Red Palace (p. 300), HR-57(p. 301), and the Rock and Roll Hotel (p. 300).

Here you'll find a rambunctious crowd cheering, drinking, and giving the game their best shots, as a DJ plays loud hip-hop and R&B tunes. If you have to wait for a lane, which is likely if you haven't called ahead to reserve one, you can lounge on a sofa or banquette, play a game of pool, have a drink or a bite to eat at the 50-foot bar, or watch sports on one of the 10 projection screens. Ages 21 and older after 8pm. 701 7th St. NW (at G St.). ✆ **202/347-1021.** www.bowlluckystrike.com. Metro: Gallery Place/Verizon Center (7th and H sts. exit).

Marvin Marvin opened in late 2007 and the crowds came. Downstairs is a bistro (see p. 126 for review) that serves Belgian specialties, like steak frites and mussels in wine and beer, and American soul-food favorites, such as shrimp-and-grits and fried chicken atop a waffle. The split personality derives from namesake Marvin Gaye, the late soul singer and D.C. native, who lived in Belgium for a while. The split personality applies to Marvin's function, as well, for upstairs from the restaurant is a bar and lounge. Intended as a neighborhood hangout, the club is really more like a scenemaker, especially on weekends. Both bistro and lounge are usually packed, although you can at least make reservations for the dining room. DJs play nightly upstairs, mixing Motown and R&B. Fortunately, an expansive rooftop beer garden extends the space and offers more seating and another bar. 2007 14th St. NW (at U St.). ✆ **202/797-7171.** www.marvindc.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo (13th St. exit).

Park at 14th This glass-fronted, four-level restaurant/lounge opened in late 2007, unabashedly promoting itself to celebrities, good-lookers, and for private parties. And it's working. Among those seen partying here have been former Washington Wizards star Caron Butler, celebrating his 28th birthday, and comedian Chris Rock, who brought 10 friends with him after he finished his act at Constitution Hall. Luxury is on display, from the leather sofas, to arty glass chandeliers, to accents of mahogany and onyx. Balconies on the second and fourth floors overlook the interior action. Meanwhile, that four-story street-to-roof window front is not intended for those inside to look out, but rather to reveal the celebrating scene to wishful passersby outside. That feature and the velvet rope admission policy emphasize the exclusivity at work. 920 14th St. NW (at K St.). ✆ **202/737-7275.** www.park14.com. Metro: McPherson Sq. (Franklin Sq./14th St. exit).

wine bars WOO THE CAPITAL

It isn't that Washington didn't have wine bars before now, it's just that, overnight, it seems, we have so many. Pioneers Bistrot Lepic, Mendocino Grille and Wine Bar, and Sonoma, restaurants all, deserve credit for being there first, whetting locals' appetite, perhaps, for the whole idea. Now the city is home to at least 10 wine bars, most of which serve food, while still focusing on the wine. The following list directs you to some of the best:

- **Bistrot Lepic and Wine Bar,** 1736 Wisconsin Ave. NW (✆ **202/333-0111;** www.bistrotlepic.com) This Asian-accented, cozy wine bar and lounge on the second floor of its charming French restaurant offers complimentary tastings every Tuesday 6 to 8pm. Open daily 5:30pm to midnight.
- **Veritas,** 2031 Florida Ave. NW (✆ **202/265-6270;** www.veritasdc.com) Located at the northern end of Dupont Circle, just off Connecticut Avenue, this tiny, exposed-brick-walled place holds no more than 50 people and serves 70 wines by the glass. A few nibbles are on the menu: small plates of cheeses and charcuterie, and some desserts. Open daily 5pm to midnight or later, most nights.
- **Vinoteca Wine Bar and Bistro,** 1940 11th St. NW (✆ **202/332-9463;** www.vinotecadc.com) Like many of its neighbors in the U Street neighborhood, Vinoteca opens at 5pm (and 11am Sun) and stays open late. Its town-house setting offers seating at a bar, on banquettes, in the upstairs lounge, or outside at sidewalk tables. Wine lovers can choose from 100 wines by the glass; a full menu of American cuisine is also available.
- **Cork,** 1720 14th St. NW (✆ **202/265-2675;** www.corkdc.com) Another cozy place, Cork features no American or Australian wines, choosing instead to highlight "Old World" wines. The bar offers 50 wines by the glass and a menu that serves small plates of light fare, meant for sharing (think french fries, charcuterie, sandwiches, roasted vegetables, olives, cheeses, and so on). Wine tastings and classes are also on tap. Open Sunday, Tuesday, and Wednesday 5pm to midnight; Thursday to Saturday 5pm to 1am.

P.O.V. Roof Terrace and Lounge This rooftop bar is located on the 11th floor of the trendy W Washington, D.C. Hotel (p. 71), holds only 104 people, and is accessed solely by an elevator. The hotel reserves some seats in the lounge for hotel guests and accepts reservations for all others, so if you're not staying here and want to make the P.O.V. scene, you really should call ahead for a spot. Otherwise, when the place is full, as it often is, you have to wait your turn down in the lobby, where another bar and party are on hand, by the way. It can be quite chaotic. The procedure and the wait are a turnoff for some, but many find it all worth it, once the elevator delivers them to the terrace and lounge. The big draw here is the unique view of the Washington Monument, the White House, Pennsylvania Avenue, and the Lincoln Memorial—no other place in town serves it up in this kind of setting. Plunk yourself down on a couch, order up a Dark and Stormy (Gosling's rum and house-made ginger soda), and take it all in. 515 15th St. NW (at F St.), in the W Washington, D.C. Hotel. ✆ **202/661-2478.** www.pointofviewdc.com. Metro: Metro Center (13th St. exit).

Pour House This is three separate bars in one. The Pour House, on the first floor, plays on a Pittsburgh theme (honoring the owner's roots), displaying Steelers and Penguins paraphernalia, and drawing Iron City drafts from its tap and pirogi from the kitchen. Downstairs is the game room, with pool tables, Wii, Skee-ball, shuffleboard, a bar, and a lounge area; the street level has booths, a TV wall, 15 flatscreens and two 60-inch plasma screens, and a bar. On the top floor is "Top of the Hill," which is promoted as "hip and upscale," but it's not, really (although you will find leather chairs, art, and chandeliers here). 319 Pennsylvania Ave. SE (at 3rd St.). ☎ **202/546-0779.** www.pourhousedc.com. Metro: Capitol South.

Quill Inside the city's chicest hotel is this ultracool bar/lounge, where you can sip peppered Prosecco, nibble on foie gras bonbons, listen to a jazz pianist, and observe the flirting and hobnobbing ways of visiting and local hipsters. The Jefferson Hotel, 1200 16th St. NW (M St.). ☎ **202/448-2300.** www.jeffersondc.com. Metro: Dupont Circle (19th St./South exit) or Farragut North (L St. exit).

The Tombs Housed in a converted 19th-century Federal-style home, the Tombs, which opened in 1962, is a favorite hangout for students and faculty of nearby Georgetown University. (Bill Clinton came here during his college years.) They tend to congregate at the central bar and surrounding tables, while local residents head for "the Sweeps," the room that lies down a few steps and has red-leather banquettes.

Directly below the upscale 1789 restaurant (p. 138), the Tombs has its own chef, who serves up the usual college fare of burgers, sandwiches, and salads, as well as more serious stuff. 1226 36th St. NW (at Prospect St.). ☎ **202/337-6668.** www.tombs.com. Metro: Foggy Bottom, then take the D.C. Circulator to Wisconsin Ave. and walk from there.

RESTAURANT
MIXED DRINKS
331½

LEFT: **The unassuming exterior of the Tune Inn, a divey Capitol Hill institution.** RIGHT: **Cork offers "Old World" wines and light fare.**

Tryst This is the most relaxed of Washington's lounge bars. The room is surprisingly large for Adams Morgan, and it's jampacked with worn armchairs and couches, which are usually occupied, no matter what time of day. People come here to have coffee or a drink, get a bite to eat, read a book, work on a book, or meet a friend. Free Wi-Fi means laptops are ubiquitous. The place feels almost like a student lounge on a college campus, except alcohol is served. 2459 18th St. NW (at Columbia Rd.). ☎ **202/232-5500.** www.trystdc.com. Metro: U St./Cardozo or Woodley Park–Zoo/Adams Morgan and catch the D.C. Circulator.

Tune Inn 🎁 Capitol Hill has a number of bars that qualify as institutions, but the Tune Inn is probably the most popular. Capitol Hill staffers and their bosses, apparently at ease in dive surroundings, have been coming here for cheap beer and greasy burgers since it opened in 1955. All longtime Capitol Hillers know that Friday is crab cake day (or, in season, soft-shell crab day) at the Tune Inn, and they all show up. 331½ Pennsylvania Ave. SE (at 4th St.). ☎ **202/543-2725.** Metro: Capitol South.

9

SIDE TRIPS FROM WASHINGTON, D.C.

"Washington slept here" is a claim bandied about by many a town. "Washington lived here for 45 years" is a claim only Mount Vernon can make. Located 16 miles south of Washington, D.C., the estate was George Washington's home from 1754 until his death in 1799 (as much as the American Revolution and Washington's stints as the new republic's first president would allow). And where did Washington go to kick up his heels or to worship? In nearby Old Town Alexandria, whose cobblestoned streets and historic churches and houses still stand, surrounded now by of-the-moment eateries and chic boutiques. Make time, if you can, for visits to both Old Town and Mount Vernon.

MOUNT VERNON

Only 16 miles south of the capital, George Washington's Southern plantation dates from a 1674 land grant to the president's great-grandfather.

Essentials

GETTING THERE If you're going by car, take any of the bridges over the Potomac River into Virginia and follow the signs pointing the way to National Airport/ Mount Vernon/George Washington Memorial Parkway. Travel south on the George Washington Memorial Parkway, the river always to your left, and pass by National Airport on your right. Continue through Old Town Alexandria, where the parkway is renamed "Washington Street," and head 8 miles farther, until you reach the large circle that fronts Mount Vernon.

You might also take a bus or boat to Mount Vernon. These bus and boat tour prices include the price of admission to Mount Vernon.

Gray Line Buses (✆ **800/862-1400** or 301/386-8300; at Union Station 202/289-1995; www.graylinedc.com) offers three tours daily to Mount Vernon (except Christmas, Thanksgiving, and New Year's Day). The two 4-hour tours travel past Old Town Alexandria to Mount Vernon; the 8-hour tour travels to Mount Vernon and includes stops in Old Town Alexandria and at Arlington National Cemetery on your return. All tours depart from the bus terminal at Union Station. The 4-hour tours depart at 8am and 1pm and return by 12:30 and 5:30pm, respectively; the longer tour leaves at 8am, returning by 4:30pm. The ticket kiosk is on the first level of the parking garage. The cost is $70 per adult, $45 per child for the 8-hour tour, and $55 per adult and $30 per child for the 4-hour tour. The tour is free for

PREVIOUS PAGE: **Historic Alexandria.**

Mount Vernon's 14-room mansion.

children 6 and under. (AAA members receive a 10% discount when they purchase tickets at the Union Station kiosk and show their membership card.) Gray Line offers several other tours, so call for further information.

Tourmobile Sightseeing (✆ **888/868-7707** or 202/554-5100; www.tourmobile.com; also see p. 257 for more information) offers daily bus tours to Mount Vernon during the summer, June 15 to Labor Day, departing from Arlington National Cemetery at 11am and returning there by 4pm. Tickets are $32 for adults, $16 for children, and must be purchased in person at the Arlington National Cemetery ticket booth or online 3 days in advance.

The **Spirit of Washington Cruises'** (✆ **866/302-2469** or 202/554-8000; www.spiritcruises.com) ***Spirit of Mount Vernon*** is a seasonal operation, cruising to Mount Vernon March through October (call or check online for daily schedules, which can vary). The vessel leaves from Pier 4 (6th and Water sts. SW; 3 blocks from the Green Line Metro's Waterfront station) at 8:15am, returning by 3pm. The cost is $48 per adult, $42 per child (ages 6–11; free for younger children).

The **Potomac Riverboat Company's** (✆ **877/511-2628**

The George Washington Memorial Parkway

Though few people realize it, the George Washington Memorial Parkway is actually a national park. The first section was completed in 1932 to honor the bicentennial of George Washington's birth. The parkway follows the Potomac River, running from Mount Vernon, past Old Town and the nation's capital, ending at Great Falls, Virginia. Today, the parkway is a major commuter route leading into and out of the city. Even the most impatient driver, however, can't help but notice the beautiful scenery and views of the Jefferson and Lincoln memorials and the Washington Monument that you pass along the way.

or 703/684-0580; www.potomacriverboatco.com) ***Miss Christin*** operates Tuesday through Sunday April through August, Friday to Sunday September to mid-October, and Saturday and Sunday mid-October until November 1. It departs at 10:30am for Mount Vernon from the pier adjacent to the Torpedo Factory, where Union and Cameron streets intersect, at Old Town Alexandria's waterfront. The rate is $40 per adult, $20 per child (ages 6–11; free for children 5 and under). Arrive 30 minutes ahead of time at the pier to secure a place on the boat. The narrated trip takes 90 minutes each way, stopping at Gaylord's National Harbor to pick up and discharge passengers. The boat departs Mount Vernon at 4pm to return to Old Town via Gaylord's.

If you're in the mood for exercise in a pleasant setting, rent a **bike** (see "Biking to Old Town Alexandria & Mount Vernon," on p. 326, for rental locations and other information).

Finally, it is possible to take **public transportation** to Mount Vernon by riding the Metro to the Yellow Line's Huntington station and proceeding to the lower level, where you catch the Fairfax Connector bus (no. 101) to Mount Vernon. The connector bus departs hourly on weekends, every 30 minutes weekdays; it's a 25-minute ride and costs $1.70. Call ✆ **703/339-7200** or check www.fairfaxconnector.com for schedule information.

Touring the Estate

Mount Vernon Estate and Gardens ★★ If it's beautiful out and you have the time, you could easily spend half a day or more soaking in the life and times of George Washington at Mount Vernon. The centerpiece of a visit to this 500-acre estate is a tour through 14 rooms of the mansion, whose oldest part dates from the 1740s. The plantation was passed down from Washington's great-grandfather, who acquired the land in 1674, to George's half-brother, and eventually to George himself in 1754. Washington proceeded over the next 45 years to expand and fashion the home to his liking, though the American Revolution and his years as president kept Washington away from his beloved estate much of the time.

Visitors touring outbuildings at Mount Vernon.

Mount Vernon's lush gardens.

Start your tour by visiting the estate's modern **Ford Orientation Center and the Donald W. Reynolds Museum and Education Center,** located just inside the main gate. Much of the complex is built underground so as not to take away from the estate's pastoral setting. A 15-minute film in the orientation center fills you in on the life and character of George Washington. The education center's 25 galleries and theater presentations, and display of 500 original artifacts, inform you further about Washington's military and presidential careers, rounding out the whole story of this heroic, larger-than-life man. It's especially helpful to absorb this information and gain some context for the life and times of Washington before setting off for the mansion, where tours are self-guided. Attendants stationed throughout the house and grounds do provide brief orientations and answer questions; when there's no line, a walk-through takes about 20 minutes. What you see today is a remarkable restoration of the mansion, displaying many original furnishings and objects used by the Washington family. The rooms have been repainted in the original colors favored by George and Martha.

After leaving the house, you can tour the outbuildings: the kitchen, slave quarters, storeroom, smokehouse, overseer's quarters, coach house, and stables. A 4-acre exhibit area called "George Washington, Pioneer Farmer" includes a replica of Washington's 16-sided barn and fields of crops that he grew (corn, wheat, oats, and so forth). Docents in period costumes demonstrate 18th-century farming methods. At its peak, Mount Vernon was an 8,000-acre working farm, which reminds us that Washington considered himself first and foremost a farmer.

You'll want to walk around the grounds (especially in nice weather) and see the wharf (and take a 40-min. narrated excursion on the Potomac, offered several times a day, May–Aug, and weekends only in Apr and Sept; $9 per adult, $5 per child ages 6–11), the slave burial ground, the greenhouse, the lawns and gardens, and the tomb containing George and Martha Washington's sarcophagi (24 other family members are also interred here). In spring 2007, Mount Vernon opened the restored distillery, located 3 miles south of the estate, next to the gristmill. Costumed staff members demonstrate 18th-century techniques as they operate the gristmill and distillery, which is open April through October. Admission is $4 per adult and $2 per child, or, when combined with your Mount Vernon admission, $2 per adult and $1.50 per child ages 6 to 11; kids 5 and under enter free.

Special Activities at Mount Vernon

Events at Mount Vernon, especially in the summer, include tours on 18th-century gardens, slave life, Colonial crafts, or archaeology, and, for children, hands-on history programs and treasure hunts. Call or check the website for schedule details.

You'll have to get to the gristmill on your own or take the Fairfax Connector bus no. 152 (☎ **703/339-7200;** www.fairfaxconnector.com).

Celebrations are held at the estate every year on the third Monday in February, the date commemorating Washington's birthday; admission is free to anyone who shares Washington's birthday, February 22.

Mount Vernon belongs to the Mount Vernon Ladies' Association, which purchased the estate for $200,000 in 1858 from John Augustine Washington, great-grandnephew of the first president. Without the group's purchase, the estate might have crumbled and disappeared, for neither the federal government nor the Commonwealth of Virginia had wanted to buy the property when it was earlier offered for sale.

Today more than a million people tour the property annually. The best time to visit is off season; during the heavy tourist months (especially in spring), avoid weekends and holidays if possible, and arrive early year-round to beat the crowds.

3200 Mount Vernon Memorial Highway (mailing address: P.O. Box 110, Mount Vernon, VA 22121). ☎ **703/780-2000.** www.mountvernon.org. Admission $15 adults, $14 seniors, $7 children 6–11, free for children 5 and under. Apr–Aug daily 8am–5pm; Mar and Sept–Oct daily 9am–5pm; Nov–Feb daily 9am–4pm.

Dining & Shopping

Mount Vernon's comprehensive **gift shop** offers a wide range of books, children's toys, holiday items, Mount Vernon private-labeled food and wine, and Mount Vernon licensed furnishings. A **food court** features indoor and outdoor seating and a menu of baked goods, deli sandwiches, coffee, grilled items, pizza, and cookies. Although you can't **picnic** on the grounds of Mount Vernon, you

Demonstrating colonial crafts at Mount Vernon.

A costumed Martha Washington greets guests at Mount Vernon.

can drive a mile north on the parkway to Riverside Park, where there are tables and a lawn overlooking the Potomac. However, I recommend the Mount Vernon Inn restaurant.

Mount Vernon Inn AMERICAN TRADITIONAL Lunch or dinner at the inn is an intrinsic part of the Mount Vernon experience. It's a quaint and charming Colonial-style restaurant, complete with period furnishings and three working fireplaces. The waiters are all in 18th-century costumes. Lunch entrees range from Colonial turkey "pye" (a sort of Early American stew served in a crock with garden vegetables and a puffed pastry top) to a pulled-pork barbecue sandwich. There's a full bar, and premium wines are offered by the glass. At dinner, tablecloths and candlelight make this a more elegant setting. Choose from soups, perhaps the homemade peanut and chestnut; entrees such as roasted duck served with George Washington's favorite apricot sauce or roast venison with peppercorn sauce; and dessert, such as whiskey cake or English trifle.

Near the entrance to Mount Vernon Estate and Gardens. ☎ **703/780-0011.** www.mountvernon.org. Reservations recommended for dinner. Lunch main courses $8.25–$12; dinner main courses $16–$25. AE, DISC, MC, V. Daily 11am–3:30pm (11:30am–2:30pm weekdays in winter); Mon–Thurs 5–8:30pm; Fri–Sat 5–9pm.

ALEXANDRIA

Old Town Alexandria is about 8 miles S of Washington.

The city of Washington may be named for our first president, but he never lived there. No, he called this other side of the Potomac home from the age of 11, when he joined his half-brother Lawrence, who owned Mount Vernon. Washington came to Alexandria often, helping to survey its 60 acres when he was a lad of 17, training his militia in Market Square, worshiping at Christ Church, and dining and dancing at Gadsby's Tavern.

The town of Alexandria is actually named after John Alexander, the Scot who purchased the land of the present-day town from an English ship captain for "six thousand pounds of Tobacco and Cask." Incorporated in 1749, the town soon grew into a major trading center and port, known for its handsome houses.

Alexandria's Market Square.

Today, many of those handsome houses and the places frequented by George Washington stand at the heart of Old Town, a multimillion-dollar urban renewal historic district. Market Square is the site of the oldest continuously operating farmers' market in the country. (Catch it on Sat btw. 5 and 10am, and you'll be participating in a 260-year-old tradition.) Christ Church and Gadsby's Tavern are still open and operating. Many Alexandria streets still bear their original Colonial names (King, Queen, Prince, Princess, Royal), while others, like Jefferson, Franklin, Lee, Patrick, and Henry, are obviously post-Revolutionary.

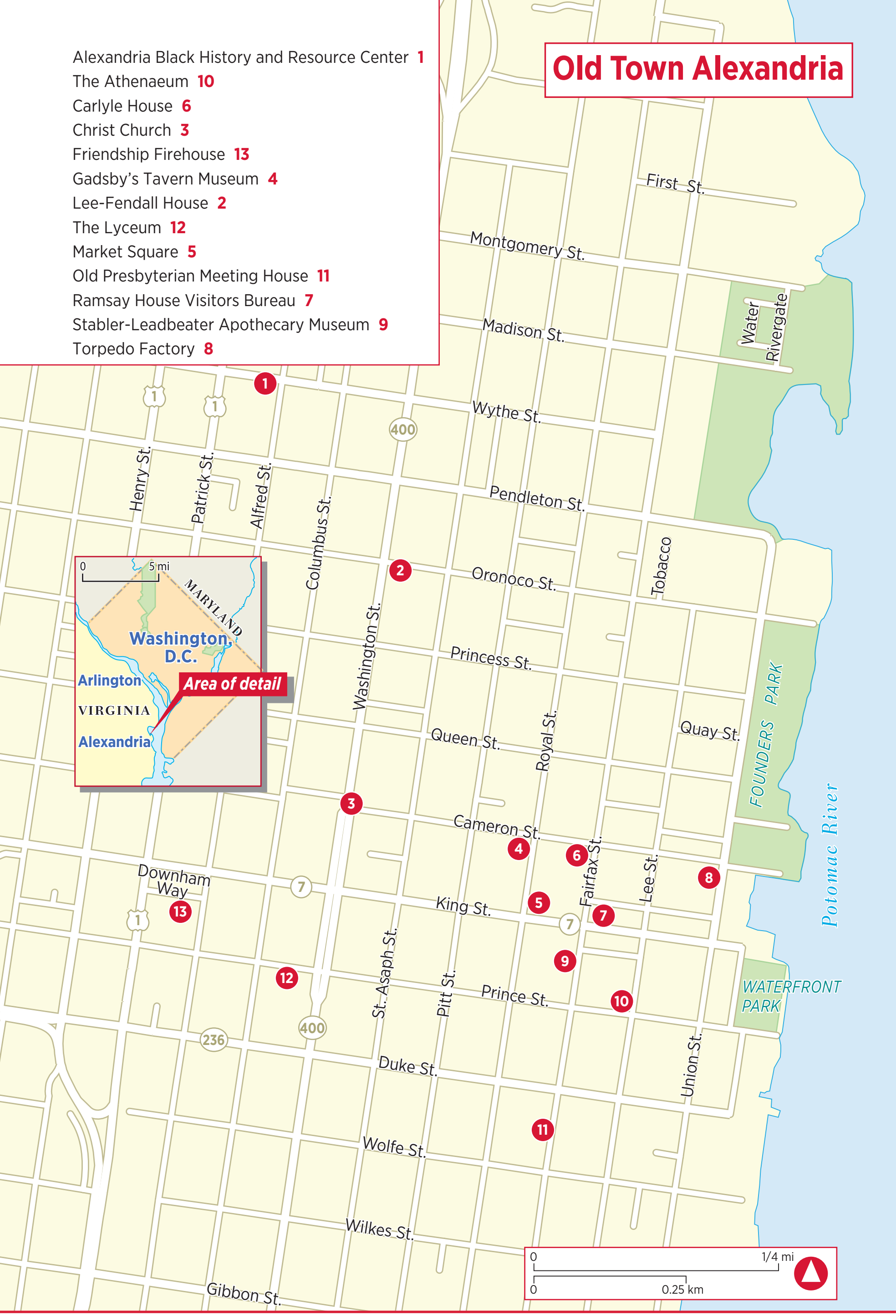
Twenty-first-century America thrives in Old Town's many shops, boutiques, art galleries, bars, and restaurants. But it's still easy to imagine yourself in colonial times as you listen for the rumbling of horse-drawn vehicles over cobblestone (portions of Prince and Oronoco sts. are still paved with cobblestone); dine on Sally Lunn bread and other 18th-century grub in the centuries-old Gadsby's Tavern; and learn about the lives of the nation's forefathers during walking tours that take you in and out of their houses.

Essentials

GETTING THERE If you're driving from the District, take the Arlington Memorial Bridge or the 14th Street Bridge to the George Washington Memorial Parkway south, which becomes Washington Street in Old Town Alexandria. Washington Street intersects with King Street, Alexandria's main thoroughfare. Turn left from Washington Street onto one of the streets before or after King Street (southbound left turns are not permitted from Washington St. onto King St.), and you'll be heading toward the waterfront and the heart of Old Town. If you turn right from Washington Street onto King Street, you'll still be in Old Town, with King Street's long avenue of shops and restaurants awaiting you. You can obtain a free parking permit from the Visitors Center (see information about parking in the "Visitor Information" paragraph, below), or park at meters or in garages. The town is compact, so you won't need a car.

Old Town Alexandria

Alexandria Black History and Resource Center	1
The Athenaeum	10
Carlyle House	6
Christ Church	3
Friendship Firehouse	13
Gadsby's Tavern Museum	4
Lee-Fendall House	2
The Lyceum	12
Market Square	5
Old Presbyterian Meeting House	11
Ramsay House Visitors Bureau	7
Stabler-Leadbeater Apothecary Museum	9
Torpedo Factory	8


First St.
Montgomery St.
Madison St.
Wythe St.
Pendleton St.
Oronoco St.
Princess St.
Queen St.
Cameron St.
King St.
Prince St.
Duke St.
Wolfe St.
Wilkes St.
Gibbon St.
Downham Way
Henry St.
Patrick St.
Alfred St.
Columbus St.
Washington St.
St. Asaph St.
Pitt St.
Royal St.
Fairfax St.
Lee St.
Union St.
Tobacco
Quay St.
Water
Rivergate
FOUNDERS PARK
WATERFRONT PARK
Potomac River
1
400
7
236
0
5 mi
MARYLAND
Washington, D.C.
Arlington
VIRGINIA
Alexandria
Area of detail
0
1/4 mi
0
0.25 km

The easiest way to make the trip is by Metro; Yellow and Blue Line trains travel to the King Street station. From the King Street station, you can catch the free King Street Trolley, which operates daily, 11:30am to 10pm, making frequent stops between the Metro station and the Potomac River. The eastbound AT2, AT5, or AT7 blue-and-gold DASH bus (✆ **703/370-3274;** www.dashbus.com) marked either OLD TOWN or BRADDOCK METRO will also take you up King Street. Ask to be dropped at the corner of Fairfax and King streets, which will put you right across the street from Ramsay House Visitors Center. The fare is $1.50. Or you can walk, although it's about 1½ miles from the station into the center of Old Town.

VISITOR INFORMATION The **Alexandria Convention and Visitors Association's** Ramsay House Visitors Center, 221 King St., at Fairfax Street (✆ **800/388-9119** or 703/746-3301; www.visitalexandriava.com), is open daily April through December, from 10am to 8pm (closed Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1), and 10am to 5pm January through March. Here you can obtain a map/self-guided walking tour and brochures about the area; learn about special events that might be scheduled during your visit and get tickets for them; and receive answers to any questions you might have about accommodations, restaurants, sights, or shopping. The center supplies materials in five languages. You can also call ahead or go on the website to order a visitors guide and other information.

If you come by car, get a free 1-day parking permit here for any 2-hour meter for up to 24 hours. Make sure you put money in the meter to cover yourself until you get back outside with your permit, then head in to the Visitors Center and provide the staff person your license plate number to obtain your permit. The permit can be renewed for a second day.

Historic houses in Old Town.

Trolley bus on King Street.

ORGANIZED TOURS Though it's easy to see Alexandria on your own by putting yourself in the hands of Colonial-attired guides at individual attractions, you might consider taking a comprehensive walking tour of the town. Architecture and history tours leave from the Visitors Center garden, April through mid-November, at least once a day, weather permitting. Tours depart at 10:30am Monday through Saturday and at 2pm on Sunday, with additional tours added during busy seasons. These walk-up tours (no reservations needed) take 1½ hours and cost $15 per person (free for age 6 and under). You pay the guide when you arrive at the Visitors Center.

Alexandria Colonial Tours (✆ **703/519-1749;** www.alexcolonialtours.com) conducts a number of different tours. Its **Ghosts and Graveyard Tour** is offered March through November (weather permitting) at various times and days—best to call for exact schedule. This 1-hour tour departs from Ramsay House and costs $12 for adults, $6 for children ages 7 to 17, and is free for children 6 and under. Reservations are recommended, though not required, for these tours; or you can purchase tickets from the guide, who will be dressed in Colonial attire and standing in front of the Visitors Center.

CITY LAYOUT Old Town is very small and laid out in an easy grid. At the center is the intersection of Washington Street and King Street. Streets change from north to south when they cross King Street. For example, North Alfred Street is the part of Alfred north of King Street (closest to Washington, in other words). Guess where South Alfred Street is.

Alexandria Calendar of Events

The **Alexandria Convention and Visitors Association** (✆ **800/388-9119** or 703/746-3300; www.visitalexandriava.com) posts its calendar of events online and in its visitors guide, which you can order by phone or on its website. Event highlights include:

FEBRUARY

George Washington's Birthday is celebrated over the course of several days, including Presidents' Weekend, which precedes the federal holiday (usually the third Mon in Feb). Festivities typically include a Colonial costume or black-tie banquet, followed by a ball at Gadsby's Tavern, a 10km race, special tours, a Revolutionary War encampment at Fort Ward Park (complete with uniformed troops engaging in skirmishes), the nation's largest George Washington Birthday Parade (50,000–75,000 people attend each year), and 18th-century comic opera performances. Most events, such as the parade and historical reenactments, are free. The Birthnight Ball at Gadsby's Tavern requires tickets for both the banquet and the ball.

MARCH

St. Patrick's Day Parade takes place on King Street on the first Saturday in March.

APRIL

Historic Garden Week in Virginia is celebrated with tours of privately owned local historic homes and gardens the third Saturday of the month. Call the Visitors Center (✆ **703/746-3301**) in early 2012 for more information about tickets and admission prices for the tour.

JULY

Alexandria's birthday (its 263rd in 2012) is celebrated with a concert performance by the Alexandria Symphony Orchestra, fireworks, birthday cake, and other festivities. The Saturday following the Fourth of July. All events are free.

SEPTEMBER

Alexandria Festival of the Arts features the ceramics, sculpture, photography, and other works of more than 200 juried artists. On a Saturday and Sunday in early September. Free.

The 70th Annual Tour of Historic Alexandria Homes takes you to some of the city's most beautifully restored and decorated private homes. Third Saturday in September. Tickets and information at the Visitors Center.

OCTOBER

Ghost tours take place year-round but pick up around **Halloween.** A lantern-carrying guide in 18th-century costume describes Alexandria's ghosts, graveyards, legends, myths, and folklore as you tour the town and graveyards. Call the Visitors Center for information.

NOVEMBER

Christmas Tree Lighting is in Market Square, usually the Saturday after Thanksgiving. The ceremony, which includes choir singing, puppet shows, dance performances, and an appearance by Santa and his elves, begins at 7pm. The night the tree is lit, thousands of tiny lights adorning King Street trees also go on.

DECEMBER

The Annual Scottish Christmas Walk takes place on the first Saturday in December. Activities include kilted bagpipers, Highland dancers, a parade of Scottish clans (with horses and dogs), caroling, fashion shows, storytelling, booths (selling crafts, antiques, food, hot mulled punch, heather, fresh wreaths, and holly), and children's games. Admission is charged for some events. Call the Alexandria Convention and Visitors Association, ✆ **800/388-9119** for details.

The Historic Alexandria Candlelight Tour, the second week in December, visits seasonally decorated historic Alexandria homes and an 18th-century tavern. Colonial dancing, string quartets, madrigal and opera singers, and refreshments are part of the celebration. Purchase tickets at the Ramsay House Visitors Center.

There are so many **holiday-season activities** that the Visitors Association issues a special brochure about them each year. Pick one up to learn about decorations, workshops, walking tours, tree lightings, concerts, bazaars, bake sales, craft fairs, and much more.

What to See & Do

Colonial and post-Revolutionary buildings are Old Town Alexandria's main attractions. My favorites are the Carlyle House and Gadsby's Tavern Museum, but they're all worth a visit.

These sites are most easily accessible via the King Street Metro station, combined with a ride on the free King Street Trolley to the center of Old Town. The exceptions are the Alexandria Black History and Resource Center, whose closest Metro stop is the Braddock Street station, and Fort Ward, to which you should drive or take a taxi.

Old Town is also known for its fine shopping opportunities. Brand-name stores, charming boutiques, antiques shops, art galleries, and gift shops sell everything you might desire. The Visitors Center offers brochures for specific stores as well as a general guide to shopping. Also see chapter 7, which includes some Alexandria shops.

Alexandria Black History Resource Museum In 1940, African Americans in Alexandria staged a sit-in to protest the segregation of blacks from Alexandria's main library. The black community built its own public library and it is this 1940s building that now serves as the Black History Resource Museum. The center exhibits historical objects, photographs, documents, and memorabilia relating to black citizens of Alexandria from the 18th century forward. In addition to the permanent collection, the museum presents rotating exhibits and other activities. If you're interested in further studies, check out the center's Watson Reading Room. A half-hour may be enough time to spend at the center.

The museum is actually on the outskirts of Old Town. Once you've explored the museum, it makes sense to walk into Old Town, rather than taking the Metro or even a taxi. Have a staff person point you in the direction of Washington Street, east of the center; if you choose, you can turn right (or south) at Washington Street and walk 2 blocks or so to the **Lee-Fendall House** (p. 330) at Oronoco and Washington streets.

902 Wythe St. (at N. Alfred St.). ☎ **703/838-4356.** www.alexblackhistory.org. Admission $2. Tues–Sat 10am–4pm. Metro: Braddock Rd. From the station, walk across the parking lot and bear

Alexandria waterfront.

biking TO OLD TOWN ALEXANDRIA & MOUNT VERNON

One of the nicest ways to view the Washington skyline is from across the river while biking in Virginia. Rent a bike at Thompson's Boat Center, across from the Kennedy Center and right on the bike path, or from some other location listed under "Outdoor Activities," in chapter 6. Hop on the pathway that runs along the Potomac River and head toward the monuments and the Arlington Memorial Bridge. In Washington, this is the Rock Creek Park Trail; when you cross Memorial Bridge (near the Lincoln Memorial) into Virginia, the name changes to the Mount Vernon Trail, which is, not surprisingly, a straight shot to Mount Vernon.

As you tool along, you have a breathtaking view of the Potomac and of Washington's grand landmarks: the Kennedy Center, Washington Monument, Lincoln Memorial, Jefferson Memorial, and the National Cathedral off in one direction, and the Capitol off in the other.

Of course, this mode of transportation is also a great way to see Old Town Alexandria and Mount Vernon. The trail carries you past Reagan National Airport via two pedestrian bridges that take you safely through the airport's roadway system. Continue on to Old Town, where you should lock your bike to a lamppost, walk around, tour some of the historic properties listed in this chapter, and take in some refreshment from one of the many excellent restaurants before you proceed to Mount Vernon. The section from Memorial Bridge to Mount Vernon is about 19 miles in all.

right until you reach the corner of West and Wythe sts., where you'll proceed 5 blocks east along Wythe until you reach the center.

The Athenaeum This grand building, with its Greek Revival architectural style, stands out among the narrow Old Town houses on the cobblestone street. Built in 1851, the Athenaeum has been many things: the Bank of the Old Dominion, where Robert E. Lee kept his money prior to the Civil War; a commissary for the Union Army during the Civil War; a church; a triage center where wounded Union soldiers were treated; and a medicine warehouse. Now the hall serves as an art gallery and performance space for the Northern Virginia Fine Arts Association. Pop by to admire the Athenaeum's imposing exterior, including the four soaring Doric columns and its interior hall: 24-foot-high ceilings, enormous windows, and whatever contemporary art is on display. This won't take you more than 20 minutes, tops.

201 Prince St. (at S. Lee St.). ☎ **703/548-0035.** www.nvfaa.org. Free admission (donations accepted). Thurs, Fri, and Sun noon–4pm; Sat 1–4pm. Closed major holidays.

Carlyle House Historic Park One of Virginia's most architecturally impressive 18th-century homes, Carlyle House also figured prominently in American history. In 1753, Scottish merchant John Carlyle completed the mansion for his bride, Sarah Fairfax of Belvoir, a daughter of one of Virginia's most prominent families. It was designed in the style of a Scottish/English manor house and lavishly furnished. Carlyle, a successful merchant, had the means to import the best furnishings and appointments available abroad for his new Alexandria home.

The Athenaeum's Doric columns.

When it was built, Carlyle House was a waterfront property with its own wharf. A social and political center, the house was visited by the great men of the day, including George Washington. But its most important moment in history occurred in April 1755, when Maj. Gen. Edward Braddock, commander-in-chief of His Majesty's forces in North America, met with five Colonial governors here and asked them to tax colonists to finance a campaign against the French and Indians. Colonial legislatures refused to comply, one of the first instances of serious friction between America and Britain. Tours are given on the hour and half-hour and take about 45 minutes; allow another 10 or 15 minutes if you plan to tour the tiered garden of brick walks and boxed parterres. Two of the original rooms, the large parlor and the dining room, have survived intact; the former, where Braddock met the governors, still retains its original fine woodwork, paneling, and pediments. The house is furnished in period pieces; however, only a few of Carlyle's possessions remain. In an upstairs room, an architecture exhibit depicts 18th-century construction methods with hand-hewn beams and hand-wrought nails.

121 N. Fairfax St. (btw. Cameron and King sts.). ☎ **703/549-2997.** www.carlylehouse.org. Admission $5 adults, $3 children 5–12, free for children 4 and under. Tues–Sat 10am–4pm; Sun noon–4pm.

Christ Church This sturdy red-brick Georgian-style church would be an important national landmark even if its two most distinguished members had not been Washington and Lee. It has been in continuous use since 1773; the town of Alexandria grew up around this building that was once known as the "Church in the Woods."

Over the years, the church has undergone many changes, adding the bell tower, church bell, galleries, and organ by the early 1800s, and the "wine-glass" pulpit in 1891. For the most part, the original structure remains, including the handblown glass in the windows.

Christ Church has had its historic moments. Washington and other early church members fomented revolution in the churchyard, and Robert E. Lee met here with Richmond representatives to discuss Lee's taking command of Virginia's military forces at the beginning of the Civil War. You can sit in the pew where George and Martha sat with her two Custis grandchildren or in the Lee family pew. You might also want to walk through the graveyard and note how old the tombstones are, including the oldest stone, dated March 20, 1791.

World dignitaries and U.S. presidents have visited the church over the years. One of the most memorable of these visits took place shortly after Pearl Harbor, when Franklin Delano Roosevelt attended services with Winston Churchill on the World Day of Prayer for Peace, January 1, 1942.

Of course, you're invited to attend a service (Sun at 8, 9, and 11:15am and 5pm; Wed at 7:15am and 12:05pm). There's no admission charge, but donations are appreciated. A guide gives brief lectures to visitors. A gift shop is open Tuesday through Saturday 10am to 4pm, and Sunday 8:45am to 1pm. Twenty minutes should do it here. Be sure to check out the website before you visit, since it offers a wealth of information about the history of the church and town.

118 N. Washington St. (at Cameron St.). ☎ **703/549-1450.** www.historicchristchurch.org. Donations appreciated. Mon–Sat 9am–4pm; Sun 2–4pm. Closed all federal holidays.

Fort Ward Museum & Historic Site ☺ A short drive from Old Town is a 45-acre museum and park that transports you to Alexandria during the Civil War. The action here centers, as it did in the early 1860s, on an actual Union fort that Lincoln ordered erected. It was part of a system of Civil War forts called the "Defenses of Washington." About 90% of the fort's earthwork walls are preserved, and the Northwest Bastion has been restored with six mounted guns (originally there were 36). A model of 19th-century military engineering, the fort was never attacked by Confederate forces. Self-guided tours begin at the Fort Ward ceremonial gate.

Planning Note

Many Alexandria attractions are closed on Monday.

Visitors can explore the fort and replicas of the ceremonial entrance gate and an officer's hut. A museum of Civil War artifacts on the premises features changing exhibits that focus on subjects such as Union arms and equipment, medical care of the wounded, and local war history.

There are picnic areas with barbecue grills in the park surrounding the fort. Living-history presentations take place throughout the year. This is a good stop if you have young children, in which case you could spend an hour or two here (especially if you bring a picnic).

4301 W. Braddock Rd. (btw. Rte. 7 and N. Van Dorn St.). ☎ **703/838-4848.** www.fortward.org. Free admission (donations welcome). Park daily 9am–sunset. Museum Tues–Sat 10am–5pm; Sun noon–5pm. Call for information regarding special holiday closings. From Old Town, follow King St. west, go right on Kenwood Ave., then left on W. Braddock Rd.; continue for a mile to the entrance on the right.

Friendship Firehouse Alexandria's first firefighting organization, the Friendship Fire Company, was established in 1774. In the early days, the company met in taverns and kept its firefighting equipment in a member's barn. Its present Italianate-style brick building dates from 1855; it was erected after an earlier building was, ironically, destroyed by fire. Local tradition holds that George Washington was involved with the firehouse as a founding member, active firefighter, and purchaser of its first fire engine, although research does not confirm these stories. The museum displays an 1851 fire engine, old hoses, buckets, and other firefighting apparatus. This is a tiny place that you can easily visit in 20 minutes. 107 S. Alfred St. (btw. King and Prince sts.). ☎ **703/838-3891.** www.alexandriava.gov/historic/friendship. Admission $2. Sat–Sun 1–4pm.

Gadsby's Tavern Museum ★ Alexandria was once at the crossroads of 18th-century America. Its social center was Gadsby's Tavern, which consisted of two buildings, one Georgian, one Federal, dating from around 1785 and 1792, respectively. Innkeeper John Gadsby combined them to create "a gentleman's tavern," which he operated from 1796 to 1808; it was considered one of the finest in the country. George Washington was a frequent dinner guest; he and Martha danced in the second-floor ballroom, and it was here that Washington celebrated his last birthday. The tavern also welcomed Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, and the Marquis de Lafayette (the French soldier and statesman who served in the American army under Washington during the Revolutionary War and remained close to Washington). It was the scene of lavish parties, theatrical performances, small circuses, government meetings, and concerts. Itinerant merchants used the tavern to display their wares, and traveling doctors and dentists treated a hapless clientele (these were rudimentary professions in the 18th c.) on the premises.

The rooms have been restored to their 18th-century appearance. On the 30-minute tour, you'll get a good look at the Tap Room, a small dining room; the Assembly Room, the ballroom; typical bedrooms; and the underground icehouse, which was filled each winter from the icy river. Tours depart 15 minutes before and after the hour. Cap off the experience with a meal right next door, at the

Inside Gadsby's Tavern Museum.

restored Colonial-style restaurant, **Gadsby's Tavern,** 138 N. Royal St., at Cameron Street (☎ **703/548-1288;** www.gadsbystavernrestaurant.com).

134 N. Royal St. (at Cameron St.). ☎ **703/746-4242.** www.gadsbystavern.org. Admission $5 adults, $3 children 5–12, free for children 4 and under. Tours Apr–Oct Tues–Sat 10am–5pm, Sun–Mon 1–5pm; Nov–Mar Wed–Sat 11am–4pm, Sun 1–4pm. Closed most federal holidays.

Lee-Fendall House Museum This handsome Greek Revival–style house is a veritable Lee family museum of furniture, heirlooms, and documents. "Light Horse Harry" Lee never actually lived here, though he was a frequent visitor, as was his good friend George Washington. He did own the original lot but sold it to Philip Richard Fendall (himself a Lee on his mother's side), who built the house in 1785.

Thirty-seven Lees occupied the house over a period of 118 years (1785–1903), and it was in this house that Harry wrote Alexandria's farewell address to George Washington, delivered when he passed through town on his way to assume the presidency. (Harry also wrote and delivered the famous funeral oration to Washington that contained the words "First in war, first in peace, and first in the hearts of his countrymen.") During the Civil War, the house was seized and used as a Union hospital.

Thirty-minute guided tours interpret the 1850s era of the home and provide insight into Victorian family life. You'll also see the Colonial garden with its magnolia and chestnut trees, roses, and boxwood-lined paths. Much of the interior woodwork and glass is original.

614 Oronoco St. (at Washington St.). ☎ **703/548-1789.** www.leefendallhouse.org. Admission $5 adults, $3 children 11–17, free for children 10 and under. Wed–Sat 10am–3pm; Sun 1–3pm. Call ahead to make sure the museum is open, since it often closes for special events. Tours on the hour 10am–3pm. Closed Thanksgiving and the month of Jan.

The Lyceum This Greek Revival building houses a museum depicting Alexandria's history from the 17th to the 20th century. It features changing exhibits and an ongoing series of lectures, concerts, and educational programs. You can obtain maps and brochures about Virginia state attractions, especially Alexandria attractions. The knowledgeable staff will be happy to answer questions.

The striking brick-and-stucco Lyceum also merits a visit. Built in 1839, it was designed in the Doric temple style to serve as a lecture, meeting, and concert hall. It was an important center of Alexandria's cultural life until the Civil War, when Union forces appropriated it for use as a hospital. After the war it became a private residence, and still later it was subdivided for office space. In 1969, however, the city council's use of eminent domain prevented the Lyceum from being demolished in favor of a parking lot. Allow about 20 minutes here.

201 S. Washington St. (off Prince St.). ☎ **703/838-4994.** www.alexandriahistory.org. Admission $2. Mon–Sat 10am–5pm; Sun 1–5pm. Closed Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1.

Old Presbyterian Meeting House Presbyterian congregations have worshiped in Virginia since the Rev. Alexander Whittaker converted Pocahontas in Jamestown in 1614. This brick church was built by Scottish pioneers in 1775. Although it wasn't George Washington's church, the Meeting House bell tolled continuously for 4 days after his death in December 1799, and memorial services were preached from the pulpit here by Presbyterian, Episcopal, and Methodist ministers. According to the Alexandria paper of the day, "The walking being bad to the Episcopal church the funeral sermon of George Washington will be preached at the Presbyterian Meeting House." Two months later, on Washington's birthday, Alexandria citizens marched from Market Square to the church to pay their respects.

Many famous Alexandrians are buried in the church graveyard, including John and Sarah Carlyle; Dr. James Craik (the surgeon who treated—some say killed—Washington, dressed Lafayette's wounds at Brandywine, and ministered to the dying Braddock at Monongahela); and William Hunter, Jr., founder of the St. Andrew's Society of Scottish descendants, to whom bagpipers pay homage on the first Saturday of December. It is also the site of a Tomb of an Unknown Revolutionary War Soldier. Dr. James Muir, minister between 1789 and 1820, lies beneath the sanctuary in his gown and bands.

The original Meeting House was gutted by a lightning fire in 1835, but parishioners restored it in the style of the day a few years later. The present bell, said to be recast from the metal of the old one, was hung in a newly constructed belfry in 1843, and a new organ was installed in 1849. The Meeting House closed its doors in 1889, and for 60 years was used sporadically. But in 1949 it was reborn as a living Presbyterian U.S.A. church, and today the Old Meeting House looks much as it did following its first restoration. The original parsonage, or manse, is still intact. There's no guided tour. Allow 20 minutes for touring.

321 S. Fairfax St. (btw. Duke and Wolfe sts.). ☎ **703/549-6670.** www.opmh.org. Free admission, but you must obtain a key from the office to tour the church. Sun services at 8:30 and 11am, except in summer, when a service is held at 10am.

Stabler-Leadbeater Apothecary Museum When its doors closed in 1933, this landmark drugstore was the second oldest in continuous operation in America. Run for five generations by the same Quaker family (beginning in 1792), the store counted Robert E. Lee (who purchased the paint for Arlington House here), George Mason, Henry Clay, John C. Calhoun, and George Washington among its famous patrons. Gothic Revival decorative elements and Victorian-style doors were added in the 1840s. Today the apothecary looks much as it did

Antique, handblown glass bottles at the Stabler-Leadbeater Apothecary Museum.

in Colonial times, its shelves lined with original handblown gold leaf–labeled bottles (the most valuable collection of antique medicinal bottles in the country), old scales stamped with the royal crown, patent medicines, and equipment for bloodletting. The clock on the rear wall, the porcelain-handled mahogany drawers, and two mortars and pestles all date from about 1790. Among the shop's documentary records is this 1802 order from Mount Vernon: "Mrs. Washington desires Mr. Stabler to send by the bearer a quart bottle of his best Castor Oil and the bill for it." The museum is open for guided tours only, which take place 15 minutes before and after the hour, and last 30 minutes.

105–107 S. Fairfax St. (near King St.). ☎ **703/838-3852.** www.apothecarymuseum.org. Admission $5 adults, $3 children 5–12, free for children 4 and under. Apr–Oct Tues–Sat 10am–5pm, Sun–Mon 1–5pm; Nov–Mar Wed–Sat 11am–4pm, Sun 1–4pm. Closed major holidays.

Torpedo Factory This block-long, three-story building was built in 1918 as a torpedo shell-case factory but now accommodates some 82 artists' studios, where 165 professional artists and craftspeople create and sell their own works. Here you can see artists at work in their studios: from potters to painters as well as those who create stained-glass windows and fiber art.

On permanent display are exhibits on Alexandria history provided by Alexandria Archaeology (☎ **703/746-4399;** www.alexandriaarchaeology.org), which is headquartered here and engages in extensive city research. A volunteer or staff member is on hand to answer questions. Art lovers may end up browsing for an hour or two.

105 N. Union St. (btw. King and Cameron sts. on the waterfront). ☎ **703/838-4565.** www.torpedofactory.org. Free admission. Daily 10am–6pm (Thurs until 9pm); archaeology exhibit area Tues–Fri 10am–3pm, Sat 10am–5pm, Sun 1–5pm. Closed Easter, July 4, Thanksgiving, Dec 25, and Jan 1.

Where to Stay

With a total of 4,200 hotel guest rooms throughout Alexandria, the city will have no trouble accommodating you, should you decide to stay overnight. Hotels run the budget gamut, from Comfort Inns at the low end to the posh new Lorien Hotel and Spa at the luxe end. Two properties lie especially close to the heart of historic Old Town. The **Hotel Monaco Alexandria,** at 480 King St. (☎ **800/546-7866** or 703/549-6080; www.monaco-alexandria.com), is a former Holiday Inn, recently converted by boutique hotel group Kimpton Hotels into a luxury property with 241 stylish rooms, a pool, health club, and chef-driven restaurant. Rates vary by season and date, but expect to pay from $159 to $300 on the weekends, $229 to $370 weekdays, for a standard double room.

Another Kimpton property, **Morrison House,** 116 S. Alfred St. (☎ **866/834-6628** or 703/838-8000; **www.morrisonhouse.com**), is also a standout, often named by *Condé Nast Traveler* to its Gold List of hotels and by TripAdvisor travelers as a winner for best service. Its 45 rooms are appointed in high style with canopied four-poster beds, mahogany armoires, decorative fireplaces, and the like. Rates can start at $129 for the smallest room off season on the weekend and at $289 for a standard room on a weekday in season. Morrison House is known for its restaurant, the **Grille,** which presents award-winning contemporary American cuisine.

For other recommendations, check the **Alexandria Convention and Visitors Association** website, **www.visitalexandriava.com**, where you can book an online reservation and also read about various promotions that hotels are offering.

Where to Eat

There are a number of Alexandria restaurants that are so well-liked that Washingtonians often drive over just to dine here. The following are among the best for to suit assorted budgets, tastes, and styles; all are easily accessible via the King Street Metro station, combined with a ride on the free King Street Trolley to the center of Old Town.

EXPENSIVE

La Bergerie FRENCH This old-school French restaurant has been here forever and is ever popular. Waiters are tuxedoed and entrees are updated traditional: escargots sprinkled with hazelnuts, smoky foie gras, lobster bisque, *tournedos* of beef with wild mushrooms and béarnaise sauce. La Bergerie is known for its dessert soufflés, which you must request when you order your entrees. You'll want to dress up here. And be sure to order an Irish coffee, which is prepared at your table with flourishes and drama—and it tastes great, too.

218 N. Lee St. ☎ **703/683-1007.** www.labergerie.com. Reservations required. Lunch main courses $14–$18; dinner main courses $28–$34. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Sat 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–9:30pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm; Sun 5–9pm.

Restaurant Eve ★★★ NEW AMERICAN Named for the first child of owners Cathal (the chef) and Meshelle Armstrong, Eve is nationally recognized and locally beloved, which means it can be hard, really hard, to score a reservation, so call way ahead. Dine in the casual bistro or in the elegant tasting room, where five-course ($110 per person), seven-course ($130 per person), and nine-course ($150 per person) menus are offered. Bistro entrees might include bouillabaisse and sirloin of veal. Tasting-menu items range from butter-poached lobster with heirloom carrots to gnocchi with spring garlic and golden beets. Chef Armstrong has long been committed to seasonal cooking using the fresh produce of local farmers. Don't miss Eve's best dessert: an old-fashioned "birthday cake," which is a mouth-watering slice of white cake layered and iced with pink frosting and sprinkles. And be sure to read over the wine and cocktails list, since sommelier and "liquid savant" Todd Thrasher has gained such renown for his inventive concoctions—"Millions of Peaches" (peach vodka, champagne-vinegar-pickled peaches, and poached peaches), "Jose's Yin and Tonic" (made with house-made tonic)—that he's opened a nearby speakeasy lounge, **PX,** located just above **Eamonn's A Dublin Chipper** (see below), where he dispenses more fun drinks and good times.

110 S. Pitt St. (near King St.). ☎ **703/706-0450.** www.restauranteve.com. Reservations recommended. Jacket advised for men in bistro; jacket and tie advised for men in tasting room. Bistro lunch items $18–$25; dinner main courses $28–$41; tasting room fixed-price 5-course dinner $110, 7-course

"Millions of Peaches" at Restaurant Eve.

$130, 9-course $150; bistro fixed-price 3-course dinner Fri–Sat $65. Lunch menu served at the bar weekdays 11:30am–4pm, $15 for any two items. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Bistro Mon–Fri 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Sat 5:30–10pm. Tasting room Mon–Sat 5:30–9:30pm.

MODERATE

Majestic Café ★ SOUTHERN A lively bar fronts the narrow restaurant, making a dining experience here a little noisy; that can be either annoying or festive, depending on your mood. I promise, though, that you'll enjoy the grilled calamari salad, soft-shell crabs, artichoke and fontina cheese tart, spoon bread, hush puppies, and, for dessert, German chocolate cake. The Majestic was slated to close, until that dynamic couple Meshelle and Cathal Armstrong, of Restaurant Eve, rode to the rescue in 2007. The Majestic offers a bar lunch special Monday through Friday from 11:30am to 2:30pm: any lunch entree for $12; and a Sunday dinner special: $22 per person and a set menu.

911 King St. (near Alfred St.). ☎ **703/837-9117.** www.majesticcafe.com. Reservations recommended. Lunch $11–$21; dinner $19–$26. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Sat 11:30am–2:30pm; Mon–Thurs 5:30–10pm; Fri–Sat 5:30–10:30pm; Sun 1–9pm.

INEXPENSIVE

Eamonn's A Dublin Chipper ★ FISH & CHIPS Fish and chips and a few sides—onion rings, coleslaw—that's what we're talking here. But it's charming. Upstairs is **PX,** an exclusive lounge, where mixologist Todd Thrasher may be on hand to shake the drinks he's created. This is another in the priceless strand of rare restaurant experiences that Cathal and Meshelle Armstrong are perpetrating on this side of the Potomac. The Chipper is named after their son Eamonn, **Restaurant Eve** (see above) for their firstborn daughter. The Armstrongs have a following, so expect a crowd.

728 King St. ☎ **703/299-8384.** www.eamonnsdublinchipper.com. Reservations not accepted. Main courses $5–$8. AE, DC, DISC, MC, V. Mon–Wed 11:30am–10pm; Thurs 11:30am–11pm; Fri 11:30am–midnight; Sat noon–midnight; Sun noon–closing.

La Madeleine ☺ FRENCH CAFE It may be part of a self-service chain, but this place has its charms. Its French-country interior has a beamed ceiling, bare oak floors, a wood-burning stove, and maple hutches displaying crockery and pewter mugs. Also, the range of affordable menu items here makes this a good choice for families with finicky eaters in tow.

La Madeleine opens early—at 6:30am every day—so come for breakfast to feast on fresh-baked croissants, Danish, scones, muffins, and brioches, or a heartier bacon-and-eggs plate. Throughout the day, there are salads, sandwiches (including a traditional croque-monsieur), and hot dishes ranging from quiche and pizza to rotisserie chicken with a Caesar salad. After 5pm, additional choices include pastas and specials such as beef tenders *en merlot* or herb-crusted pork tenderloin, both served with garlic mashed potatoes and green beans almondine. Conclude with a fruit tart, or chocolate, vanilla, and praline triple-layer cheesecake with graham-cracker crust. Wine and beer are served.

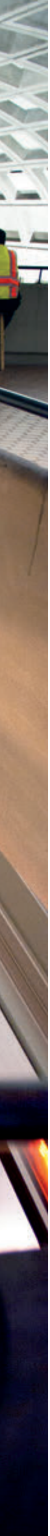
500 King St. (at S. Pitt St.). ☎ **703/739-2854.** www.lamadeleine.com. Reservations not accepted. Breakfast main courses $4.50–$9; lunch and dinner main courses $5–$13. AE, DISC, MC, V. Sun–Thurs 6:30am–10pm; Fri–Sat 6:30am–11pm.

Nightlife

Old Town Alexandria's nightlife options center on the bar scene, which is nearly as varied as that offered across the Potomac in the District. In fact, a number of popular, in-town restaurant-bars have outposts here, including **Pizzeria Paradiso** (see p. 133), at 124 King St. (www.eatyourpizza.com; 703/837-1245), whose cozy bar is situated behind a large glass fireplace and serves 14 drafts, one cask ale, American microbrews and Belgian beers. Among the notable only-in-Old Town establishments is the brick-fronted and decades-old **Tiffany Tavern** (1116 King St., www.tiffanytavern.com; 703/836-8844), known for its live bluegrass music, burgers, and open mike events. If you're in the mood for raucous sing-alongs, make your way to **Murphy's Pub** (713 King St., www.murphyspub.com; 703/548-1717), where live Irish music plays nightly. And for sophisticated ambience, check out **Vermilion** (1120 King St., www.vermilionrestaurant.ccom; 703/684-9669), which is both a fine restaurant and upscale cocktail lounge, complete with cushioned benches, specialty drinks, and all the other trappings of a hipster scene. Come here Tuesday or Wednesday nights at 9:30pm and you'll enjoy live performances by established local musicians.

10

PLANNING YOUR TRIP TO WASHINGTON, D.C.



As with any trip, a little preparation is essential before you start your journey to Washington, D.C. This chapter provides a variety of planning tools, including information on how to get there, tips on accommodations, and on-the-ground resources.

GETTING THERE

By Plane

Three airports serve the Washington, D.C., area. General information follows that should help you determine which airport is your best bet.

A note for **international visitors:** Some large airlines offer transatlantic or transpacific passengers special discount tickets under the name **Visit USA,** which allows mostly one-way travel from one U.S. destination to another at very low prices. Unavailable in the U.S., these discount tickets must be purchased abroad in conjunction with your international fare. If Washington, D.C., is just one of the places you're visiting in the United States, you might want to check out the Visit USA program, which might prove the easiest, fastest, and cheapest way for you to see the country.

Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport (DCA) lies 4 miles south of D.C., across the Potomac River in Virginia, about a 10-minute trip by car in non-rush-hour traffic, and 15 to 20 minutes by Metro anytime. Its proximity to the District and its direct access to the Metro rail system are reasons why you might want to fly into National.

Approximately 12 airlines serve this airport, which has nonstop flights to 77 U.S. cities, plus Nassau, Bermuda, Montreal, Ottawa, and Toronto. Nearly all nonstop flights are to and from cities located within 1,250 miles from Washington. The exceptions are flights between National and Phoenix, Denver, Las Vegas, Seattle, Los Angeles, and Salt Lake City. Among the airlines serving National Airport are **Air Canada, American, Continental, Delta,** and **US Airways,** and discount airlines **JetBlue, Frontier,** and **AirTran.** Delta and US Airways operate shuttles that together offer hourly or nearly hourly flights between National and Boston's Logan Airport, and National and New York's LaGuardia Airport.

National Airport's traveler-friendly services include ticket counters that provide access to passengers with disabilities, more than 30 eateries (notably T.G.I. Friday's and hometown favorite Five Guys for burgers and fries), 30 shops (look for America! and the Smithsonian Museum Store for last-minute gifts), Wi-Fi service (rates vary depending on your choice of Internet provider) throughout the airport, currency-exchange stations, commissioned artwork displayed throughout the terminals (go on a tour if your flight's been delayed), and climate-controlled pedestrian bridges that connect the terminal directly to the Metro station, whose

PREVIOUS PAGE: **D.C.'s Metro.**

Blue and Yellow Lines stop here. The Metropolitan Washington Airports Authority oversees both National and Dulles airports, so the website is the same for the two facilities: **www.mwaa.com**. Check there for airport information, or call ✆ **703/417-8000.** For Metro information, go online at **www.wmata.com** or call ✆ **202/637-7000.**

Washington Dulles International Airport (IAD) is 26 miles outside the capital, in Chantilly, Virginia, a 35- to 45-minute ride to downtown in non-rush-hour traffic. Of the three airports, Dulles handles more daily flights, with more than 32 airlines flying nonstop to 122 destinations, including 43 foreign cities. The airport serves as a hub for United Airlines. The airport is not as convenient to the heart of Washington as National, but it's more convenient than BWI, thanks to an uncongested airport access road that travels half the distance toward Washington.

Dulles is closing in on the completion of a decades-long expansion. In September 2009, Dulles opened new security screening areas on the mezzanine level of the airport, alleviating the noise, confusion, and long security lines that used to greet you on the airport's main level, where ticketing and check-in take place. Once you've cleared security, you're not far from boarding the AeroTrain, the airport's underground train system and station that debuted January 2010. AeroTrain replaces most, but not all, of the cumbersome mobile lounges that until now have transported most travelers to and from the main and midfield terminals. The project's other improvements include a moving walkway for pedestrians between the main terminal and concourse B and the addition of a fourth runway. Eventually the airport will add a fifth runway, which is expected to more than triple its annual passenger traffic to 55 million.

Among Dulles's major domestic airlines are **American, Delta, United,** and **US Airways,** and discount airlines **AirTran, JetBlue, Southwest,** and **Virgin America.** The airport's major international airlines include **Aeroflot, British Airways, Air France, Lufthansa, Virgin Atlantic, ANA Airways,** and **Saudi Arabian Airlines.**

Dulles's many eateries and shops include Gordon Biersch Brewery and Restaurant, Five Guys for burgers and fries, Brooks Brothers clothiers, and the Smithsonian Museum Store. Like National, Dulles provides Wi-Fi service throughout the airport (rates vary depending on your choice of Internet provider) and has several currency-exchange stations and ATMs.

The airport's website is **www.mwaa.com** and its information line is ✆ **703/572-2700.**

Last but not least is **Baltimore–Washington International Thurgood Marshall Airport (BWI),** which is located about 45 minutes from downtown, a few miles outside of Baltimore. A vast expansion has added 11 gates to a newly improved concourse, and skywalks from parking garages to terminals; and the number of parking spaces has tripled. One factor especially accounts for this tremendous growth, the same that recommends BWI to travelers: the major presence of **Southwest Airlines,** whose bargain fares and flights to about 43 cities seem to offer something for everyone. (Southwest also serves Dulles Airport, but in a much smaller capacity.)

In all, about 11 airlines serve BWI, flying nonstop to nearly 70 destinations, including five foreign cities. Major domestic airlines include **American, Continental, Delta, United,** and **US Airways** and discount airlines **AirTran,**

Southwest, and **JetBlue.** Major international airlines include **British Airways** and **Air Canada.**

Among BWI's on-site attractions are plenty of eateries, like Baltimore favorite, Obrycki's Restaurant; some shops, like America! and Godiva Chocolatier; currency-exchange stations; ATMs; and Wi-Fi service, which is available throughout the airport if you access Boingo Wireless (www.boingowireless.com) and pay for a daily or monthly plan.

Call ✆ **800/435-9294** for airport information, or point your browser to **www.bwiairport.com**.

GETTING INTO TOWN FROM THE AIRPORT

Each of the three airports offers similar options for getting into the city. Follow the signs to "ground transportation" and look for the banners or a staff representative of the service you desire. All three airports could really use better signage, especially because their ground transportation desks always seem to be located quite a distance from the gate at which you arrive. Keep trudging, and follow baggage claim signs, too, since ground transportation operations are always situated near baggage carousels.

TAXI SERVICE For a trip to downtown D.C., you can expect a taxi to cost close to $20 for the 10- to 20-minute ride from National Airport; $57 to $61 for the 30- to 45-minute ride from Dulles Airport; and about $90 for the 45-minute ride from BWI.

SUPERSHUTTLE These vans offer shared-ride, door-to-door service between the airport and your destination, whether in the District or in a suburban location. You make a reservation by phone or online (✆ **800/258-3826;** www.supershuttle.com) and then proceed to the SuperShuttle desk in your airport to check in. The only drawback to this service is the roundabout way the driver must follow, as he or she drops off or picks up other passengers en route. If you arrive after the SuperShuttle desk has closed, you can summon a van by calling customer service at ✆ **800/258-3826.** The 24-hour service bases its fares on zip code, so to reach downtown, expect to pay about $14, plus $10 for each additional person from National; $29, plus $10 per additional person from Dulles; and $37, plus $12 per additional person from BWI. If you're calling the SuperShuttle for a ride from a D.C.-area location to one of the airports, you must reserve a spot at least 24 hours in advance.

LIMOUSINES Limousine service is the most costly of all options, with prices starting at about $50 at National, $90 at Dulles, and $130 at BWI for private car transportation to downtown D.C. For pickup from BWI, reserve passage by calling ✆ **800/878-7743** or 301/912-0000; or go online at www.rmalimo.com. For pickup from National or Dulles, try **Red Top Executive Sedan** (✆ **800/296-3300** or 703/522-3333; www.redtopcab.com). Or choose a limousine service from the list posted on Destination D.C.'s website, www.destinationdc.org, in its downloadable Visitors Guide. (Click on "Browse DC," then "Interactive Visitors Guide," then look within the list of downloadable sections to find the category "Transportation, Tours, and Neighborhoods." Click on that category to read about additional transportation services.)

Free hotel/motel shuttles operate from all three airports to certain nearby properties. Inquire about such transportation when you book a room at your hotel.

Individual Transportation Options from Each Airport

FROM RONALD REAGAN WASHINGTON NATIONAL AIRPORT If you are not too encumbered with luggage, you should take **Metrorail** into the city. Metro's Yellow and Blue Lines stop at the airport and connect via an enclosed walkway to level two, the concourse level, of the main terminal, adjacent to terminals B and C. If yours is one of the airlines that still uses the "old" terminal A (Spirit, AirTran, JetBlue, Air Canada, Frontier), you will have a longer walk to reach the Metro station. Signs pointing the way can be confusing, so ask an airport employee if you're headed in the right direction; or, better yet, head out to the curb and hop a shuttle bus to the station, but be sure to ask the driver to let you know when you've reached the enclosed bridge that leads to the Metro (it may not be obvious, and drivers don't always announce the stops). **Metrobuses** also serve the area, should you be going somewhere off the Metro route. But Metrorail is fastest, a 15- to 20-minute non-rush-hour ride to downtown. It is safe, convenient, and cheap; the base fare is $1.60 and goes up from there depending on when (fares increase during rush hours) and where you're going.

If you're renting a car from an on-site **car-rental agency, Alamo** (✆ 888/215-0010), **Avis** (✆ 703/419-5815), **Budget** (✆ 703/419-1021), **Dollar** (✆ 800/800-4000), **Hertz** (✆ 703/419-6300), **National** (✆ 703/419-1032), or **Thrifty** (✆ 877/283-0898), go to level two, the concourse level, follow the pedestrian walkway to the parking garage, find garage A, and descend one flight. You can also take the complimentary Airport Shuttle (look for the sign posted at the curb outside the terminal) to parking garage A. If you've rented from off-premises agency **Enterprise** (✆ 703/553-7744), head outside the baggage claim area of your terminal, and catch the Enterprise shuttle bus.

To get downtown by car, follow the signs out of the airport for the George Washington Parkway, headed north toward Washington. Stay on the GW Parkway until you see signs for I-395 north to Washington. Take the I-395 north exit, which takes you across the 14th Street Bridge. Stay in the left lane crossing the bridge and follow the signs for Route 1, which will put you on 14th Street NW. (You'll see the Washington Monument off to your left.) Ask your hotel for directions from 14th Street and Constitution Avenue NW. Or take the more scenic route, always staying to the left on the GW Parkway as you follow the signs for Memorial Bridge. You'll be driving alongside the Potomac River, with the monuments in view across the river; then, as you cross over Memorial Bridge, you're greeted by the Lincoln Memorial. Stay left coming over the bridge, swoop around to the left of the Memorial, take a left on 23rd Street NW, a right on Constitution Avenue, and then, if you want to be in the heart of downtown, left again on 15th Street NW (the Washington Monument will be to your right).

FROM WASHINGTON DULLES INTERNATIONAL AIRPORT The **Washington Flyer Express Bus** (✆ **888/927-4359;** www.washfly.com) runs between Dulles and Metro's Orange Line station at West Falls Church, where you can purchase a Metro farecard to board an Orange Line train bound for

"New Carrollton," which heads into D.C. In the airport, look for signs for the DULLES AIRPORT SHUTTLE, which leaves from Door 4 on the arrivals level (follow the ramp up to the ticket counter). Buses to the West Falls Church Metro station run daily, every 30 minutes, and cost $10 one-way. (By the way, **"Washington Flyer"** is also the name under which the taxi service operates at Dulles.)

More convenient is the **Metrobus** service (no. 5A) that runs between Dulles (buses depart from curb 2E, outside the Ground Transportation area) and the L'Enfant Plaza Metro station, located across from the National Mall and the Smithsonian museums and downhill from nearby Capitol Hill. The bus departs every 30 to 40 minutes weekdays, hourly on weekends. It costs $6 and takes 45 minutes to an hour.

If you are renting a car at Dulles, head down the ramp near your baggage claim area, and walk outside to the curb to look for your rental car's shuttle-bus stop. The buses come by every 5 minutes or so en route to nearby rental lots. These include **Alamo** (✆ 703/661-3200), **Avis** (✆ 703/661-3505), **Budget** (✆ 703/437-9373), **Dollar** (✆ 866/434-2226), **Enterprise** (✆ 703/661-8800), **Hertz** (✆ 703/471-6020), **National** (✆ 703/661-3200), and **Thrifty** (✆ 877/283-0898).

To reach downtown Washington from Dulles by car, exit the airport and stay on the Dulles Access Road, which leads right into I-66 east. Follow I-66 east, which takes you across the Theodore Roosevelt Memorial Bridge; be sure to stay in the center lane as you cross the bridge, and this will put you on Constitution Avenue (Rte. 29). Ask your hotel for directions from this point.

FROM BALTIMORE–WASHINGTON INTERNATIONAL AIRPORT Washington's Metro service runs an Express Metro Bus ("B30") between its Metrorail Green Line Greenbelt station and BWI Airport. In the airport, head to the lower level and look for PUBLIC TRANSIT signs to find the bus, which operates daily, departs every 40 minutes, takes about 30 minutes to reach the station, and costs $6. At the Greenbelt Metro station, you purchase a Metro farecard and board a Metro train bound for Branch Avenue, which will take you into the city. Depending on where you want to go, you can either stay on the Green Line train to your designated stop or get off at the Fort Totten station to transfer to a Red Line train, whose stops include Union Station (near Capitol Hill) and various downtown locations. Transfers can be tricky, so you may want to ask a fellow passenger or a Metro attendant to make sure you're headed in the right direction.

You also have the choice of taking either an **Amtrak** (✆ **800/872-7245;** www.amtrak.com) or the Camden line of the **Maryland Rural Commuter** train, or MARC (✆ **800/325-7245;** http://mta.maryland.gov/services/marc/schedulesSystemMaps/Camden.cfm) train into the city. Both trains travel between the BWI Railway Station (✆ **410/672-6169**) and Washington's Union Station (✆ **202/906-3104**), about a 30-minute ride. Amtrak's service is daily (ticket prices range from $14 to $35 per person, one-way, depending on time and train type), while MARC's is weekdays only ($4 per person, one-way). A courtesy shuttle runs every 10 minutes or so between the airport and the train station; stop at the desk near the baggage-claim area to check for the next departure time of both the shuttle bus and the train. Trains depart about once per hour.

BWI operates a large off-site car-rental facility. From the ground transportation area, you board a shuttle bus that transports you to the lot. Rental agencies include **Alamo** (✆ 410/859-8092), **Avis** (✆ 410/859-1680), **Budget** (✆ 410/691-2913), **Dollar** (✆ 800/800-4000), **Enterprise** (✆ 800/325-8007), **Hertz** (✆ 410/850-7400), **National** (✆ 410/859-8860), and **Thrifty** (✆ 410/850-7139).

Here's how you reach Washington: Look for signs for I-195 and follow I-195 west until you see signs for Washington and the Baltimore–Washington Parkway (I-295); head south on I-295. Get off I-295 when you see the signs for Route 50/New York Avenue, which leads into the District, via New York Avenue. Ask your hotel for specific directions from New York Avenue NE.

By Car

About one-fifth of leisure visitors to Washington arrive by plane, and if that's you, don't worry about renting a car. In fact, it's better if you don't, since the traffic in the city and throughout the region is absolutely abysmal, parking spaces are hard to find, garage and lot charges are exorbitant, and hotel overnight rates are even worse. Furthermore, Washington is amazingly easy to traverse on foot—so easy, in fact, that the Brookings Institution recently named it the most walkable city in the country. Our public transportation and taxi systems are accessible and comprehensive, as well.

But if you are like most visitors, you're planning on driving here, traveling on one of the following major highways: I-70 and I-270, I-95, and I-295 from the north; I-95 and I-395, Route 1, and Route 4 from the south; Route 50/301 and Route 450 from the east; and Route 7, Route 50, I-66, and Route 29/211 from the west.

No matter which road you take, there's a good chance you will have to navigate some portion of the **Capital Beltway** (I-495 and I-95) to gain entry to D.C. The Beltway girds the city, its approximate 66-mile route passing through Maryland and Virginia, with some 56 interchanges or exits leading off from it. The Beltway is nearly always congested, but especially during weekday morning and evening rush hours (roughly 5:30–9:30am and 3–7pm). Drivers can get a little crazy, weaving in and out of traffic.

Get yourself a good map before you do anything else. **Destination D.C.'s** website, **www.destinationdc.org**, posts downloadable maps that are quite helpful. Another great source is the **American Automobile Association** (**AAA; ✆ 800/763-9900** for emergency road service and for connection to the mid-Atlantic office; www.aaa.com), which provides its members with maps and detailed Trip-Tiks that give precise directions to a destination, including up-to-date information about areas of construction.

If you are driving to a hotel in D.C. or its suburbs, contact the establishment to find out the best route to the hotel's address and other crucial details concerning parking availability and rates.

The District is 240 miles from New York City, 40 miles from Baltimore, 700 miles from Chicago, 500 miles from Boston, and about 630 miles from Atlanta.

By Train

Amtrak (**www.amtrak.com**, ✆ **800/USA-RAIL** [872-7245]) offers daily service to Washington from New York, Boston, and Chicago. Amtrak also travels daily between Washington and points south, including Raleigh, Charlotte, Atlanta, cities in Florida, and New Orleans. Amtrak's **Acela Express** trains offer the quickest service along the "Northeast Corridor," linking Boston, New York, Philadelphia, and Washington. The trains travel as fast as 150 mph, making the trip between New York and Washington in times that range from less than 3 hours to 3 hours and 45 minutes, depending on the number of stops in the schedule. Likewise, Acela Express's Boston- Washington trip takes anywhere from 6½ hours to more than 8 hours, depending on station stops.

Amtrak runs fewer Acela trains on weekends, and honors passenger discounts, such as those for seniors and AAA members, only on weekend Acela travel, not on weekdays.

Amtrak offers a smorgasbord of good-deal rail passes and discounted fares; although not all are based on advance purchase, you may have more discount options by reserving early. The bargain fares can be used only on certain days and hours of the day; be sure to find out exactly what restrictions apply. Tickets for children ages 2 to 15 cost half the price of a regular coach fare when the children are accompanied by a fare-paying adult. For more information, go to **www.amtrak.com** and click on the website's "Deals" section, where you'll find assorted discount possibilities. ***Note:*** Most Amtrak travel requires a reservation, which means that every traveler is guaranteed, but not assigned, a seat.

Both American and international visitors who plan to travel to other places in the country can buy a **USA Rail Pass,** good for 15, 30, or 45 days of unlimited travel on **Amtrak** (✆ **800/USA-RAIL** [872-7245]; www.amtrak.com). The pass is available online or through many overseas travel agents. See Amtrak's website for the cost of travel throughout the United States. The passes are not the same as tickets, which you buy separately using your pass. Reservations are generally required and should be made as early as possible. Other rail passes are also available.

Amtrak trains arrive at historic **Union Station,** 50 Massachusetts Ave. NE (✆ **202/371-9441;** www.unionstationdc.com), a short walk from the Capitol, across the circle from several hotels, and a short cab or Metro ride from downtown. Union Station is a turn-of-the-20th-century Beaux Arts masterpiece that was magnificently restored in the late 1980s. Offering a three-level marketplace of shops and restaurants, this stunning depot is conveniently located and connects with Metro service. Taxis are almost always available. (For more on Union Station, see chapters 6 and 7.)

By Bus

Bus travel is now in vogue, thanks as much to the economy as to the rise of fabulously priced, comfortable, clean, and fast bus services. Quite a number of buses travel between Washington, D.C., and New York City, and a growing number travel between D.C. and cities scattered up and down the East Coast.

Check out one of these fleets: **Bolt Bus** (✆ **877/265-8287;** www.boltbus.com) travels daily between D.C.'s Union Station and downtown at 10th and H streets northwest and NYC's Penn Station or Chinatown, for $1 to $25 each way. **Megabus** (✆ **877/462-6342;** www.megabus.com) travels between Washington, D.C., and NYC's Penn Station and 14 other locations, including Boston, Toronto, and Knoxville, Tennessee, for peanuts, usually $3 to $5 one-way. Megabus's bus stop in D.C. is downtown at 10th and H streets northwest.

Vamoose Bus (✆ **877/393-2828;** www.vamoosebus.com) travels between Rosslyn, Virginia's stop near the Rosslyn Metro station and Bethesda, Maryland's stop near the Bethesda Metro station, and NYC's Penn Station, for $30 each way, with a coupon given at the end of each trip: Collect four and ride one-way for free.

Greyhound (**✆ 800/231-2222;** www.greyhound.com) recently has picked up its game and now offers a new fleet of buses and improved service in an attempt to rival the flashy newcomers. Ironically, the company that traditionally has offered the cheapest mode of travel is more expensive than its bus company competitors. Plus, the D.C. Greyhound bus depot, at 1005 1st St. NE, is a pretty unsavory place to begin or end a journey. Of course, Greyhound does travel to many cities nationwide, as well as to Mexico and Canada. For that reason, both American and international visitors might be interested in the Greyhound North American Discovery Pass. The pass, which offers unlimited travel and stopovers in the U.S. and Canada, can be obtained from foreign travel agents or through **www.discoverypass.com**.

GETTING AROUND

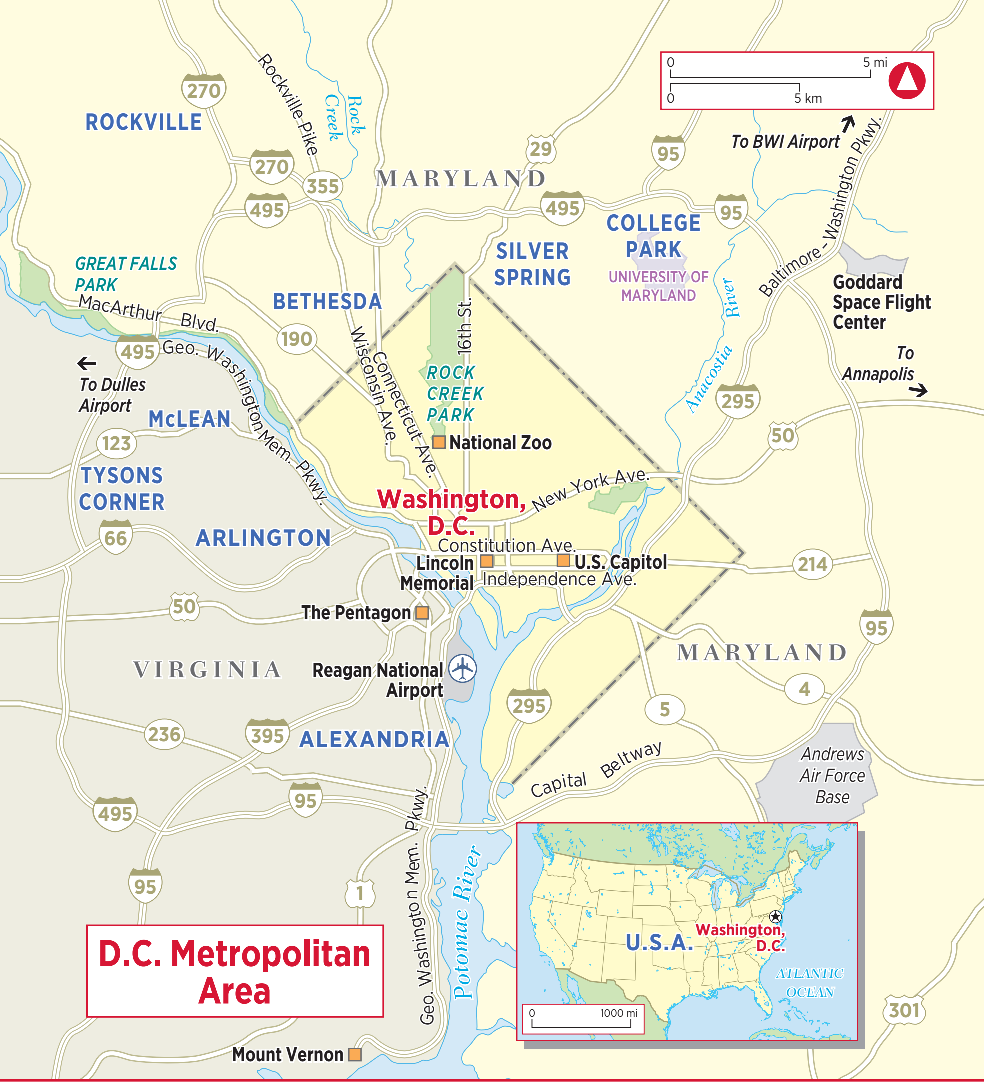
Washington is one of the easiest U.S. cities to navigate, thanks to its comprehensive public transportation system of trains and buses. Ours is the second-largest rail transit network and the fifth-largest bus network in the country. But because Washington is of manageable size and marvelous beauty, you may find yourself shunning transportation and choosing to walk. A very good source for considering your transportation options is the website www.godcgo.com, an initiative of the D.C. government's Department of Transportation, which continually updates the information.

CITY LAYOUT

Washington's appearance today pays homage to the 1791 vision of French engineer Pierre Charles L'Enfant, who created the capital's grand design of sweeping avenues intersected by spacious circles, directed that the Capitol and the White House be placed on prominent hilltops at either end of a wide stretch of avenue, and superimposed this overall plan upon a traditional street grid. The city's quadrants, grand avenues named after states, alphabetically ordered streets crossed by numerically ordered streets, and parks integrated with urban features are all ideas that started with L'Enfant. President George Washington, who had hired L'Enfant, was forced to dismiss the temperamental genius after L'Enfant apparently offended quite a number of people. But Washington recognized the brilliance of the city plan and hired surveyors Benjamin Banneker and Andrew Ellicott, who had worked with L'Enfant, to continue to implement L'Enfant's design. (Read more, if you're interested, in chapter 2, "Washington, D.C., in Depth.")

The U.S. Capitol marks the center of the city, which is divided into **northwest (NW), northeast (NE), southwest (SW),** and **southeast (SE) quadrants.** Most, but not all, areas of interest to tourists are in the northwest. The boundary demarcations are often seamless; for instance, you are in the northwest quadrant when you visit the National Museum of Natural History, but by crossing the National Mall to the other side to visit the Freer Gallery, you put yourself in the southwest quadrant. Pay attention to the quadrant's geographic suffix; as you'll notice when you look on a map, some addresses—for instance, the corner of G and 7th streets—appear in all quadrants.

MAIN ARTERIES & STREETS From the Capitol, North Capitol Street and South Capitol Street run north and south, respectively. East Capitol Street divides



D.C. Metropolitan Area

0
5 mi
0
5 km
ROCKVILLE
Rockville Pike
Rock Creek
MARYLAND
To BWI Airport
Baltimore - Washington Pkwy.
COLLEGE PARK
UNIVERSITY OF MARYLAND
SILVER SPRING
BETHESDA
GREAT FALLS PARK
MacArthur Blvd.
Geo. Washington Mem. Pkwy.
To Dulles Airport
McLEAN
TYSONS CORNER
Wisconsin Ave.
Connecticut Ave.
16th St.
ROCK CREEK PARK
National Zoo
Anacostia River
Goddard Space Flight Center
To Annapolis
Washington, D.C.
New York Ave.
Constitution Ave.
Lincoln Memorial
U.S. Capitol
Independence Ave.
ARLINGTON
The Pentagon
VIRGINIA
Reagan National Airport
ALEXANDRIA
MARYLAND
Capital Beltway
Andrews Air Force Base
Geo. Washington Mem. Pkwy.
Potomac River
Mount Vernon
U.S.A.
Washington, D.C.
ATLANTIC OCEAN
0
1000 mi
270
270
355
495
29
95
495
95
190
495
123
66
50
295
50
214
95
4
5
295
236
395
95
495
95
1
301

the city north and south. The area west of the Capitol is not a street at all, but the National Mall, which is bounded on the north by Constitution Avenue and on the south by Independence Avenue.

The primary artery of Washington is **Pennsylvania Avenue,** which is the scene of parades, inaugurations, and other splashy events. Pennsylvania runs northwest in a direct line between the Capitol and the White House—if it weren't for the Treasury Building, the president would have a clear view of the Capitol—before continuing on a northwest angle to Georgetown, where it becomes M Street.

Pennsylvania Avenue in front of the White House—between 15th and 17th streets NW—remains closed to cars for security reasons but has been remade into an attractive pedestrian plaza, lined with 88 Princeton American Elm trees.

Constitution Avenue, paralleled to the south most of the way by Independence Avenue, runs east-west, flanking the Capitol and the Mall. If you hear Washingtonians talk about the "House" side of the Hill, they're referring to the southern half of the Capitol, the side closest to Independence Avenue, and home to Congressional House offices and the House Chamber. Conversely, the Senate side is the northern half of the Capitol, where Senate offices and the Senate Chamber are found, closer to Constitution Avenue.

Washington's longest avenue, **Massachusetts Avenue,** runs parallel to Pennsylvania (a few avenues north). Along the way, you'll find Union Station and then Dupont Circle, which is central to the area known as Embassy Row. Farther out are the Naval Observatory (the vice president's residence is on the premises), Washington National Cathedral, American University, and, eventually, Maryland.

Connecticut Avenue, which runs more directly north (the other avenues run southeast to northwest), starts at Lafayette Square, intersects Dupont Circle, and eventually takes you to the National Zoo, on to the charming residential neighborhood known as Cleveland Park, and into Chevy Chase, Maryland, where you can pick up the Beltway to head out of town. Connecticut Avenue, with its chic-to-funky array of shops and clusters of top-dollar to good-value restaurants, is an interesting street to stroll.

Wisconsin Avenue originates in Georgetown; its intersection with M Street forms Georgetown's hub. Antiques shops, trendy boutiques, nightclubs, restaurants, and pubs all vie for attention. Wisconsin Avenue basically parallels Connecticut Avenue; one of the few irritating things about the city's transportation system is that the Metro does not connect these two major arteries in the heart of the city. (Buses do, and, of course, you can always walk or take a taxi from one avenue to the other; read about the supplemental bus system, the D.C. Circulator, below.) Metrorail's first stop on Wisconsin Avenue is in Tenleytown, a residential area. Follow the avenue north and you land in the affluent Maryland cities of Chevy Chase and Bethesda.

FINDING AN ADDRESS If you understand the city's layout, it's easy to find your way around. As you read this, have a map handy.

Each of the four corners of the District of Columbia is exactly the same distance from the Capitol dome. The White House and most government buildings and important monuments are west of the Capitol (in the northwest and southwest quadrants), as are major hotels and tourist facilities.

Numbered streets run north-south, beginning on either side of the Capitol with 1st Street. Lettered streets run east-west and are named alphabetically, beginning with A Street. (Don't look for a B, a J, an X, a Y, or a Z st., however.) After W Street, street names of two syllables continue in alphabetical order, followed by street names of three syllables; the more syllables in a name, the farther the street is from the Capitol.

Avenues, named for U.S. states, run at angles across the grid pattern and often intersect at traffic circles. For example, New Hampshire, Connecticut, and Massachusetts avenues intersect at Dupont Circle.

Transit Tip

If you plan to use D.C.'s Metrorail and bus service a lot while you're here, you might want to do what most Washington commuters do: purchase a **SmarTrip** card, which is a permanent, rechargeable farecard that's way faster to use than a regular farecard—you just touch it to the target on a faregate inside a Metro station or farebox inside a Metrobus. The SmarTrip card also replaces the now obsolete paper transfers; when you transfer from Metrobus to Metrorail, you simply flash your SmarTrip card, which discounts your fare by 50¢; when you transfer from Metrorail to Metrobus using your SmarTrip card, you're discounted 20¢. SmarTrip cards are also usable on other area transit systems, including D.C. Circulator buses and DASH buses in Old Town Alexandria. You can purchase SmarTrip cards online at www.wmata.com; at vending machines in certain Metro stations; and at WMATA headquarters (weekdays only), 600 5th St. NW, its sales office at Metro Center (weekdays only), 12th and F streets NW, or at one of many retail stores, like Giant or Safeway grocery stores. You can add value as needed at the passes/farecard vending machines in every Metro station, or even on a Metrobus, using the farebox. For more information, contact Metro (☎ **888/762-7874**; www.wmata.com).

With this in mind, you can easily find an address. On lettered streets, the address tells you exactly where to go. For instance, 1776 K St. NW is between 17th and 18th streets (the first two digits of 1776 tell you that) in the northwest quadrant (NW). ***Note:*** I Street is often written as "Eye" Street to prevent confusion with 1st Street.

To find an address on numbered streets, you'll probably have to use your fingers. For instance, 623 8th St. SE is between F and G streets (the sixth and seventh letters of the alphabet; the first digit of 623 tells you that) in the southeast quadrant (SE). One thing to remember: You count B as the second letter of the alphabet even though no B Street exists today (Constitution and Independence aves. were the original B sts.), but because there's no J Street, K becomes the 10th letter, L the 11th, and so on. To be honest, though, I don't know anyone who actually uses this method for figuring out an exact location.

By Public Transportation

METRORAIL

The **Metrorail** system continues to be the best way to get around the city, in spite of the fact that on June 22, 2009, a horrific train crash on the Red Line track killed nine people and injured 80. The crash pointed out, in the starkest of ways, the fact that the 36-year-old system requires repairs. In fact, a $177-million rehabilitation project had already been planned for 2010 when the crash occurred. That work is underway now and will continue for many years on the Metro system's oldest line, the Red Line.

You should expect delays on the Red Line throughout the long period of repair and maintenance, as trains travel at reduced speeds and schedules are disrupted to allow for service. As a tourist, you may not notice or be as affected as regular commuters are by these changes. For more information, contact

Washington Metropolitan Area Transit Authority (**WMATA; ✆ 202/637-7000;** www.wmata.com). If you have concerns, you can always ride the buses (see information below), which will always be slower than the train system, but will get you wherever you want to go.

If you do ride Metrorail, try to avoid traveling during rush hour (Mon–Fri 5–9:30am and 3–7pm), since delays can be frequent, lines at farecard machines long, trains overcrowded, and Washingtonians at their rudest. You can expect to get a seat during off-peak hours (basically weekdays 10am–3pm, weeknights after 7pm, and all day weekends). All cars are air-conditioned and fitted with comfortable upholstered seats.

Metrorail's system of 86 stations and 106 miles of track includes locations at or near almost every sightseeing attraction; it also extends to suburban Maryland and northern Virginia. There are five lines in operation—Red, Blue, Orange, Yellow, and Green. The lines connect at several points, making transfers easy. All but Yellow and Green Line trains stop at Metro Center; all except Red Line trains stop at L'Enfant Plaza; all but Blue and Orange Line trains stop at Gallery Place–Chinatown. See the color map inside the back cover of this book.

Metro stations are indicated by discreet brown columns bearing the station's name and topped by the letter M. Below the M is a colored stripe or stripes indicating the line or lines that stop there. When entering a Metro station for the first time, go to the kiosk and ask the station manager for free, helpful brochures, including the ***Metro System Pocket Guide.*** It contains a map of the system, explains how it works, and lists the closest Metro stops to points of interest. The station manager can answer questions about routing or purchase of farecards. You can download a copy of the pocket guide and loads of information, including schedules, from Metro's website (www.wmata.com). The pocket guide is available in 10 languages besides English: Arabic, Italian, French, Chinese, Japanese, Spanish, Korean, Portuguese, Vietnamese, and German.

Metro Etiquette 101

To avoid risking the ire of commuters, be sure to follow these guidelines: Stand to the right on the escalator so that people in a hurry can get past you on the left. And when you reach the train level, don't puddle at the bottom of the escalator, blocking the path of those coming behind you; move down the platform. Eating, drinking, and smoking are strictly prohibited on the Metro and in stations.

To enter or exit a Metro station, you need a computerized **farecard,** available at vending machines near the entrance. The machines take nickels, dimes, quarters, and bills from $1 to $20; they can return up to $4.95 in change (coins only). The vending machines labeled PASSES/FARECARDS accept both cash and credit cards. Depending on how far you're traveling, Metrorail fares range between a minimum of $1.60 and a maximum of $2.75 during nonpeak hours (Mon–Fri 9:30am–3pm and 7pm–midnight; all day Saturday until midnight; and all day Sunday) and between $1.95 and $5 during peak hours (Mon–Fri 5–9:30am and 3–7pm; Fri and Sat midnight–3am).

Metro has eight transfer hubs, and probably the busiest hub is at Metro Center, where tracks crisscross on upper and lower levels and passengers can switch to a Red, Blue, or Orange Line train; read and follow the signs carefully, or ask someone for help, to make sure you get to the right track.

If you plan to take several Metrorail trips during your stay, put more value on the farecard to avoid having to purchase a new card each time you ride. For stays of more than a few days, your best value would be the **7-Day Fast Pass,** for $45 per person, which allows you unlimited travel; **1-Day Rail Passes** are available for $9 per person, allowing you unlimited passage for the day after 9:30am weekdays, or all day on Saturday, Sunday, and holidays. You can buy these passes online or at the Passes/Farecards machines in the stations. You can also purchase them at WMATA headquarters (weekdays only), 600 5th St. NW (✆ **202/637-7000;** www.wmata.com), its sales office at Metro Center (weekdays only), 12th and F streets NW, or one of the retail stores, like Giant or Safeway grocery stores, where farecards are sold.

Up to two children ages 4 and under can ride free with a paying passenger. Seniors (65 and older) and people with disabilities (with valid proof) ride Metrorail and Metrobus for a reduced fare.

When you insert your card in the entrance gate, the time and location are recorded on its magnetic tape, and your card is returned. Don't forget to snatch it up and keep it handy; ***you have to reinsert your farecard in the exit gate at your destination,*** where the fare will automatically be deducted. The card will be returned if there's any value left on it. If you arrive at a destination and your farecard doesn't have enough value, add what's necessary at the Exitfare machines near the exit gate.

Most Metro stations have more than one exit. To save yourself time and confusion, try to figure out ahead of time which exit gets you closer to where you're going. In this book, I include the specific exit you should use for every venue mentioned, including hotels, restaurants, and attractions. For instance, if you ride the Blue and Orange Lines to the Smithsonian stop, you'll want to exit at the Mall to visit the museums, but exit at 12th Street and Independence Avenue SW if you're headed to the Mandarin Oriental Hotel.

Metrorail opens at 5am weekdays and 7am Saturday and Sunday, operating until midnight Sunday through Thursday, and until 3am Friday and Saturday. ***Note:*** Call ✆ **202/637-7000,** or visit www.wmata.com, for holiday hours and for information on Metro routes.

METROBUS

The Transit Authority is in the process of improving its bus system, a comprehensive operation that encompasses 1,500 buses traveling 319 routes, making 12,227 stops, operating within a 1,500-square-mile area that includes major

Getting to Georgetown

Metrorail doesn't go to Georgetown, and though Metro buses do (nos. 31, 32, 36, 38B, D1, D2, D3, D5, D6, and G2), the public transportation I'd recommend is that provided by the D.C. Circulator (see p. 351 for more information about its services) which travels two Georgetown routes, one that runs between the Rosslyn, Virginia, and Dupont Circle Metro stations, stopping at designated points in Georgetown along the way, and a second one that runs between Georgetown and Union Station. The buses come by every 10 minutes from 7am to midnight Sunday through Thursday, 7am to 2am Friday and Saturday. One-way fares cost $1, or 50¢ with a SmarTrip card.

Know Before You Go

Metro information for both bus and subway travel is available Monday through Friday 6am to 8:30pm, Saturday and Sunday 7am to 8:30pm. It's usually faster and easier to obtain information and purchase farecards online, at www.wmata.com, but if you don't have access to a computer, call ✆ 202/637-7000 to request a free map and time schedule and find out any other details you need.

arteries in D.C. and the Virginia and Maryland suburbs. The system is gradually phasing in the new, sleekly designed, red and silver buses that run on a combination of diesel and electric hybrid fuel, as the older, red, white, and blue buses succumb to maintenance problems and are put out to pasture. Both the old and the new buses post the bus's destination above the windshield and on the boarding side of the vehicle.

The Transit Authority is also working to improve design elements and placement of bus stop signs. For now, look for red, white, and blue signs that tell you which buses stop at that location. Eventually, signage should tell you the routes and schedules for the buses that stop there. In the meantime, the Transit Authority has inaugurated a cool new alert system that allows riders to use cellphones or PDAs to find out when the next bus is due to arrive. You simply use a cellphone to call Metro's main number, ✆ **202/637-7000,** then type in the seven-digit bus stop identifier that's posted on the bus stop sign to find out when the next bus is expected to arrive.

Base fare in the District is $1.70, or $3.85 for the faster express buses, which make fewer stops. There may be additional charges for travel into the Maryland and Virginia suburbs. Bus drivers are not equipped to make change, so if you have not purchased a SmarTrip card (see box) or a pass (see below), be sure to carry exact change.

If you'll be in Washington for a while and plan to use the buses a lot, consider buying a 1-week pass ($15), available online and also at the Metro Center station and other outlets. See also the "Transit Tip" box above.

Most buses operate daily around-the-clock. Service is quite frequent on weekdays, especially during peak hours and less frequent on weekends and late at night.

Up to two children 4 and under ride free with a paying passenger on Metrobus, and there are reduced fares for seniors (✆ **202/637-7000**) and people with disabilities (✆ **202/962-1245** or 962-1100; see "Disabled Travelers" later in this chapter for transit information). If you leave something on a bus, on a train, or in a station, call Lost and Found Tuesday through Friday, 11am to 5pm, at ✆ **202/962-1195.**

By Car

If you're traveling to Washington as a tourist (rather than on business), you're probably planning to drive here. Most vacationing visitors do. But when you arrive, my advice is to park your car and get around on foot, by Metro, and the D.C. Circulator.

If you must drive, be aware that traffic is always thick during the week, parking spaces are hard to find, and parking lots are ruinously expensive. You can expect to pay overnight rates of $25 to $50 at hotels, hourly rates starting at $8 at downtown parking lots and garages, and flat rates starting at $20 in the most popular parts of town, like Georgetown and in the Penn Quarter when there is an event at the Verizon Center. If you're hoping to snag a metered space, better set out with a pocketful of quarters, since 25¢ buys you only 7½, sometimes 15, minutes.

Gasoline, as you're well aware, is expensive everywhere. At press time, in the Washington region, the cost of gasoline (also known as gas, but never petrol), is more than $3 a gallon. Taxes are already included in the printed price. One U.S. gallon equals 3.8 liters or .85 imperial gallons.

Fill-up locations are known as gas or service stations. In the District, I can tell you of one centrally located service station that offers some of the best rates: the Sunoco White House, at 1442 U St. NW (at 15th St. NW). You'll know you've found it when you see the number of cabbies pulling up to the pumps—always a good sign that the gas price is probably a better deal than elsewhere. For a listing of other D.C. stations selling the cheapest gas, access the local AAA website, www.aaamidatlantic.com, and go to the Fuel Price Finder function.

Watch out for **traffic circles.** The law states that traffic already in the circle has the right of way. No one pays any attention to this rule, however, which can be frightening (cars zoom into the circle without a glance at the cars already there). The other thing you'll notice is that while some circles are easy to figure out (Dupont Circle), others are nerve-rackingly confusing (Thomas Circle, where 14th St. NW, Vermont Ave. NW, M St. NW, and Massachusetts Ave. NW

D.C. Circulator

D.C. offers a fantastic supplemental bus system that is efficient, inexpensive, and convenient. The D.C. Circulator's fleet of air-conditioned red-and-gray buses travel five circumscribed routes in the city: the north-south route between the D.C. Convention Center and the southwest Waterfront (7am–9pm daily); the east-west route between upper Georgetown and Union Station (7am–9pm daily, with a special service added between upper Georgetown and the intersection of 14th and K sts. NW, from 9pm–midnight Sun–Thurs, 9pm–2am Fri–Sat); a second Georgetown route that travels between the Rosslyn Metro station in Virginia and the Dupont Circle Metro station in the District, via Georgetown (Sun–Thurs 7am–midnight, Fri–Sat 7am–2am); the Union Station to Washington Navy Yard track (located near the Washington Nationals Ballpark, the service operates 6am–7pm weekdays, with extended hours on Nationals game days); and the route that travels between the Woodley Park/Adams Morgan Metro station and the McPherson Square Metro station (7am–midnight Sun–Thurs, 7am–3:30am Fri–Sat). Buses stop at designated points on their routes (look for the distinctive red-and-gold sign, often topping a regular Metro bus stop sign) every 10 minutes. The fare at all times is $1 and you can order passes online at www.commuterdirect.com, or pay upon boarding with the exact fare or with the use of a SmarTrip Metro card, or a D.C. Circulator pass purchased at a street meter near the bus stop. For easy and fast transportation in the busiest parts of town, you can't beat it. Call ✆ **202/962-1423** or go to www.dccirculator.com.

come together, is to be avoided at all costs.) Changing lanes while in the belly of the circle is especially treacherous.

Sections of certain streets in Washington become **one-way** during rush hour: Rock Creek Parkway, Canal Road, and 17th Street NW are three examples. Other streets change the direction of some of their traffic lanes during rush hour: Connecticut Avenue NW is the main one. In the morning, traffic in four of its six lanes travels south to downtown, and in late afternoon/early evening, downtown traffic in four of its six lanes heads north; between the hours of 9am and 3:30pm, traffic in both directions keeps to the normally correct side of the yellow line. Lit-up traffic signs alert you to what's going on, but pay attention. Unless a sign is posted prohibiting it, a right-on-red law is in effect. The speed limit within city boundaries is usually 25 mph, up to 30 mph on some streets.

To keep up with street closings and construction information, go online to the *Washington Post's* home page, www.washingtonpost.com, and click on "LOCAL," then "Traffic & Commuting" to learn about current traffic and routing problems in the District and suburban Maryland and Virginia. As mentioned earlier, another helpful source is the website **www.godcgo.com**, which covers daily transportation options, from parking to Metro service alerts.

CAR RENTALS

If you need to rent a car while you're here, you have several options.

Residents and tourists alike seem to be turning to car-rental clubs that allow you more flexible car-use arrangements, whether you need a car for an hour or for a month, with parking and other services included. One such company in Washington is **Zipcars** (✆ **866/494-7227;** www.zipcar.com), which has a downtown office at 403 8th St. NW, entrance on 8th Street (✆ **202/737-4900**), and pickup locations all over town.

Here's how it works: You apply and pay an application fee plus either an annual or monthly membership fee ahead of time online, order the car online or by phone using a credit card, and establish exactly when and where you need a car. You receive a special card in the mail, which you use to activate the specific car you've reserved at the specific location, time, and day you've prearranged. The idea is that this special card unlocks the reserved car and you climb inside to retrieve the keys, following instructions you're given ahead of time. Zipcar's rates vary depending on the plan you sign up for; the lowest starting rate is $6.30 an hour and this fee covers gas and insurance.

Or, you can go the usual route and rent a car from one of the major car-rental companies. The major rental agencies are located throughout the city, including at Union Station (p. 234), where Alamo, Avis, Budget, and Hertz operate. Also see airport car-rental locations listed earlier in this chapter.

Car-rental rates can vary even more than airfares. Check out **BreezeNet.com**, which offers domestic car-rental discounts with some of the most competitive rates around. Also worth visiting are Orbitz, Hotwire, Travelocity, and Priceline, all of which offer competitive online car-rental rates.

If you're visiting from abroad and plan to rent a car in the United States, keep in mind that foreign driver's licenses are usually recognized in the U.S., but you should get an international one if your home license is not in English. International visitors should also note that insurance and taxes are almost never included in quoted rental-car rates in the U.S. Be sure to ask your rental agency about additional fees for these. They can add a significant cost to your car rental. One U.S. gallon equals 3.8 liters or .85 imperial gallons.

It helps to do your homework: Take the time to shop around and ask a few key questions and you might save hundreds of dollars:

- Are weekend rates lower than weekday rates? Ask if the rate is the same for pickup Friday morning, for instance, as it is for Thursday night.
- Is the weekly rate cheaper than the daily rate? Even if you need the car for only 4 days, it may be cheaper to keep it for 5.
- Does the agency assess a drop-off charge if you don't return the car to the same location where you picked it up? Is it cheaper to pick up the car at the airport or at a downtown location?
- Are special promotional rates available? If you see an advertised price in your local newspaper, be sure to ask for that specific rate; otherwise, you may be charged the standard cost. Terms change constantly.
- Are discounts available for members of AARP, AAA, frequent-flier programs, or trade unions?
- How much tax will be added to the rental bill? In the District, you'll pay a 10% sales tax, plus possible surcharges.
- What is the cost of adding an additional driver's name to the contract?
- How many free miles are included in the price? Free mileage is often negotiable, depending on the length of your rental.
- Are there extra charges if you're under 25? ***Note:*** All car-rental agencies require drivers be at least 21.

Some companies offer "refueling packages," in which you pay for an entire tank of gas upfront. The price is usually fairly competitive with local gas prices, but you don't get credit for any gas remaining in the tank. If a stop at a gas station on the way to the airport will make you miss your plane, then by all means take advantage of the fuel purchase option. Otherwise, skip it.

For information on insurance, review your own car insurance policy and contact the **American Automobile Association** (**AAA; ✆ 800/763-9900**) for advice and helpful information.

By Taxi

The D.C. taxicab system charges passengers according to time- and distance-based meters. Fares may increase, but at press time, fares began at \$3, plus 25¢ per each additional ⅙ mile, 25¢ per minute of wait time, and \$1.50 per additional passenger. Other charges might apply, for instance, if you telephone for a cab, rather than hail one in the street, or for extra luggage or services. ***Note:*** Generally speaking, taxis accept only cash for payment, not credit cards.

Try **Diamond Cab Company** (**✆ 202/387-4011**) or **Yellow Cab** (**✆ 202/546-7900**).

For more information, call ✆ 202/645-6018 or check out the D.C. Taxicab Commission's website, www.dctaxi.dc.gov. Also refer to **www.godcgo.com** for a full listing of D.C. cab companies.

[FastFACTS] WASHINGTON, D.C.

Area Codes Within the District of Columbia, the area code is 202. In Northern Virginia it's 703, and in D.C.'s Maryland suburbs, the area code is 301. If you are calling a 202 number from a 202 number, you don't need to dial the area code. Otherwise, you must use the area code when dialing a phone number, whether it's a local 202, 703, or 301 phone number.

Business Hours Most museums are open daily 10:30am to 5:30pm; some, including several of the Smithsonians, stay open later in spring and summer. Most banks are open from 9am to 3pm Monday through Thursday with some staying open until 5pm on Friday and some open for business on Saturday mornings. Stores typically open between 9 and 10am and close between 5 and 6pm from Monday to Saturday. See chapter 7, p. 264, for more specific information about store hours.

Car Rental See "Getting Into Town from the Airport" and the car-rentals information in the "Getting Around" section, earlier in this chapter.

Cellphones See "Mobile Phones," later in this section.

Crime See "Safety," later in this section.

Customs For customs information, consult your nearest U.S. embassy or consulate, or the U.S. Customs website at www.customs.gov. In Washington, D.C., the U.S. Customs and Border Protection agency has an office at 1300 Pennsylvania Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20229, www.cbp.gov; ✆ 877/287-8667.

Disabled Travelers Although Washington, D.C., is one of the most accessible cities in the world for travelers with disabilities, it is not perfect, especially when it comes to historic buildings, as well as restaurants and shops. Theaters, museums, and government buildings are all well equipped. Still, rule of thumb for least hassle is to call ahead to places you hope to visit to find out specific accessibility features. In the case of restaurants and bars, I'm afraid you'll have to work to pin them down—no one wants to discourage a potential customer. Several sources might help: The local nonprofit organization **Access Information's** website, www.disabilityguide.org, offers helpful information, including restaurant reviews and transportation options. You can order its print guide about accessibility in D.C. or call founder Russ Holt (✆ 301/528-8664), himself a quadriplegic, for further information. The **Washington Metropolitan Transit Authority** publishes accessibility information on its website, www.wmata.com, or you can call ✆ **202/962-1245** (TTY 202/628-8973).

Doctors Before you leave, talk to your local physician and ask for a referral in the D.C. area, should you need one. If your doctor isn't able to help, talk to the concierge or general manager at your hotel. Most hotels are prepared for just such medical emergencies and work with local doctors who are able to see ill or injured hotel guests. Also see "Hospitals," later in this section.

Drinking Laws The legal age for purchase and consumption of alcoholic beverages is 21; proof of age is required and often requested at bars, nightclubs, and restaurants, so it's always a good idea to bring ID when you go out. Do not carry open containers of alcohol in your car or any public area that isn't zoned for alcohol consumption. The police can fine you on the spot. Don't even think about driving while intoxicated.

Liquor stores are closed on Sunday. District gourmet grocery stores, mom-and-pop grocery stores, and 7-Eleven convenience stores often sell beer and wine, even on

Sunday. Bars and nightclubs serve liquor until 2am Sunday through Thursday and until 3am Friday and Saturday.

Driving Rules See "Getting Around," earlier in this chapter.

Electricity Like Canada, the United States uses 110 to 120 volts AC (60 cycles), compared to 220 to 240 volts AC (50 cycles) in most of Europe, Australia, and New Zealand. Downward converters that change 220–240 volts to 110–120 volts are difficult to find in the United States, so bring one with you.

Embassies & Consulates All embassies are located here in the nation's capital. If your country isn't listed below, call for directory information in Washington, D.C. (✆ 202/555-1212) or check www.embassy.org/embassies.

The embassy of **Australia** is at 1601 Massachusetts Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20036 (✆ 202/797-3000; www.usa.embassy.gov.au). Consulates are in Honolulu, Houston, Los Angeles, New York, and San Francisco.

The embassy of **Canada** is at 501 Pennsylvania Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20001 (✆ 202/682-1740; www.canadainternational.gc.ca/washington). Other Canadian consulates are in Buffalo (New York), Detroit, Los Angeles, New York, and Seattle.

The embassy of **Ireland** is at 2234 Massachusetts Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20008 (✆ 202/462-3939; www.embassyofireland.org). Irish consulates are in Boston, Chicago, New York, San Francisco, and other cities. See website for complete listing.

The Embassy of **New Zealand** is at 37 Observatory Circle NW, Washington, DC 20008 (✆ 202/328-4800; www.nzembassy.com). New Zealand consulates are in Los Angeles, Salt Lake City, San Francisco, and Seattle.

The embassy of the **United Kingdom** is at 3100 Massachusetts Ave. NW, Washington, DC 20008 (✆ **202/588-6500;** www.ukinusa.fco.gov.uk). Other British consulates are in Atlanta, Boston, Chicago, Cleveland, Houston, Los Angeles, New York, San Francisco, and Seattle.

Emergencies Call ✆ **911** for police, fire, and medical emergencies. This is a toll-free call. (No coins are required at public telephones.)

If you encounter serious problems, contact the **Travelers Aid Society International** (✆ **202/546-1127;** www.travelersaid.org), a nationwide, nonprofit, social-service organization geared to helping travelers in difficult straits, from reuniting families separated while traveling, to providing food and/or shelter to people stranded without cash, to emotional counseling. Travelers Aid operates help desks at Washington Dulles International Airport (✆ 703/572-8296), Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport (✆ 703/417-3975), and Union Station (✆ 202/371-1937). At Baltimore–Washington International Thurgood Marshall Airport, a volunteer agency called **Pathfinders** (✆ **410/859-7826**) mans the customer service desks throughout the airport.

Family Travel Field trips during the school year and family vacations during the summer keep Washington, D.C., crawling with kids all year long. More than any other city, perhaps, Washington is crammed with historic buildings, arts and science museums, parks, and recreational sites to interest young and old alike. The fact that so many attractions are free is a boon to the family budget.

Look for *Frommer's Washington, D.C., with Kids,* which makes an excellent companion piece to this book, providing in-depth coverage of sightseeing with children in Washington.

To locate accommodations, restaurants, and attractions that are particularly kid-friendly, look for the "Kids" icon throughout this guide.

Gasoline Please see "Getting Around: By Car," earlier in this chapter.

Hospitals If you don't require immediate ambulance transportation but still need emergency-room treatment, call one of the following hospitals (and be sure to get directions): Children's Hospital National Medical Center, 111 Michigan Ave. NW (✆ **202/476-5000**); George Washington University Hospital, 900 23rd St. NW at Washington Circle (✆ **202/715-4000**); Georgetown University Medical Center, 3800 Reservoir Rd. NW (✆ **202/444-2000**); or Howard University Hospital, 2041 Georgia Ave. NW (✆ **202/865-6100**).

Insurance For information on traveler's insurance, trip cancellation insurance, and medical insurance while traveling, please visit www.frommers.com/planning.

Internet & Wi-Fi More and more hotels, resorts, airports, cafes, and retailers are going Wi-Fi (wireless fidelity), becoming "hot spots" that offer free Wi-Fi access or charge a small fee for usage. Most laptops sold today have built-in wireless capability. To find public Wi-Fi hot spots in Washington, go to **www.jiwire.com**; its Hotspot Finder holds the world's largest directory of public wireless hot spots (458 throughout the Washington area, last time I checked). Or, you could just head to your corner Starbucks, which has offered Wi-Fi service with its lattes for quite some time, although, depending on your service provider, you may have to pay for it.

Likewise, all three D.C. airports offer Wi-Fi service, but, depending on your service provider, you may have to pay for it.

All of the D.C. hotels listed in chapter 4 offer Internet access; in each hotel description I indicate whether the service is wired, wireless, or both, and whether the hotel charges a daily fee or provides the service for free.

If your laptop does not have wireless capability and/or the hotel where you're staying is one of the few that does not offer wireless service, bring a **connection kit** of the right power and phone adapters, a spare phone cord, and a spare Ethernet network cable—or find out whether your hotel supplies them to guests.

Increasingly, hotels provide guests computer and Internet access on one or more computers in the hotel business center, often as a complimentary service. Both of D.C.'s **Embassy Suites Hotels,** the **Downtown** location and the **Convention Center** property (p. 85 and 72), are two examples. Check out copy shops like **Kinko's** (FedEx Kinko's), which offers computer stations with fully loaded software (as well as Wi-Fi). Washington, D.C., is lacking in Internet cafes, probably because everyone here carries her own personal connection with her, via Blackberry, laptop, iPhone, or some other form of PDA. I know of only one public Internet cafe: in Dupont Circle's **Kramerbooks & Afterwords** bookstore, 1517 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/387-1400**), which has one computer available for free Internet access, with a 15-minute time limit.

Legal Aid While driving, if you are pulled over for a minor infraction (such as speeding), never attempt to pay the fine directly to a police officer; this could be construed as attempted bribery, a much more serious crime. Pay fines by mail, or directly into the hands of the clerk of the court. If accused of a more serious offense, say and do nothing before consulting a lawyer. In the U.S., the burden is on the state to prove a person's guilt beyond a reasonable doubt, and everyone has the right to remain silent, whether he or she is suspected of a crime or actually arrested. Once arrested, a person can make one telephone call to a party of his or her choice. The international visitor should call his or her embassy or consulate.

LGBT Travelers The nation's capital is most welcoming to the gay and lesbian community. In fact, as of March 9, 2010, same-sex couples can now legally marry each other in the nation's capital. How's that grab you? If you're interested in coming here to get hitched, the tourism bureau's Destination D.C. website, www.destinationdc.org tells you everything you need to know, from names of local officiates happy to perform the ceremony, to florist and venue recommendations, to a complete Q&A list that leads you through procedural details. That information appears on the LGBT home page for Destination D.C. From www.destinationdc.org, click on "Experience DC," then scroll down to "For LGBT" and click.

But even if you're not planning to get married here, you should visit the LGBT website for generally helpful information about Washington, D.C.'s large and vibrant gay and lesbian community. This special section covers the history of the gay rights movement in the capital; a calendar of noteworthy events, like the annual, weeklong Capital Pride Celebration held in June, complete with a street fair and a parade; and favorite-place recommendations made by local gays and lesbians. Better yet is Destination D.C.'s *LGBT Traveler's Guide,* which covers just about every aspect of the not-straight life in D.C. You can order the 65-page guide by calling Destination D.C.'s main number, ☎ **202/789-7000,** or download it from the website.

Dupont Circle is the unofficial headquarters for gay life, site of the annual 17th St. High Heel Drag race on the Tuesday preceding Halloween, and home to long established gay bars and dance clubs (see chapter 8 for some suggestions), but the whole city is pretty much LGBT-friendly.

Mail At press time, domestic postage rates were 28¢ for a postcard and 44¢ for a letter. For international mail, a first-class letter of up to 1 ounce costs 98¢ (75¢ to Canada and 79¢ to Mexico); a first-class postcard costs the same as a letter. For more information go to **www.usps.com**.

If you aren't sure what your address will be in the United States, mail can be sent to you, in your name, c/o General Delivery at the main post office of the city or region where you expect to be. (Call ☎ **800/275-8777** for information on the nearest post office.) The addressee must pick up mail in person and must produce proof of identity (driver's license, passport, etc.). Most post offices will hold mail for up to 1 month, and are open Monday to Friday from 8am to 6pm, and Saturday from 9am to 3pm.

Always include zip codes when mailing items in the U.S. If you don't know your zip code, visit www.usps.com/zip4.

Medical Requirements Unless you're arriving from an area known to be suffering from an epidemic (particularly cholera or yellow fever), inoculations or vaccinations are not required for entry into the United States.

Mobile Phones If you are American and own a **cellphone,** bring your phone with you to D.C., making sure first, of course, that your cellphone service does not charge excessively—or at all—for long-distance calls. In fact, if you are from outside the country and own an international cellphone with service that covers the Washington area, bring that phone along. The point is, that hotels often charge outrageous fees for each long-distance or local call you make using the phone in your hotel room.

AT&T, Verizon, Sprint Nextel, and T-Mobile are among the cellphone networks operating in Washington, D.C., so there's a good chance that you'll have full coverage anywhere in the city—except, possibly on the subway. Verizon has long been the sole provider of Metrorail's wireless service, but now the system is in the process of expanding cellphone and wireless services to include those provided by AT&T, Sprint Nextel, and T-Mobile; coverage infrastructure should be in place by 2012. You can expect reception to be generally excellent throughout the city.

International visitors should check their **GSM (Global System for Mobile Communications) wireless network,** to see where GSM phones and text messaging work in the U.S.; go to the website www.t-mobile.com/coverage.

In any case, take a look at your wireless company's coverage map on its website before heading out. If you know your phone won't work here, or if you don't have a cellphone, you have several options:

You can **rent** a phone before you leave home from **InTouch USA** (✆ **800/872-7626** in the U.S., www.intouchusa.com or 703/222-7161 outside the U.S.).

You can **buy** a phone once you arrive. All three Washington-area airports sell cellphones and SIM cards. Look for the **Airport Wireless** shops at Dulles International Airport (✆ **703/661-0411**), at National Airport (✆ **703/417-3983**), and at BWI Airport (✆ **410/691-0262**).

You can purchase a pay-as-you-go phone from all sorts of places, from Amazon.com to any Verizon store. In D.C., Verizon has a store at Union Station (✆ **202/682-9475**) and another at 1314 F St. NW (✆ **202/624-0072**), to name just two convenient locations.

If you have Web access while traveling, consider a broadband-based telephone service (in technical terms, **Voice over Internet Protocol,** or **VoIP**) such as Skype (www.skype.com) or Vonage (www.vonage.com), which allow you to make free international calls from your laptop or in a cybercafe. Neither service requires the people you're calling to also have that service (though there are fees if they do not). Also look into Google's phone calling option, www.google.com/voice, which allows free calls in the U.S. and charges varying rates for calls to destinations outside the U.S. Check the websites for details.

Money & Costs Frommer's lists exact prices in the local currency. The currency conversions quoted below were correct at press time. However, rates fluctuate, so before departing consult a currency exchange website such as **www.oanda.com/currency/converter** to check up-to-the-minute rates.

THE VALUE OF THE U.S. DOLLAR VS. OTHER POPULAR CURRENCIES

U.S.$	Aus$	Can$	Euro€	NZ$	UK£
1	.99.	98	.74.	1.32	62

Anyone who travels to the nation's capital expecting bargains is in for a rude awakening, especially when it comes to lodging. Less expensive than New York and London, Washington, D.C.'s average daily hotel rates (according to most recent statistics) range from a low of $151 per room per night in August, to a hefty high of $274 per room per night in January, reflecting the city's popularity as a top destination among U.S. travelers. D.C.'s restaurant scene is rather more egalitarian: heavy on the fine, top-dollar establishments, where you can easily spend $100 per person, but with plenty of excellent bistros and small restaurants offering great eats at lower prices. When it comes to attractions, though, the nation's capital has the rest of the world beat, since most of its museums and tourist sites offer free admission.

In Washington, D.C., ATMs are ubiquitous, in locations ranging from the National Gallery of Art's gift shop, to Union Station, to grocery stores. **MasterCard's** (✆ **800/424-7787;** www.mastercard.com) Maestro and Cirrus, and **Visa's** (✆ **800/336-3386;** www.visa.com) PLUS networks operate in D.C., as they do across the country. Go to your bank card's website or call one of your branches to find ATM locations in Washington. Be sure you know your personal identification number (PIN) and daily withdrawal limit before you depart. If

WHAT THINGS COST IN WASHINGTON, D.C.	US$
Taxi from National Airport to downtown	20.00
Double room, moderate	250.00
Double room, inexpensive	150.00
Three-course dinner for one without wine, moderate	50.00
Glass of wine	8.00
Cup of coffee	2.00
1 gallon/regular unleaded gas	4.00
Admission to most museums	Free
Subway fare	1.90

your PIN is five or six digits, you should obtain a four-digit PIN from your local bank before you leave home, since the four-digit PINs are what most ATMs in Washington accept.

Note: Many banks impose a fee every time you use a card at another bank's ATM, and that fee is often higher for international transactions (up to $5 or more) than for domestic ones (where they're rarely more than $2).

Credit cards are the most widely used form of payment in the United States: **Visa** (Barclaycard in Britain), **MasterCard** (Eurocard in Europe, Access in Britain, Chargex in Canada), **American Express, Diners Club,** and **Discover.** Beware of hidden credit card fees while traveling. Check with your credit or debit card issuer to see what fees, if any, will be charged for overseas transactions. Recent reform legislation in the U.S., for example, has curbed some exploitative lending practices. But many banks have responded by increasing fees in other areas, including fees for customers who use credit and debit cards while out of the country—even if those charges were made in U.S. dollars. Fees can amount to 3% or more of the purchase price. Check with your bank before departing to avoid any surprise charges on your statement.

ATM cards with major credit card backing, known as **"debit cards,"** are now a commonly acceptable form of payment in most stores and restaurants. Debit cards draw money directly from your checking account. Some stores enable you to receive cash back on your debit card purchases as well. The same is true at most U.S. post offices.

For help with currency conversions, tip calculations, and more, download Frommer's convenient Travel Tools app for your mobile device. Go to www.frommers.com/go/mobile and click on the Travel Tools icon.

Newspapers & Magazines

Washington's preeminent newspaper is the *Washington Post,* available online and sold in bookstores, train and subway stations, drugstores, and sidewalk kiosks all over town. These are also the places to buy other newspapers, like the *New York Times,* and *Washingtonian* magazine, the city's popular monthly full of penetrating features, restaurant reviews, and nightlife calendars. The websites of these publications are: www.washingtonpost.com, www.nytimes.com, and www.washingtonian.com.

Also be sure to pick up a copy of *Washington Flyer* magazine, available free at the airport or online at www.fly2dc.com, to find out about airport and airline news and interesting Washington happenings.

Passports Virtually every air traveler entering the U.S. is required to show a passport. All persons, including U.S. citizens, traveling by air between the United States and Canada, Mexico, Central and South America, the Caribbean, and Bermuda are required to present a valid passport. ***Note:*** U.S. and Canadian citizens entering the U. S. at land and sea ports of entry from within the Western Hemisphere must now also present a passport or other documents compliant with the Western Hemisphere Travel Initiative (WHTI; see www.getyouhome.gov for details). Children 15 and under may continue entering with only a U.S. birth certificate, or other proof of U.S. citizenship.

Australia Australian Passport Information Service (✆ 131-232, or visit www.passports.gov.au).

Canada Passport Office, Department of Foreign Affairs and International Trade, Ottawa, ON K1A 0G3 (✆ 800/567-6868; www.ppt.gc.ca).

Ireland Passport Office, Setanta Centre, Molesworth Street, Dublin 2 (✆ 01/671-1633; www.foreignaffairs.gov.ie).

New Zealand Passports Office, Department of Internal Affairs, 47 Boulcott St., Wellington, 6011 (✆ 0800/225-050 in New Zealand or 04/474-8100; www.passports.govt.nz).

United Kingdom Visit your nearest passport office, major post office, or travel agency or contact the Identity and Passport Service (IPS), 89 Eccleston Sq., London, SW1V 1PN (✆ 0300/222-0000; www.ips.gov.uk).

United States To find your regional passport office, check the U.S. State Department website (www.travel.state.gov/passport) or call the National Passport Information Center (✆ 877/487-2778) for automated information.

Petrol Please see "Getting Around: By Car," earlier in this chapter.

Police The number of different police agencies in Washington is quite staggering. They include the city's own Metropolitan Police Department, National Park Service police, U.S. Capitol police, the Secret Service, the FBI, and the Metro Transit police. The only thing you need to know is: In an emergency, dial ✆ 911.

Safety In the years following the September 11, 2001, terrorist attack on the Pentagon, the federal and D.C. governments, along with agencies such as the National Park Service, have continued to work together to increase security, not just at airports, but around the city, including government buildings, tourist attractions, and the subway. The most noticeable and, honestly, most irksome aspect of increased security at tourist attractions can be summed up in three little words: **waiting in line.** Although visitors have always had to queue to enter the Capitol, the Supreme Court, and other federal buildings, now it can take more time to get through because of more intense scrutiny when you finally reach the door.

Besides lines, you may notice vehicle barriers in place at a wider radius around the Capitol building and new vehicle barriers and better lighting installed at the Washington Monument and at the Lincoln and Jefferson memorials. A new, tightly secured underground visitor center at the Capitol, which opened in late 2008, was built in great part, to safeguard members of Congress as well as all who work for them (see chapter 6, "Exploring Washington, D.C.," for more information about the center). Greater numbers of police and security officers are on duty around and inside government buildings, the monuments, and the Metro.

Just because so many police are around, you shouldn't let your guard down. Washington, like any urban area, has a criminal element, so it's important to stay alert and take normal safety precautions.

Ask your hotel front-desk staff or the city's tourist office if you're in doubt about which neighborhoods are safe. Read the section "The Neighborhoods in Brief," at the beginning of chapter 3, “Suggested Washington, D.C., Itineraries,” to get a better idea of where you might feel most comfortable.

Avoid deserted areas, especially at night, and don’t go into public parks at night unless there’s a concert or similar occasion that will attract a crowd.

Avoid carrying valuables with you on the street, and don’t display expensive cameras or electronic equipment. If you’re using a map, consult it inconspicuously—or better yet, try to study it before you leave your room. In general, the more you look like a tourist, the more likely someone will try to take advantage of you. If you’re walking, pay attention to who is near you as you walk. If you’re attending a convention or event where you wear a name tag, remove it before venturing outside. Hold on to your purse, and place your billfold in an inside pocket. In theaters, restaurants, and other public places, keep your possessions in sight. Remember also that hotels are open to the public, and in a large hotel, security may not be able to screen everyone entering. Always lock your room door.

Senior Travel Members of **AARP,** 601 E St. NW, Washington, DC 20049 (✆ **888/687-2277;** www.aarp.org), get discounts on hotels, airfares, and car rentals. AARP offers members a wide range of benefits, including *AARP The Magazine* and a monthly newsletter. Anyone over 50 can join.

With or without AARP membership, seniors often find that discounts are available to them at hotels, especially chain hotels such as the Hilton, so be sure to inquire when you book your reservation.

Venues in Washington that grant discounts to seniors include the Metro; certain theaters, such as the Shakespeare Theatre; and those few museums, like the Phillips Collection, that charge for entry. Each place has its own eligibility rules, including designated “senior” ages: The Shakespeare Theatre’s is 60 and older, the Phillips Collection’s is 62 and older, and the Metro discounts seniors 65 and older.

Frommers.com offers more information and resources on travel for seniors.

Smoking The District is smoke-free, meaning that the city bans smoking in restaurants, bars, and other public buildings. Smoking is permitted outdoors, unless otherwise noted.

Taxes The United States has no value-added tax (VAT) or other indirect tax at the national level. Every state, county, and city may levy its own local tax on all purchases, including hotel and restaurant checks and airline tickets. These taxes will not appear on price tags. The sales tax on merchandise is 6% in the District, 6% in Maryland, and 6% in Virginia. Restaurant tax is 10% in the District, 6% in Maryland, and varied in Virginia, depending on the city and county. Hotel tax is 14.5% in the District, varied 5% to 8% in Maryland, and averages about 9.75% in Virginia.

Telephones Many convenience groceries and packaging services sell **prepaid calling cards** in denominations up to $50. Many public pay phones at airports now accept American Express, MasterCard, and Visa. You can use a **public pay telephone,** although these are increasingly hard to find. Many public pay phones at airports now accept American Express, MasterCard, and Visa credit cards.

Local calls made from most pay phones in the District cost 50¢. Most long-distance and international calls can be dialed directly from any phone. **To make calls within the United States and to Canada,** dial 1 followed by the area code and the seven-digit number. **For other international calls,** dial 011 followed by the country code, city code, and the number you are calling.

Calls to area codes **800, 888, 877,** and **866** are toll-free. However, calls to area codes **700** and **900** (chat lines, bulletin boards, “dating” services, and so on) can be expensive—charges of 95¢ to $3 or more per minute. Some numbers have minimum charges that can run $15 or more.

For **reversed-charge or collect calls,** and for person-to-person calls, dial the number 0 then the area code and number; an operator will come on the line, and you should specify whether you are calling collect, person-to-person, or both. If your operator-assisted call is international, ask for the overseas operator.

For **directory assistance** ("Information"), dial 411 for local numbers and national numbers in the U.S. and Canada. For dedicated long-distance information, dial 1, then the appropriate area code plus 555-1212.

Time The continental United States is divided into **four time zones:** Eastern Standard Time (EST)—this is Washington, D.C.'s time zone—Central Standard Time (CST), Mountain Standard Time (MST), and Pacific Standard Time (PST). Alaska and Hawaii have their own zones. For example, when it's 9am in Los Angeles (PST), it's 7am in Honolulu (HST),10am in Denver (MST), 11am in Chicago (CST), noon in New York City (EST), 5pm in London (GMT), and 2am the next day in Sydney.

Daylight saving time (summer time) is in effect from 1am on the second Sunday in March to 1am on the first Sunday in November, except in Arizona, Hawaii, the U.S. Virgin Islands, and Puerto Rico. Daylight saving time moves the clock 1 hour ahead of standard time.

For help with time translations, and more, download our convenient Travel Tools app for your mobile device. Go to www.frommers.com/go/mobile and click on the Travel Tools icon.

Tipping In hotels, tip **bellhops** at least $1 per bag ($2–$3 if you have a lot of luggage) and tip the **chamber staff** $1 to $2 per day (more if you've left a big mess for him or her to clean up). Tip the **doorman** or **concierge** only if he or she has provided you with some specific service (for example, calling a cab for you or obtaining difficult-to-get theater tickets). Tip the **valet-parking attendant** $1 every time you get your car.

In restaurants, bars, and nightclubs, tip **service staff** and **bartenders** 15% to 20% of the check, tip **checkroom attendants** $1 per garment, and tip **valet-parking attendants** $1 per vehicle.

As for other service personnel, tip **cab drivers** 15% of the fare; tip **skycaps** at airports at least $1 per bag ($2–$3 if you have a lot of luggage); and tip **hairdressers** and **barbers** 15% to 20%.

For help with tip calculations, currency conversions, and more, download our convenient Travel Tools app for your mobile device. Go to www.frommers.com/go/mobile and click on the Travel Tools icon.

Toilets You won't find public toilets or "restrooms" on the streets in most U.S. cities but they can be found in hotel lobbies, bars, restaurants, museums, department stores, railway and bus stations, and service stations. Large hotels and fast-food restaurants are often the best bet for clean facilities. Restaurants and bars in resorts or heavily visited areas may reserve their restrooms for patrons.

VAT See "Taxes" earlier in this section.

Visas The U.S. State Department has a Visa Waiver Program (VWP) allowing citizens of the following countries to enter the United States without a visa for stays of up to 90 days: Andorra, Australia, Austria, Belgium, Brunei, Czech Republic, Denmark, Estonia, Finland, France, Germany, Greece, Hungary, Iceland, Ireland, Italy, Japan, Latvia, Liechtenstein, Lithuania, Luxembourg, Malta, Monaco, the Netherlands, New Zealand, Norway, Portugal, San Marino, Singapore, Slovakia, Slovenia, South Korea, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, and the United Kingdom. (***Note:*** This list was accurate at press time; for the most up-to-date list of countries in the VWP, consult www.travel.state.gov/visa.) Even though a visa isn't necessary, in an effort to help U.S. officials check travelers against terror watch lists before they arrive at U.S. borders, visitors from VWP countries must register online through the Electronic System for Travel Authorization (ESTA) before boarding a plane or a boat to the U.S. Travelers must complete an electronic application providing basic personal and travel eligibility information. The Department of Homeland Security recommends filling out the form at least 3 days before traveling. Authorizations will be valid for up to 2 years or until the traveler's passport expires, whichever comes first. Currently, there is one US$14 fee for the online application. Existing ESTA registrations remain valid through their expiration dates. ***Note:*** Any passport issued on or after October 26, 2006, by a VWP country must be an e-Passport for VWP travelers to be eligible to enter the U.S. without a visa. Citizens of these nations also need to present a round-trip air or cruise ticket upon arrival. E-Passports contain computer chips capable of storing biometric information, such as the required digital photograph of the holder. If your passport doesn't have this feature, you can still travel without a visa if the valid passport was issued before October 26, 2005, and includes a machine-readable zone; or if the valid passport was issued between October 26, 2005, and October 25, 2006, and includes a digital photograph. For more information, go to www.travel.state.gov/visa. Canadian citizens may enter the United States without visas, but will need to show passports and proof of residence.

Citizens of all other countries must have (1) a valid passport that expires at least 6 months later than the scheduled end of their visit to the U.S.; and (2) a tourist visa.

For information about U.S. Visas go to **www.travel.state.gov** and click on "Visas." Or go to one of the following websites:

Australian citizens can obtain up-to-date visa information from the **U.S. Embassy Canberra,** Moonah Place, Yarralumla, ACT 2600 (☎ **02/6214-5600**) or by checking the U.S. Diplomatic Mission's website at **http://canberra.usembassy.gov/visas.html**.

British subjects can obtain up-to-date visa information by calling the **U.S. Embassy Visa Information Line** (☎ **09042-450-100** from within the U.K. at £1.20 per minute; or ☎ **866-382-3589** from within the U.S. at a flat rate of $16 and is payable by credit card only) or by visiting the "Visas to the U.S." section of the American Embassy London's website at **http://london.usembassy.gov/visas.html**.

Irish citizens can obtain up-to-date visa information through the **U.S. Embassy Dublin,** 42 Elgin Rd., Ballsbridge, Dublin 4 (☎ **1580-47-VISA** [8472] from within the Republic of Ireland at €2.40 per minute; **http://dublin.usembassy.gov**).

Citizens of **New Zealand** can obtain up-to-date visa information by contacting the **U.S. Embassy New Zealand,** 29 Fitzherbert Terrace, Thorndon, Wellington (☎ **644/462-6000; http://newzealand.usembassy.gov**).

Visitor Information **Destination D.C.** is the official tourism and convention corporation for Washington, D.C., 901 7th St. NW, 4th Floor, Washington, DC 20001-3719 (☎ **800/422-8644** or 202/789-7000; www.destinationdc.org). Before you leave home, order (or download from the website) a free copy of the bureau's *Washington, D.C. Visitors Guide,* which covers hotels, restaurants, sights, shops, and more and is updated twice yearly. At the ☎ **202/789-7000** number, you can speak directly to a staff "visitor services specialist" and get answers to your specific questions about the city.

Besides using Destination D.C.'s website to obtain a copy of the visitors guide, you can read about the latest travel information, including upcoming exhibits at the museums and anticipated closings of tourist attractions. The website is also a source for maps, which you can download and print from the site or order for delivery by mail.

Once in D.C., you can stop by Destination D.C.'s offices on 7th Street NW (Metro: Gallery Place–Chinatown, H St. exit), to pick up the visitors guide and maps, and to talk to visitors services specialists. Office hours are Monday to Friday, 8:30am to 5pm.

If you're arriving by plane or train, you can think of your airport or the train station as visitor information centers; all three Washington-area airports and Union Station offer all sorts of visitor services. See "Getting There" earlier in this chapter.

Also look for business improvement district (BID) offices and their patrolling "ambassadors," who dispense information, directions, and other assistance in their individual neighborhoods. Among the most established are: the **Downtown D.C. Business Improvement District (Downtown D.C. BID),** 1250 H St. NW (✆ **202/638-3232;** www.downtowndc.org), the **Golden Triangle Business Improvement District (Golden Triangle BID),** 1120 Connecticut Ave. NW (✆ **202/463-3400;** www.goldentriangledc.com); and the **Capitol Hill Business Improvement District (Capitol Hill BID),** 30 Massachusetts Ave. NE, inside Union Station's garage (✆ **202/842-3333;** www.capitolhillbid.org).

National Park Service information kiosks are located inside or near the Jefferson, Lincoln, FDR, Vietnam Veterans, Korean War, and World War II memorials and at the Washington Monument (✆ **202/426-6841** or 202/619-7222; www.nps.gov/state/dc for all national parklands in D.C. or www.nps.gov/nama for National Mall and Memorial Parks sites).

The **White House Visitor Center,** on the first floor of the Herbert Hoover Building, Department of Commerce, 1450 Pennsylvania Ave. NW (btw. 14th and 15th sts.; ✆ **202/208-1631,** or 202/456-7041 for recorded information), is open daily (except for Christmas Day, Thanksgiving, and New Year's Day) from 7:30am to 4pm.

The **Smithsonian Information Center,** in "the Castle," 1000 Jefferson Dr. SW (✆ **202/633-1000,** or TTY [text telephone] 633-5285; www.si.edu), is open every day but Christmas from 8:30am to 5:30pm; knowledgeable staff answer questions and dispense maps and brochures.

Take a look at the D.C. government's website, **www.dc.gov**, and that of the nonprofit organization Cultural Tourism D.C., **www.culturaltourismdc.org**, for more information about the city. The Cultural Tourism D.C. site, in particular, provides helpful and interesting background knowledge of D.C.'s historic and cultural landmarks, especially in neighborhoods, or in parts of neighborhoods, not usually visited by tourists.

Check out the websites and blogs of www.washingtonpost.com, www.washingtonian.com, www.dcist.com, and my new favorite, www.welovedc.com for the latest commentary and information about Washington happenings. Refer to chapter 1's box of "Best Washington, D.C., Websites" for more sources.

Also consider buying the Frommer's D.C. travel app, at www.frommers.com/go/mobile.

Wi-Fi See "Internet & Wi-Fi," earlier in this section.

Index

See also Accommodations and Restaurant indexes, below.

General Index

A

- **AAA (American Automobile Association), 342, 353**
- **Accommodations, 62–98. *See also* Accommodations Index**
  - Adams Morgan, 78–80
  - near airports, 94
  - Alexandria, 332
  - best, 5–6, 62–64
  - near Capitol Hill and the National Mall, 66–70
  - Dupont Circle, 80–88
  - eco-friendly, 65
  - family-friendly, 71
  - Foggy Bottom/West End, 88–90
  - Georgetown, 90–93
  - Glover Park, 95
  - Midtown, 74–78
  - Penn Quarter, 70–74
  - practical information, 96–98
  - rates and price categories, 64
  - reservations, 98
  - Woodley Park, 93–95
- **Acela Express, 343**
- **ACKC Cocoa Gallery, 146**
- **Adams Morgan**
  - accommodations, 78–80
  - brief description of, 42
  - nightlife, 296
  - restaurants, 129
  - shopping, 266
- **Adams Morgan Day, 38**
- **Addison/Ripley Fine Art, 271**
- **Addresses, finding, 346–347**
- **African American Civil War Memorial and Museum, 220**
- **African-American Family Day at the National Zoo, 36**
- **African Americans, 16, 24**
  - African American Civil War Memorial and Museum, 220
  - Alexandria Black History Resource Museum, 325–326
  - Black Family Reunion, 38
  - Black History Month, 35
  - Family Day at the National Zoo, 36
  - Frederick Douglass National Historic Site, 220
- **Airport Wireless, 358**
- **Air travel, 337–342**
- **Alamo, 340–342**
- **Albert Einstein Memorial, 251**
- **Albert Einstein Planetarium, 193**
- **Alexandria, 319–335**
  - accommodations, 332
  - calendar of events, 323–324
  - getting there, 320, 322
  - layout, 323
  - nightlife, 335
  - organized tours, 323
  - restaurants, 333–334
  - shopping, 269
  - sights and attractions, 325
  - visitor information, 322
- **Alexandria Black History Resource Museum, 325**
- **Alexandria Colonial Tours, 323**
- **Alexandria Convention and Visitors Association, 322, 323**
- **Alexandria Farmers' Market, 276**
- **Alexandria Festival of the Arts, 324**
- **Alexandria's birthday, 324**
- **All Souls Unitarian Church, 231**
- **A Mano, 271, 275**
- **America!, 280–281**
- **American Art Museum, 57**
- **American Automobile Association (AAA), 342, 353**
- **American Heritage Tour, 257**
- **Amtrak, 341, 342–343**
- **Anacostia Community Museum, 187**
- **Anderson House, 220**
- **Anecdotal History Tours of Washington, D.C., 256**
- **Ann Taylor, 279**
- **The Annual Scottish Christmas Walk (Alexandria), 324**
- **Anthropologie, 279**
- **Antiques, 269–270**
- **Apex, 303**
- **Appalachian Spring, 275**
- **Apple Store, 274**
- **Aquarium, National, 221**
- **Area codes, 354**
- **Arena Stage, 288–289**
- **Arlington House, 239–240**
- **Arlington National Cemetery, 237–241**
- **Arthur M. Sackler Gallery, 187–188**
- **Art Museum of the Americas, 220**
- **Art museums and galleries**
  - Anderson House, 220
  - Arthur M. Sackler Gallery, 187–188
  - Art Museum of the Americas, 220
  - commercial, 270–272
  - Corcoran Gallery of Art, 194, 215–216
  - Freer Gallery, 194
  - Freer Gallery of Art, 188–189
  - Hillwood Museum and Gardens, 220
  - Hirshhorn Museum and Sculpture Garden, 190–191
  - Kreeger Museum, 221
  - National Gallery of Art, 194, 210–213
  - National Gallery Sculpture Garden, 211–212
  - National Museum of African Art, 195–196
  - National Museum of Women in the Arts, 225–226
  - National Portrait Gallery, 194
  - Phillips Collection, 194, 228–229
  - Renwick Gallery of the Smithsonian American Art Museum, 194, 205–206
  - Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery, 194, 207–208
  - Textile Museum, 194
- **Arts and Industries Building, 188**
- **The Athenaeum (Alexandria), 326**
- **Atlas District, 43**
  - nightlife, 296, 309
- **A Tour de Force, 255–256**
- **Australia**
  - embassy, 355
  - passports, 360
  - visas, 363
- **Aveda Georgetown Salon and Spa, 272**
- **Avis, 340–342**

B

- **Backstage, Inc., 274**
- **Baltimore-Washington International Thurgood Marshall Airport, 338–339, 341–342**
  - accommodations near, 94
- **Banana Republic, 277–278**
- **Barmy Wine and Liquor, 286**
- **Barnes & Noble, 273**
- **Barracks Row, 43**
- **Bars and lounges, 304–312**
  - happy hours, 307
  - wine bars, 310
- **Bartholdi Park, 244**
- **Beadazzled, 283**
- **Beauty 360, 272**
- **Beauty treatments and products, 272–273**
- **Betsey Johnson, 279**
- **Betsy Fisher, 279**
- **Big Hunt, 304–305**
- **Big Wheel Bikes, 260–261**
- **Bike and Roll/Bike the Sites, 260**

Biking, 39–40
  Mount Vernon, 316
  to Old Town Alexandria and Mount Vernon, 326
  rentals, 260–261
  tours, 260
The Birchmere Music Hall and Bandstand, 297–298
Bistrot Lepic and Wine Bar, 310
Black Cat, 296, 298
Black Family Reunion, 38
Black History Month, 35
Blue Mercury, 272–273
Blues Alley, 301
Boat House at Fletcher's Cove, 251, 260, 261
Boating, 261
Boat tours, 258–259
  mule-drawn 19th-century canal-boat trip, 252
Bohemian Caverns, 301
Bolt Bus, 343
Bon Appétit! Julia Child's Kitchen at the Smithsonian, 197
Books, recommended, 26–27
Bookstores, 273–274
Boomerang Bus, 304
Botanic Garden, U.S., 52–53, 244–245
Bourbon, 305
Brass Knob Architectural Antiques, 269
BreadLine, 281
BreezeNet.com, 352
Bridge Street Books, 273–274
Brooks Brothers, 278, 285
Budget, 340–342
Burberry's, 278
Bureau of Engraving & Printing, 208–209
Burton Marinkovich Fine Art, 271
Busboys and Poets, 305
Business hours, 354
Bus tours, 257–258
Bus travel, 343–344, 351
Butterfly garden, 200
Butterfly Pavilion, 201

C

Cady's Alley, 282
Cafe Milano, 271
Calder, Alexander, mobile, 212
Calendar of events, 34–39
  Alexandria, 323–324
Canada
  embassy, 355
  passports, 360
C&O Canal, 250–252
Capital Beltway (I-495 and I-95), 342
Capital Crescent Trail, 261
Capital Fringe Festival, 38
The Capitol, 50, 151, 154–161
  procedures for touring, 158–161
Capitol Hill
  brief description of, 43
  restaurants, 102–106
Capitol Hill Business Improvement District, 364
Capitol River Cruise's *Nightingales,* 259
Capitol Riverfront, 43, 46
The Capitol Steps, 297
The Capitol Visitor Center, 157
Carlyle House Historic Park (Alexandria), 326–327
Carousel, 188
Car rentals, 352–353
  at airports, 340–342
Carter Barron Amphitheater, 294
Car travel, 342, 350–353
Cellphones, 357–358
Central Liquors, 286
Central Michel Richard, 55
Chas Schwartz & Son, 283
Cherry trees, 245, 247
Chevy Chase Pavilion, 284
Chi-Cha Lounge, 305
Child, Julia, 197
Children, families with, 355
  hotels, 71
  sights and attractions, 252–255
Chinese New Year Celebration, 35
Chocolate, lounges and cupcake shops, 146
Chocolate Moose, 281
Christ Church
  Alexandria, 327–328
  Washington, D.C., 231
Christmas Pageant of Peace/National Tree Lighting, 39
Christmas Tree Lighting (Alexandria), 324
ChurchKey, 305–306
Civil War, 21–22
Cleveland Park, 46
  restaurants, 145–147
Climate, 33–34
Clyde's of Gallery Place, 306
Cobbler's Bench Shoe Repair, 284
Co Co. Sala, 146, 306
Columbia Heights, 296
Comedy venues, 296–297
Comfort One Shoes, 285
Connecticut Avenue, 346
  shopping, 266
Constitution Avenue, 346
Constitution Hall, 19
Coolidge Auditorium, 233
Corcoran Gallery of Art, 194, 215–216
Cork, 310
Cote Jardin Antiques, 269
Cowgirl Creamery, 281
Cox's Row, 271
Crafts, 275–276
Credit cards, 358–359
The Crypt, 158
Culturecapital.com, 290
Customs regulations, 354
CVS, 284

D

DAR Constitution Hall, 295
Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR) Museum, 220
Daylight saving time, 362
D.C. Circulator, 349, 351
DC Ducks, 259
D.C. Fashion Week, 35
DC Jazz Festival, 300–301
D.C. United, 296
Dean & Deluca, 281
Debit cards, 359
Decatur House, 220
Destination D.C., 97, 363
Diamond Cab Company, 353
Dining, 29–32, 100–149. *See also* Restaurant Index
  Adams Morgan, 129
  Alexandria, 333–334
  best, 6–7, 100–102
  Capitol Hill and Barracks Row, 102–106
  by cuisine, 147–149
  Dupont Circle, 130–134
  family-friendly, 117
  Foggy Bottom/West End, 134–137
  Georgetown, 137–143
  Glover Park, 143–145
  green, 122
  happy hours, 307
  late-night, 303
  Midtown, 120–125
  Mount Vernon, 318–319
  practical information, 147
  pretheater, 135
  price categories, 100
  U Street Corridor, 125–128
  with a view, 104
  Woodley Park and Cleveland Park, 145–147
Dinosaur Hall, 201
Directory assistance, 362
Disabled travelers, 354
Discovery Room, 200
Discovery Theater, 206, 254
Doctors, 354
Dollar, 340–342
Donald W. Reynolds Museum and Education Center (Mount Vernon), 317
Downing Urn, 244
Downtown, 46–47
Downtown D.C. Business Improvement District, 364
Drinking laws, 354–355
The Dubliner, 306
Dumbarton House, 270

Dumbarton Oaks Museum and Gardens, 242–243, 270
Dupont Circle, 47, 60
  accommodations, 80–88
  nightlife, 296, 303
  restaurants, 130–134
  shopping, 266
Dupont Circle FreshFarm Market, 276
Dupont-Kalorama Museum Walk Day, 37

E

Earth Day, 36
Eastern Market, 277
East Potomac Golf Course, 263
East Potomac Park, 246
East Room (White House), 164
Eating and drinking, 29–32
  food trucks, 144
  gourmet goodies to go, 281–282
Eco-friendly tourism, 39–40
Eighteenth Street Lounge, 298–299
Electricity, 355
Eliot Elisofon Photographic Archives, 195
Elizabethan garden (Folger Shakespeare Library), 216
Embassies, nightlife, 299
Embassies and consulates, 355
Embassy Row, 60
Embassy Series, 299
Emergencies, 355
Enid A. Haupt Garden, 243–244
Enterprise, 340–342
Entertainment and nightlife, 288–312
  Alexandria, 335
  bars and lounges, 304–312
  comedy, 296–297
  gay and lesbian clubs, 303–304
  indoor arenas and outdoor pavilions, 293–294
  nightclubs, 295–304
  performing arts, 288–295
  smaller auditoriums, 295–296
  tickets, 290
Evermay, 270

F

Fadó, 307
Fall, 33
Families with children, 355
  hotels, 71
  sights and attractions, 252–255
Farmer's markets, 276–277
Fashion, 277–280
Fashion Week, 35
Festivals and special events, 34–39
Filmfest D.C., 36
Films, 27–29
Firehook Bakery, 281–282
Flashpoint, 271–272
Fleet Feet, 285
Flight Simulators, National Air and Space Museum, 193
Foggy Bottom/West End, 47–48
  accommodations, 88–90
  restaurants, 134–137
Folger Shakespeare Library and Garden, 52, 216–217
  theater productions, 293
Food and cuisine, 29–32
  food trucks, 144
  gourmet goodies to go, 281–282
Food stores and markets, 281–282
Food trucks, 144
Ford Orientation Center (Mount Vernon), 317
Ford's Theatre and Museum, 19, 217–219
Fort Ward Museum & Historic Site (Alexandria), 328
Foundry Gallery, 272
Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial, 178–179
Frederick Douglass National Historic Site, 220
Free or almost free activities, 7–8
Freer Gallery of Art, 56–57, 188–189, 194
The French Apartment, 269
Friendship Firehouse (Alexandria), 328–329
Friends Meeting House of Washington, DC, 231

G

Gadsby's Tavern Museum (Alexandria), 329–330
Gap Kids, 277
Gardens, 242–245
  Dumbarton Oaks, 242–243
  Elizabethan garden (Folger Shakespeare Library), 216
  Enid A. Haupt Garden, 243–244
  Georgetown Garden Tour, 37
  United States Botanic Garden, 244–245
Gays and lesbians, 356–357
  clubs, 303–304
Gazuza, 304
George Mason Memorial, 177–178
Georgetown, 60
  accommodations, 90–93
  brief description of, 48
  getting to, 349
  nightlife, 296
  restaurants, 137–143
  shopping, 268, 270–271
Georgetown Cupcake, 146
Georgetown Garden Tour, 37
Georgetown Information Center, 250
George Washington Memorial Parkway, 315
German American Heritage Museum, 220
Ghosts and Graveyard Tour (Alexandria), 323
The Gibson, 307–308
Gifts and souvenirs, 280–281
Ginza, "for Things Japanese," 285
Glover Park, 48
  accommodations, 95
  restaurants, 143–145
Gold-and-White East Room (White House), 164
Golden Triangle Business Improvement District, 364
Goldstar.com, 290
Golf, 263
Govinda Gallery, 272
Gray Line Buses, 314–315
Great Falls, 252
Great Falls Tavern Visitor Center (Potomac, Maryland), 250
Green Room (White House), 164
Greyhound, 344
The Grooming Lounge, 273

H

Habana Village, 301
Hains Point, 263
Halcyon House, 271
Hall of Human Origins, 199–200
Halloween, 39
  Alexandria, 324
H&M, 279
Happenings at the Harman, 293
Hertz, 340–342
Hiking, 262
Hill's Kitchen, 282–283
Hillwood Museum and Gardens, 220
Hillyer Art Space, 272
Hirshhorn After Hours, 191
Hirshhorn Museum and Sculpture Garden, 190–191
The Historic Alexandria Candlelight Tour, 324
Historic Garden Week in Virginia (Alexandria), 324
Historic Sixth and I Synagogue, 231
History of Washington, D.C., 15–26
  Civil War, 21–22
  early days, 20
  20th century, 23–25
Holidays, 34
Holy Trinity Catholic Church, 231
Home furnishings, 282–283
HomeLink International, 97
Home Rule, 283
Hospitals, 356

Hotels, 62–98. *See also* Accommodations Index
  Adams Morgan, 78–80
  near airports, 94
  Alexandria, 332
  best, 5–6, 62–64
  near Capitol Hill and the National Mall, 66–70
  Dupont Circle, 80–88
  eco-friendly, 65
  family-friendly, 71
  Foggy Bottom/West End, 88–90
  Georgetown, 90–93
  Glover Park, 95
  Midtown, 74–78
  Penn Quarter, 70–74
  practical information, 96–98
  rates and price categories, 64
  reservations, 98
  Woodley Park, 93–95
House Gallery, procedures for visiting the, 159–160
House of Sweden, 299
House swapping, 97
The House Where Lincoln Died (the Petersen House), 219, 222
HR-57, 301
H Street Country Club, 308
Hu's Shoes, 285–286

I

Ice-skating, 262
IMAX Theater
  National Air and Space Museum, 192
  National Museum of Natural History, 202
The Improv, 297
Independence Day, 37–38
Indian Craft Shop, 275
Instantseats.com, 290
Insurance, 356
Interior Department Museum, 220–221
International culture centers, 299
International Food & Wine Festival, 35
International Spy Museum, 222–223
Internet and Wi-Fi, 356
InTouch USA, 358
Ireland
  embassy, 355
  passports, 360
  visas, 363
The Islamic Center, 231
Itineraries, suggested, 49–60
  in 1 day, 49–53
  in 2 days, 54–57
  in 3 days, 58–60

J

Janet Annenberg Hooker Hall of Geology, Gems, and Minerals, 201–202
Jazz and blues, 87, 300–303
  Kennedy Center, 291
Jefferson, Thomas, Birthday, 36
Jefferson Memorial, 176–177
Jewelry, 283
Jogging, 260–261
John F. Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts, 60, 230, 289–292
  Open House Arts Festival, 38
Jos. A. Bank Clothiers, 278
Journalists Memorial, 227–228
J.R.'s Bar and Grill, 304

K

Keith Lipert Gallery, 283
Kennedy, Jacqueline, 164
Kennedy, John Fitzgerald, gravesite of, 240
Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts, 60, 230, 289–292
  Open House Arts Festival, 38
Kenneth E. Behring Hall of Mammals, 200–201
Kids, 355
  hotels, 71
  sights and attractions, 252–255
Kid's Closet, 277
King, Martin Luther, Jr., 24
  Birthday, 34–35
  Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial, 179–180
Kite Festival, 252
Korean War Veterans Memorial, 180–181
Kramerbooks & Afterwords, 356
Kramerbooks & Afterwords Café, 274
Kreeger Museum, 221

L

Labor Day Concert, 38
Lansburgh Theatre, 292–293
Lee-Fendall House Museum (Alexandria), 330
Legal aid, 356
L'Enfant, Pierre Charles, 17, 21, 163–164, 235
  grave, 240
LGBT travelers, 356–357
Library of Congress, 51, 230, 232–233
  National Book Festival, 38
  Veterans History Project, 184
Limousines, from the airports, 339
Lincoln, Abraham, 22
  Birthday, 35
  The House Where Lincoln Died (the Petersen House), 219, 222
Lincoln Center, 217
Lincoln Memorial, 19, 181, 254
Lincoln Theatre, 295
Live Nation, 290
Lodgings, 62–98. *See also* Accommodations Index
  Adams Morgan, 78–80
  near airports, 94
  Alexandria, 332
  best, 5–6, 62–64
  near Capitol Hill and the National Mall, 66–70
  Dupont Circle, 80–88
  eco-friendly, 65
  family-friendly, 71
  Foggy Bottom/West End, 88–90
  Georgetown, 90–93
  Glover Park, 95
  Midtown, 74–78
  Penn Quarter, 70–74
  practical information, 96–98
  rates and price categories, 64
  reservations, 98
  Woodley Park, 93–95
Luce Foundation Center for American Art, 208
Lucky Bar, 308
Lucky Strike Lanes, 308–309
Lunder Conservation Center, 208
The Lyceum (Alexandria), 330

M

Macy's, 284
Madame Tussauds Washington D.C., 223–224, 254
Madam's Organ Restaurant and Bar, 301–302
Mail, 357
Main arteries and streets, 344–346
Maison Française, 299
Malls, 284–285
March on Washington (1963), 24
Marian Koshland Science Museum, 224
Marine Corps Marathon, 38
Marston-Luce, 269
Martin Luther King, Jr.'s Birthday, 34–35
Marvelous Market, 282
Marvin, 309
Maryland Rural Commuter (MARC), 341
Mary McLeod Bethune Council House National Historic Site, 221
Massachusetts Avenue, 346

MasterCard, 358
Mazza Gallerie, 284
Meeps Vintage Fashionette, 278
Megabus, 343
Memorial Day, 37
Memorials, 171–184
  African American Civil War Memorial and Museum, 220
  Albert Einstein Memorial, 251
  Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial, 178–179
  George Mason Memorial, 177–178
  Jefferson Memorial, 176–177
  Journalists Memorial, 227–228
  Korean War Veterans Memorial, 180–181
  Lincoln Memorial, 19, 181, 254
  National World War II Memorial, 183–184
  touring on foot, 171–173
  United States Navy Memorial and Naval Heritage Center, 221
  Vietnam Veterans Memorial, 182–183
  Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial, 179–180
  Women in Military Service for America Memorial, 240
Merriweather Post Pavilion (Columbia, Maryland), 294
Metro, shopping, 284
Metrobuses, 349–350
  from the airports, 340, 341
Metrorail, 347–349
  from the airports, 340, 341
Meyer Auditorium, 190
Mia Gemma, 283
Midtown
  accommodations, 74–78
  restaurants, 120–125
Millennium Decorative Arts, 269
Mobile phones, 357–358
Money and costs, 358–359
Montgomery County Farm Woman's Cooperative Market (Bethesda, MD), 277
Moonlight Tour, 53
Mount Vernon, 314–319
Mount Vernon Estate and Gardens, 316–318
Mount Vernon Triangle, 49
Mount Zion United Methodist, 231
Murphy's Pub (Alexandria), 335
Museums
  African American Civil War Memorial and Museum, 220
  art
    Anderson House, 220
    Arthur M. Sackler Gallery, 187–188
    Art Museum of the Americas, 220
    Corcoran Gallery of Art, 194, 215–216
    Freer Gallery, 194
    Freer Gallery of Art, 188–189
    Hillwood Museum and Gardens, 220
    Hirshhorn Museum and Sculpture Garden, 190–191
    Kreeger Museum, 221
    National Gallery of Art, 194, 210–213
    National Gallery Sculpture Garden, 211–212
    National Museum of African Art, 195–196
    National Museum of Women in the Arts, 225–226
    National Portrait Gallery, 194
    Phillips Collection, 194, 228–229
    Renwick Gallery of the Smithsonian American Art Museum, 194, 205–206
    Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery, 194, 207–208
    Textile Museum, 194
  Bureau of Engraving & Printing, 208–209
  Daughters of the American Revolution (DAR) Museum, 220
  exhibits scheduled for 2012, 194
  German American Heritage Museum, 220
  Interior Department Museum, 220–221
  International Spy Museum, 222–223
  Marian Koshland Science Museum, 224
  National Archives, 209–210
  National Building Museum, 221
  National Geographic Museum, 221
  National Museum of Crime and Punishment, 224–225
  Newseum, 226–228
  shopping, 286
  The Smithsonian, 184–208
    Anacostia Community Museum, 187
    Arthur M. Sackler Gallery, 187–188
    Arts and Industries Building, 188
    Craft Show, 36
    Folklife Festival, 37
    Freer Gallery of Art, 188–190
    Hirshhorn Museum and Sculpture Garden, 190–191
    National Air and Space Museum, 191–195
    National Museum of African Art, 195–196
    National Museum of American History, 196–198
    National Museum of Natural History, 199–202
    National Museum of the American Indian, 198–199
    National Postal Museum, 202–203
    National Zoological Park, 203–205
    Renwick Gallery of the Smithsonian American Art Museum, 205–206
    S. Dillon Ripley Center, 206–207
    Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery, 207–208
    Smithsonian Information Center ("the Castle"), 185, 187
  special interest, 220–221
  Textile Museum, 221
  United States Holocaust Memorial Museum, 213–215
Music, 29

N

Nana's, 279–280
National, 340–342
National Air and Space Museum, 57, 191–195, 254
National Aquarium, 221
National Archives, 54–55, 209–210
National Building Museum, 221
  shopping, 286
National Center for White House History, 220
National Cherry Blossom Festival, 36, 245
National Gallery of Art, 53, 194, 210–213
  shopping, 286
National Gallery Sculpture Garden, 211–212
  Ice Rink, 262
National Geographic Museum, 221
The National Mall, 168–170
  brief description of, 48
National Museum of African American History and Culture, 198
National Museum of African Art, 195–196
National Museum of American History, 56, 196–198, 254
National Museum of Crime and Punishment, 224–225, 254
National Museum of Natural History, 55–56, 199–202, 254
National Museum of the American Indian, 194, 198–199

National Museum of Women in the Arts, 225–226
National Park Service, 364
National Portrait Gallery, 57, 194
National Postal Museum, 202–203
Nationals Ballpark, 296
National Statuary Hall, 157–158
National Symphony Orchestra, 291
  Labor Day Concert, 38
National Theatre, 292
National World War II Memorial, 183–184
National Zoological Park, 58, 203–205, 254
  African-American Family Day at the National Zoo, 36
Natural History, National Museum of, 199–202
Neighborhoods
  best for getting lost in, 9–10
  in brief, 42
  shopping, 265–269
Newseum, 54, 226–228, 254
Newspapers and magazines, 359
New Zealand
  embassy, 355
  passports, 360
  visas, 363
Nightclubs, 295–304
***Nightingales,* Capitol River Cruise's, 259**
Nightlife and entertainment, 288–312
  Alexandria, 335
  bars and lounges, 304–312
  comedy, 296–297
  gay and lesbian clubs, 303–304
  indoor arenas and outdoor pavilions, 293–294
  nightclubs, 295–304
  performing arts, 288–295
  smaller auditoriums, 295–296
  tickets, 290
9/11 Memorial (Pentagon Memorial), 241
9:30 Club, 299–300
Nine West, 285
NoMa, 49

O

Obama, Barack, 22, 164
Obama, Michelle, 164
Ocean Hall, 200
***Odyssey* boat tours, 258**
Old Post Office, Pavilion at the, 285
Old Presbyterian Meeting House (Alexandria), 330–331
Old Print Gallery, 269–270
Old Stone House, 221, 247
Old Supreme Court Chamber, 158
Old Town Alexandria, 319–335
  accommodations, 332
  calendar of events, 323–324
  getting there, 320, 322
  layout, 323
  nightlife, 335
  organized tours, 323
  restaurants, 333–334
  shopping, 269
  sights and attractions, 325
  visitor information, 322
Old Town Trolley tours, 257–258
Olmsted Walk, 204
O. Orkin Insect Zoo, 201
Operation Spy, 223
Outdoor activities, 260–263
  best, 8–9
Oval Blue Room (White House), 164, 166

P

Paddle boats, 261
Paper Source, 285
Park at 14th, 309
Parks and gardens, 242–252
Passports, 360
Pathfinders, 355
Patisserie Poupon, 271
Patriot Center (Fairfax, Virginia), 294
Pavilion at the Old Post Office, 285
Peirce Mill, 248
Penn Camera Exchange, 274
Penn Quarter
  accommodations, 70–74
  nightlife, 296
  shopping, 265–266
Pennsylvania Avenue, 345–346
The Pentagon, 241–242
Pentagon Memorial (9/11 Memorial), 241
Performing arts, 288–295
Petersen House, 218–219
The Petersen House (The House Where Lincoln Died), 219, 222
Phillips Collection, 58, 194, 228–229
The Phoenix, 275–276
Piccolo Piggies, 277
Pilgrim Observation Gallery, 237
Pizzeria Paradiso (Alexandria), 335
Planetarium
  Albert Einstein, 193
  Rock Creek Nature Center and, 247
Planning your trip, 337–364
  city layout, 344–346
  customs regulations, 354
  disabled travelers, 354
  electricity, 355
  embassies and consulates, 355
  emergencies, 355
  families with children, 355
  finding an address, 346–347
  getting around, 344–353
  getting there, 337–344
  legal aid, 356
  mail, 357
  mobile phones, 357–358
  money and costs, 358–359
  newspapers and magazines, 359
  passports, 360
  safety, 360–361
  senior travel, 361
  taxes, 361
  telephones, 361–362
  time zones, 362
  tipping, 362
  toilets, 362
  visas, 362–363
  visitor information, 363–364
Police, 360
Political lingo, dictionary of, 28
Politics and Prose Bookstore, 274
Pools, 263
Population of Washington, D.C., 16–17, 24
Potomac Park, 245–246
Potomac Party Cruises, 258
Potomac Riverboat Company, 258–259, 315–316
Pour House, 311
P.O.V. Roof Terrace and Lounge, 310
Proper Topper, 280
Prospect House, 271
Pulp Gifts, 281

Q

Quill, 311

R

Red Palace, 300
Red Room (White House), 166
Red Top Executive Sedan, 339
Reiss Washington, 280
Reiter's Bookstore, 274
Renwick Gallery, 194
Renwick Gallery of the Smithsonian American Art Museum, 205–206
Reservations, accommodations, 98
Responsible travel, 39–40
Restaurants, 29–32, 100–149. *See also* Restaurant Index
  Adams Morgan, 129
  Alexandria, 333–334
  best, 6–7, 100–102
  Capitol Hill and Barracks Row, 102–106
  by cuisine, 147–149
  Dupont Circle, 130–134
  family-friendly, 117

  Foggy Bottom/West End, 134–137
  Georgetown, 137–143
  Glover Park, 143–145
  green, 122
  happy hours, 307
  late-night, 303
  Midtown, 120–125
  Mount Vernon, 318–319
  practical information, 147
  pretheater, 135
  price categories, 100
  U Street Corridor, 125–128
  with a view, 104
  Woodley Park and Cleveland Park, 145–147
Ritz Camera Center, 275
Rizik Brothers, 280
Robert F. Kennedy Memorial Stadium, 296
Rock and Roll Hotel, 300
Rock Creek Nature Center and Planetarium, 247
Rock Creek Park, 246–248
Roman Catholic Cathedral of St. Matthew the Apostle, 231
Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport, 337–338, 340
  accommodations near, 94
  shopping, 284
Rooms with a View, 271
Rotunda, 154, 156
Rue 14, 280

S

Sackler Gallery, 187–188
Safety, 360–361
St. John's Episcopal Church on Lafayette Square, 231
St. Patrick's Catholic Church, 231
St. Patrick's Day Parade, 35
  Alexandria, 324
Sassanova, 271
Scandals, 20
Schneider's of Capitol Hill, 286
Scottish Christmas Walk (Alexandria), 324
Sculpture Garden, National Gallery, 211–212
Sculpture Garden, Hirshhorn Museum and, 190–191
S. Dillon Ripley Center, 206–207
Seasons, 32–33
Secondhand Rose, 278–279
Secondi Inc., 279
Second Story Books, 274
Security precautions and procedures, 156
Segway Tours, 256
Senate Gallery, procedures for visiting the, 159–160
Senior travel, 361
The 70th Annual Tour of Historic Alexandria Homes, 324
Sewall-Belmont House, 221
Shakespeare Theatre Company, 292–293
Shakespeare Theatre Free for All, 38
Sherman Pickey, 271, 278
Shiloh Baptist Church, 231
Shoes, 285–286
Shopping, 265–286
  antiques, 269–270
  art galleries, 270–272
  beauty treatments and products, 272–273
  bookstores, 273–274
  cameras and computers, 274–275
  crafts, 275–276
  emergency, 284
  farmers' and flea markets, 276–277
  fashion, 277–280
  Georgetown, 270–271
  gifts and souvenirs, 280–281
  gourmet goodies to go, 281–282
  home furnishings, 282–283
  jewelry, 283
  malls, 284–285
  Mount Vernon, 318–319
  museum, 286
  neighborhoods for, 265–269
  shoes, 285–286
  store hours, 265
  wine and spirits, 286
Shops at Georgetown Park, 284
The Shops at Wisconsin Place, 284
Sidney Harman Hall, 292–293
Sights and attractions, 151–263. *See also* Museums; *and specific attractions*
  best views, 172
  calling ahead, 154
  for kids, 252–255
  memorials, 171–184
    African American Civil War Memorial and Museum, 220
    Albert Einstein Memorial, 251
    Franklin Delano Roosevelt Memorial, 178–179
    George Mason Memorial, 177–178
    Jefferson Memorial, 176–177
    Journalists Memorial, 227–228
    Korean War Veterans Memorial, 180–181
    Lincoln Memorial, 19, 181, 254
    National World War II Memorial, 183–184
    touring on foot, 171–173
    United States Navy Memorial and Naval Heritage Center, 221
    Vietnam Veterans Memorial, 182–183
    Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial, 179–180
    Women in Military Service for America Memorial, 240
  The National Mall, 168–184
  organized tours, 255–260
  parks and gardens, 242–252
  security precautions and procedures, 156
Skylab orbital workshop, 193
SmarTrip card, 347
Smithson, James, 186
The Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery, 194, 207–208
The Smithsonian Craft Show, 36
The Smithsonian Information Center, 364
The Smithsonian museums, 184–208
  Anacostia Community Museum, 187
  Arthur M. Sackler Gallery, 187–188
  Arts and Industries Building, 188
  Craft Show, 36
  Folklife Festival, 37
  Freer Gallery of Art, 188–190
  Hirshhorn Museum and Sculpture Garden, 190–191
  National Air and Space Museum, 191–195
  National Museum of African Art, 195–196
  National Museum of American History, 196–198
  National Museum of Natural History, 199–202
  National Museum of the American Indian, 198–199
  National Postal Museum, 202–203
  National Zoological Park, 203–205
  Renwick Gallery of the Smithsonian American Art Museum, 205–206
  S. Dillon Ripley Center, 206–207
  Smithsonian American Art Museum and National Portrait Gallery, 207–208
  Smithsonian Information Center ("the Castle"), 185, 187
Smoking, 361
Southwest/Waterfront, 49
Special events and festivals, 34–39

Spies of Washington Walking Tours, 256
Spirit of Washington Cruises, 258, 315
Spring, 33
Stabler-Leadbeater Apothecary Museum (Alexandria), 331–332
Star-Spangled Banner, original, 196
State Department Diplomatic Reception Rooms, 221
State Dining Room. (White House), 167
Steven F. Udvar-Hazy Center, 191
Studio Gallery, 272
Studio Theatre, 293
Summer, 33–34
SuperShuttle, 339
Supreme Court, 50–51
Supreme Court of the United States, 161–163
Susan Calloway Fine Arts, 272
Susquehanna Antiques, 270
Swimming pools, 263

T

Taxes, 361
Taxis, 353
  from the airports, 339
Telephones, 361–362
Temperatures, average, 34
Tennis, 263
Textile Museum, 194, 221, 286
Theaters, 288–293
Theodore Roosevelt Island Park, 248, 250
Thomas Jefferson Building, 230, 232, 233
Thomas Pink, 278
Thompson's Boat Center, 260, 261
3D Presidential Gallery, 223–224
Thrifty, 340–342
Ticketfly.com, 290
Ticketmaster, 290
TICKETPLACE, 290
Tiffany & Co., 283
Tiffany Tavern (Alexandria), 335
Time zones, 362
Tiny Jewel Box, 283
Tipping, 362
Toilets, 362
Tomb of the Unknowns, 239
The Tombs, 311
Torpedo Factory (Alexandria), 332
Torpedo Factory Art Center, 276
Tour and Tea events, 237
Tourmobile Sightseeing, 170–171, 257
  Arlington National Cemetery, 238
  Mount Vernon, 315
Tours
  bike, 260
  boat, 258–259
    mule-drawn 19th-century canal-boat trip, 252
  bus, 257–258
  walking, 255–256
Traffic circles, 351
Train travel, 342–343
Transportation, 40, 347–353
  from the airports, 340–342
  Mount Vernon, 316
Travelers Aid Society International, 355
Truman, Harry, 164
Tryst, 312
Tudor Place, 270
Tune Inn, 312
Twins Jazz, 302

U

Union Station, 53, 285, 343
  shopping, 265
  visiting, 234–235
United Kingdom
  embassy, 355
  passports, 360
  visas, 363
United States Botanic Garden, 244–245
United States Holocaust Memorial Museum, 58, 213–215
United States Navy Memorial and Naval Heritage Center, 221
Upper Wisconsin Avenue Northwest, shopping, 268–269
Urban Chic, 271
Urban Outfitters, 278
USA Rail Pass, 343
U.S. Botanic Garden, 52–53, 244–245
U Street Corridor/14th Street, 49
  nightlife, 296
  restaurants, 125–128
  shopping, 266, 268
U-topia, 302–303

V

Vacation Rentals by Owner website, 97
Vamoose Bus, 343–344
Veritas, 310
Verizon Center, 293–294
Vermilion (Alexandria), 335
Veterans Day, 39
Victoria's Secret, 279
Vietnam Veterans Memorial, 182–183
Vinoteca Wine Bar and Bistro, 310
Vintage shops, 278–279
Violet Hair and Skin Care, 273
Visa credit cards, 358
Visas, 362–363
Visitor information, 363–364
  Alexandria, 322
Visit USA, 337
Voice over Internet Protocol (VoIP), 358

W

Walking tours, guided, 255–256
Warner Theatre, 295
Washington, D.C. Martin Luther King, Jr. National Memorial, 179–180
***Washington, D.C. Visitors Guide,* 363**
Washington, George, 21, 22, 26, 163–164, 319
  Birthday/President's Day, 35
    Alexandria, 324
***Washington City Paper,* 288**
Washington Dulles International Airport, 338, 340–341
  accommodations near, 94
Washington Flyer Express Bus, 340–341
Washington Freedom, 296
Washington Hilton, 19
Washington Monument, 173–176, 254
Washington National Cathedral, 231, 235–237
  Annual Flower Mart, 37
Washington National Opera Company, 291
Washington Nationals, 296
***Washington Post,* entertainment listings, 288**
Washington Walks, 256
Watergate Building, 19
Weather, 33–34
Websites, best, 12–13
West End
  accommodations, 88–90
  restaurants, 134–137
West Potomac Park, 246
The White House, 163–168
  Easter Egg Roll, 36–37
  National Center for White House History, 220
  street hockey in front of, 262
  tours, 167
White House Gift Shop, 280
White House Historical Association Gift Shop, 280
The White House Visitor Center, 168, 364
The Willard Hotel, 19
William C. McGowan Theater, 209
William H. Gross Stamp Gallery, 202
Wine and spirits, 286
Wine bars, 310
Wink, 280

Winter, 33
Wisconsin Avenue, 346
Wolf Trap Farm Park for the Performing Arts (Vienna, Virginia), 294
Women in Military Service for America Memorial, 240
Women's History Month, 35
Woodley Park, 49
  accommodations, 93–95
  restaurants, 145–147
Woodrow Wilson House, 221
Woolly Mammoth Theatre Company, 293

Y
Yellow Cab, 353

Z
Zara, 280
Zipcars, 352
Zola Wine & Kitchen, 286
Zoo Bar, 303

Accommodations

AKA White House District apartments/hotel, 92
Beacon Hotel and Corporate Quarters, 82–83
Capital Hilton, 76
Donovan House, 76–77
Dupont Circle Courtyard, 79–80
The Dupont Hotel, 84–85
Embassy Suites Hotel D.C. Convention Center, 72–73
Embassy Suites Hotel Washington, D.C., 71, 85
Four Points by Sheraton, Washington, D.C. Downtown, 78
Four Seasons, 71, 90–91
The George, a Kimpton Hotel, 67
Georgetown Inn, 91–92
Georgetown Suites, 92–93
George Washington University Inn, 89
Grand Hyatt Washington, 73
Hamilton Crowne Plaza, 77
Hampton Inn Washington, D.C., Convention Center, 73–74
Hay-Adams, 74–75
Helix, a Kimpton Hotel, 85
Hilton Garden Inn, Washington, D.C. Downtown, 74
Hotel Monaco Alexandria, 332
Hotel Tabard Inn, 86–87
The Jefferson, Washington, DC, 80, 82
JW Marriott Hotel Washington, DC, 70–71
Madera, a Kimpton Hotel, 86
Mandarin Oriental, Washington, D.C., 66
The Mansion on O Street, 82
Monaco Washington DC, a Kimpton Hotel, 70, 71
Morrison House (Alexandria), 332
The Normandy Hotel, 80
Omni Shoreham Hotel, 93
One Washington Circle Hotel, 89–90
Palomar Washington DC, a Kimpton Hotel, 83
Park Hyatt Washington, D.C., 88
Phoenix Park Hotel, 67, 70
The Quincy, 78
Renaissance Mayflower, 77–78
Residence Inn Capitol, 67
The Ritz-Carlton, Washington, D.C., 88–89
The Ritz-Carlton Georgetown, Washington, D.C., 91
The River Inn, 90
Rouge, a Kimpton Hotel, 86
St. Gregory Luxury Hotel and Suites, 83–84
The St. Regis Washington, D.C., 75–76
Savoy Suites Hotel, 95
Sofitel Lafayette Square, Washington, D.C., 75
Swann House, 84
Topaz, a Kimpton Hotel, 87–88
Washington Hilton, 79
Washington Marriott Wardman Park Hotel, 93–94
Willard InterContinental Washington, 72
Woodley Park Guest House, 94–95
W Washington, D.C. Hotel, 71–72

Restaurants

Acadiana, 111
Adour, 120
AGAINN, 111
Amsterdam Falafelshop, 129
Belga Café, 103
Ben's Chili Bowl, 128, 303
Bibiana, 111
Birch & Barley, 125
Bistro Bis, 103
Bistro Francais, 303
Bistrot Lepic & Wine Bar, 138–140
BLT Steak, 120
Blue Duck Tavern, 134
Bombay Club, 124–125
Bourbon Steak, 137–138
Brasserie Beck, 125
Café Atlantico, 112
Café du Parc, 112
Cafe Milano, 140
Café Saint-Ex, 125–126
Capitol Visitor Center dining hall, 107
Cashion's Eat Place, 129
Ceiba, 112, 307
Central Michel Richard, 113
Charlie Palmer Steak, 102
Chinatown Coffee Co., 144
Ching Ching Cha, 142
CityZen, 102–103
Clyde's of Georgetown, 141
Corduroy, 123
Cork, 126
DC Coast, 123
Diner, 303
Eamonn's A Dublin Chipper (Alexandria), 334
Equinox, 120–121
Estadio, 126
Etete, 128
Fiola, 104
Firehook Bakery, 104
Five Guys Burgers and Fries, 119–120
Fossil Café, 202
Founding Farmers, 137
Good Stuff Eatery, 106
Hank's Oyster Bar, 132–133
Heritage India/Heritage Asia, 144
Hook, 140
Indique, 145
Jaleo, 115–116
J&G Steakhouse, 113
Johnny's Half Shell, 53, 103–105, 307
Kaz Sushi Bistro, 136
Kellari Taverna, 124
Kinkead's, 134–135
Komi, 130
Kramerbooks & Afterwords Café, 303
La Bergerie (Alexandria), 333
La Chaumiere, 141
La Madeleine (Alexandria), 334
Las Canteras, 129
Lebanese Taverna, 146–147
Le Bon Café, 106
Legal Sea Foods, 116
Leopold's Kafe & Konditorei, 141–142
Locolat Café, 146
Majestic Café (Alexandria), 334
Marcel's, 135–136
Marvin, 126–127
Masa 14, 127
Matchbox, 116
Mendocino Grille and Wine Bar, 140–141
Michel Richard Citronelle, 138
Minibar, 107, 110
Mitsitam Café, 104
The Monocle, 105
Montmartre, 105
Morton's Steakhouse, 307
Mount Vernon Inn, 319
Next Door, 127

Obelisk, 130
Old Ebbitt Grill, 117–118
Old Glory Barbecue, 142
The Oval Room, 124
Oyamel, 118, 307
Palena, 145
The Palm, 132
Pizzeria Paradiso, 60, 133
Plume, 130–132
Poste, 113–114
Posto, 127
Potenza, 118
The Prime Rib, 121
Proof, 114
PS7's, 114
Rasika, 118–119
Rayburn Café, 107
Red Velvet Cupcakery, 146
Restaurant Eve (Alexandria), 333–334
Ris, 136
Rosa Mexicano, 114–115
Sculpture Garden Pavilion Café, 104
Sei, 119
1789, 138
sitting at the bar, 143
Sonoma, 105–106
The Source, 110
Southside Buffet, 107
Spy City Café, 104
Supreme Court Cafeteria, 107
Sushiko, 144–145
Sweetgreen, 133–134
Tabard Inn, 132
Taberna del Alabardero, 121–122
Tackle Box, 142–143
Teaism Dupont Circle, 134
Ted's Bulletin, 106
TenPenh, 115
Tosca, 110
Vidalia, 122–123
Westend Bistro by Eric Ripert, 136–137
Zaytinya, 119
Zola, 57, 115

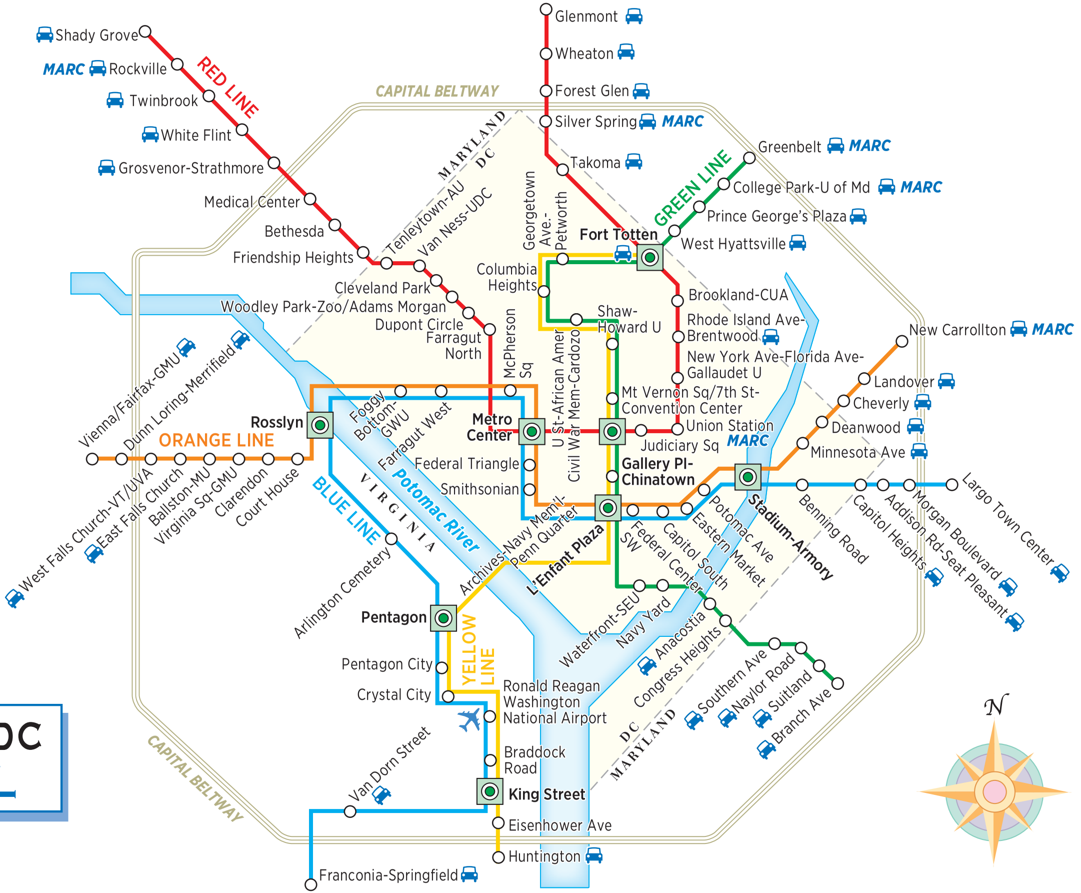
Photo Credits

p. i: © Ken Cedeno; p. iii, iv, v: © Jim Lo Scalzo / epa / Corbis; p. 1: © Wolfram's DC Stock Images / Alamy Images; p. 2: © Ken Cedeno; p. 3, top: © Philip Scalia / Alamy Images; p. 3, bottom: © Ian Leigh / Alamy; p. 4, top: ©Rob Crandall / Alamy Images; p. 4, bottom: © Ken Cedeno; p. 5: © Ken Cedeno; p. 6: © Clay McLachlan / Aurora Photos; p. 7, left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 7, right: © David S. Holloway; p. 8: © Ken Cedeno; p. 9, top: © Zhang Jun / Xinhua / Photoshot; p. 9, bottom: © Cliff Owen; p. 10, top: © Ken Cedeno; p. 10, bottom: © David S. Holloway; p. 11, left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 11, right: © Courtesy Washington National Cathedral, Photo by Donovan Marks; p. 14: © Ken Cedeno; p. 15: © Ken Cedeno; p. 17: © Ken Cedeno; p. 21: © Rod Lamkey; p. 22: © The Art Archive / Alamy; p. 23: © Steven Ainsworth / Photolibrary; p. 24: © Lewis W. Hine / George Eastman House / Getty Images; p. 25, top: © Robyn Beck / AFP / Getty Images; p. 25, bottom: © Douglas Graham / Roll Call / Getty Images; p. 30: © Ken Cedeno; p. 32: © Krista Rossow / Alamy; p. 42: © Ken Cedeno; p. 43: © Astrid Riecken; p. 46: © Dennis Brack / Danita Delimont Stock Photography; p. 47, top: © Rod Lamkey; p. 47, bottom left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 47, bottom right: © Ken Cedeno; p. 48: © Ken Cedeno; p. 50: © Ken Cedeno; p. 52, top: © Ken Cedeno; p. 52, bottom: © Ken Cedeno; p. 54: © Ken Cedeno; p. 56, left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 56, bottom: © Dennis Brack / Aurora Photos; p. 60: © All rights reserved by Pizzeria Paradiso; p. 61: © Rod Lamkey; p. 99: © Ken Cedeno; p. 128: © Ken Cedeno; p. 133: © Ken Cedeno; p. 146: © Ken Cedeno; p. 150: © Ken Cedeno; p. 154: © Ken Cedeno; p. 156, left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 156, right: © Roger L. Wollenberg / UPI Photo / Newscom; p. 158: © Ken Cedeno; p. 159: © Chuck Kennedy / MCT / Newscom; p. 160, left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 160, right: © Zuma / Newscom; p. 163: © Astrid Riecken; p. 166, top: © Jewel Samad / AFP Photo / Newscom; p. 166, bottom: © Paris Pierce / Alamy; p. 169: © Visions of America/Joe Sohm / Getty Images; p. 172: © Ken Cedeno; p. 173: © Ken Cedeno; p. 174: © Terry Smith Images / Alamy Images; p. 175: © Ken Cedeno; p. 176: © Geoff Renner / Robert Harding Picture Library / AGE Fotostock; p. 177, top: © Ken Cedeno; p. 177, bottom: © Florida Images / Alamy; p. 179: © Ken Cedeno; p. 180: © Ken Cedeno; p. 181: © Ken Cedeno; p. 182: © Ken Cedeno; p. 183, left: © Ken Cedeno; p. 183, right: © David S. Holloway; p. 186: © Ken Cedeno; p. 187: © Courtesy of the Freer and Sackler Galleries Smithsonian Institution; p. 189: © David S. Holloway; p. 190: © David S. Holloway; p. 191: © David S. Holloway; p. 192, top: © Martin Shields / Alamy; p. 192, bottom: © Peter Chigmaroff / Alamy; p. 193: © Rod Lamkey; p. 197, top: © Ken Cedeno; p. 197, bottom: © Courtesy of Smithonian National Museum of American History; p. 198: © David S. Holloway; p. 199: © B.O'Kane / Alamy; p. 200: © David S. Holloway; p. 201: © David S. Holloway; p. 202: © David S. Holloway; p. 203: © Ken Cedeno; p. 204: © Ken Cedeno; p. 205: © Ken Cedeno; p. 206: © Smithsonian American Art Museum, Photo by Ken Rahaim; p. 207: © Heymo Vehse / Alamy; p. 209: © David S. Holloway; p. 210, left: © David S. Holloway; p. 210, right: © David S. Holloway; p. 211: © David S. Holloway; p. 212, top: © David S. Holloway; p. 212, bottom: © David S. Holloway; p. 213: © David S. Holloway; p. 216: © Courtesy Folger Shakespeare Library; p. 217: © Courtesy Folger Shakespeare Library; p. 218: © Ken Cedeno; p. 219: © Rod Lamkey; p. 222: © Ken Cedeno; p. 224: © Ken Cedeno; p. 225: © Travel Division Images / Alamy; p. 226: © Ken Cedeno; p. 227: © Ken Cedeno; p. 229: © Ken Cedeno; p. 232: © Ken Cedeno; p. 233: © Ken Cedeno; p. 234: © Ken Cedeno; p. 235: © Kumar Sriskandan / Alamy; p. 236, top: © Ken Cedeno; p. 236, bottom: © Ken Cedeno; p. 238, top: © David S. Holloway; p. 238, bottom: © David S. Holloway; p. 240: © Travel Division Images / Alamy; p. 241: © David S. Holloway; p. 242: © Ken Cedeno; p. 243: © David S. Holloway; p. 244: © Ken Cedeno; p. 245: © Ken Cedeno; p. 246, left: © Lisa S. Engelbrecht / Danita Delimont Stock Photography; p. 246, right: © Ken Cedeno; p. 247: © Rod Lamkey; p. 248: © Rod Lamkey; p. 250: © Corbis; p. 251, top: © Rod Lamkey; p. 251, bottom: © Dallas & John Heaton / AGE Fotostock; p. 252, left: © Pat & Chuck Blackley / Alamy; p. 252, right: © William S. Kuta / Alamy; p. 253, top: © Ken Cedeno; p. 253, bottom: © William S. Kuta / Alamy; p. 254: © Courtesy National Museum of Crime & Punishment; p. 255: © Ned Dishman/NBAE via Getty Images; p. 256: © Ken Cedeno; p. 258: © Terry Smith Images / Alamy; p. 259: © Visions of America, LLC / Stock Connection / Aurora Photos; p. 260: © Alex Wong / Getty Images; p. 261: © Rod Lamkey; p. 262: © David S. Holloway; p. 263, top: © Elan Fleisher / Look / AGE Fotostock; p. 263, bottom: © David S. Holloway; p. 264: © Travelwide / Alamy; p. 266: © Ken Cedeno; p. 268: © Richard Cummins / Lonely Planet Images; p. 273: © Ken Cedeno; p. 275: © Rod Lamkey; p. 276: © Courtesy FRESHFARM Markets, Photo by Dayna Smith; p. 282: © Ken Cedeno; p. 287: © Zuma / Newscom; p. 289, top: © Courtesy Hirshorn Museum and Sculpture

Garden, Photo by Matthew Worden; p. 289, bottom: © Courtesy John F. Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts; p. 291: © Courtesy John F. Kennedy Center for the Performing Arts, Photo by Carol Pratt; p. 292: © Courtesy Shakespeare Theatre Company, Photo by Scott Suchman; p. 294: © Courtesy Wolf Trap Farm Park for the Performing Arts; p. 295: © David S. Holloway; p. 297: © Ken Cedeno; p. 298: © Zuma / Newscom; p. 300, left: © Dorling Kindersley / Newscom; p. 300, right: © Courtesy Club 930; p. 302: © Ken Cedeno; p. 305: © Ken Cedeno; p. 306: © Ken Cedeno; p. 308: © Paul J. Richards / AFP / Getty Images / Newscom; p. 311, left: © Zuma / Newscom; p. 311, right: © Ken Cedeno; p. 313: © Rod Lamkey; p. 315: © Rod Lamkey; p. 316: © Rod Lamkey; p. 317: © Rod Lamkey; p. 318: © Rod Lamkey; p. 319: © Rod Lamkey; p. 320: © Rod Lamkey; p. 322: © Rod Lamkey; p. 323: © Rod Lamkey; p. 325: © Rod Lamkey; p. 327: © Rod Lamkey; p. 329: © Rod Lamkey; p. 331: © Rod Lamkey; p. 333: © Rod Lamkey; p. 336: © Ken Cedeno

WASHINGTON, DC
METRORAIL

- 🟥 Glenmont to Shady Grove
- 🟧 New Carrollton to Vienna/Fairfax-GMU
- 🟦 Franconia–Springfield to Largo Town Center
- 🟩 Branch Avenue to Greenbelt
- 🟨 Huntington to Fort Totten
- Parking
- Transfer
- MARC Maryland Area Regional Commuter Rail


RED LINE
Shady Grove
MARC Rockville
Twinbrook
White Flint
Grosvenor-Strathmore
Medical Center
Bethesda
Friendship Heights
Tenleytown-AU
Van Ness-UDC
Cleveland Park
Woodley Park-Zoo/Adams Morgan
Dupont Circle
Farragut North
Glenmont
Wheaton
Forest Glen
Silver Spring MARC
Takoma
Fort Totten
Georgetown Ave.-Petworth
Columbia Heights
McPherson Sq
U St-African Amer Civil War Mem-Cardozo
Shaw-Howard U
GREEN LINE
Greenbelt MARC
College Park-U of Md MARC
Prince George's Plaza
West Hyattsville
Brookland-CUA
Rhode Island Ave-Brentwood
New York Ave-Florida Ave-Gallaudet U
Mt Vernon Sq/7th St-Convention Center
Union Station MARC
Judiciary Sq
Gallery Pl-Chinatown
Metro Center
CAPITAL BELTWAY
MARYLAND
DC
New Carrollton MARC
Landover
Cheverly
Deanwood
Minnesota Ave
Largo Town Center
Morgan Boulevard
Addison Rd-Seat Pleasant
Capitol Heights
Benning Road
Stadium-Armory
Potomac Ave
Eastern Market
Capitol South
Federal Center SW
L'Enfant Plaza
Archives-Navy Mem'l-Penn Quarter
Federal Triangle
Smithsonian
Farragut West
Foggy Bottom-GWU
Rosslyn
ORANGE LINE
Vienna/Fairfax-GMU
Dunn Loring-Merrifield
West Falls Church-VT/UVA
East Falls Church
Ballston-MU
Virginia Sq-GMU
Clarendon
Court House
BLUE LINE
VIRGINIA
Potomac River
Arlington Cemetery
Pentagon
Pentagon City
Crystal City
YELLOW LINE
Ronald Reagan Washington National Airport
Braddock Road
King Street
Eisenhower Ave
Huntington
Van Dorn Street
Franconia-Springfield
Waterfront-SEU
Navy Yard
Anacostia
Congress Heights
Southern Ave
Naylor Road
Suitland
Branch Ave
DC
MARYLAND
CAPITAL BELTWAY
N